This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

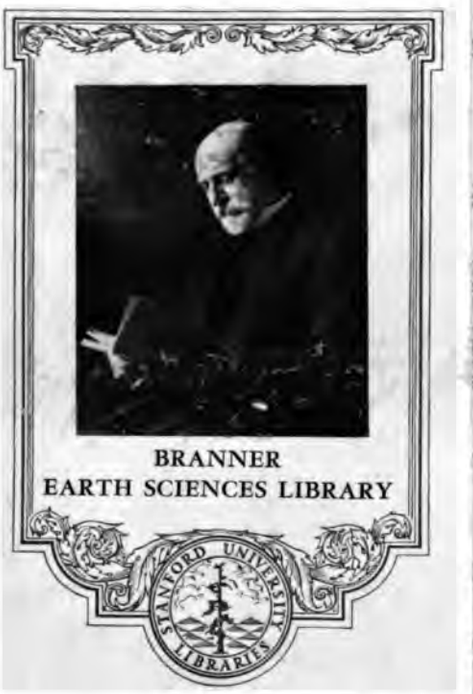
Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

Stanford University Libraries
3 6105 002 870 504

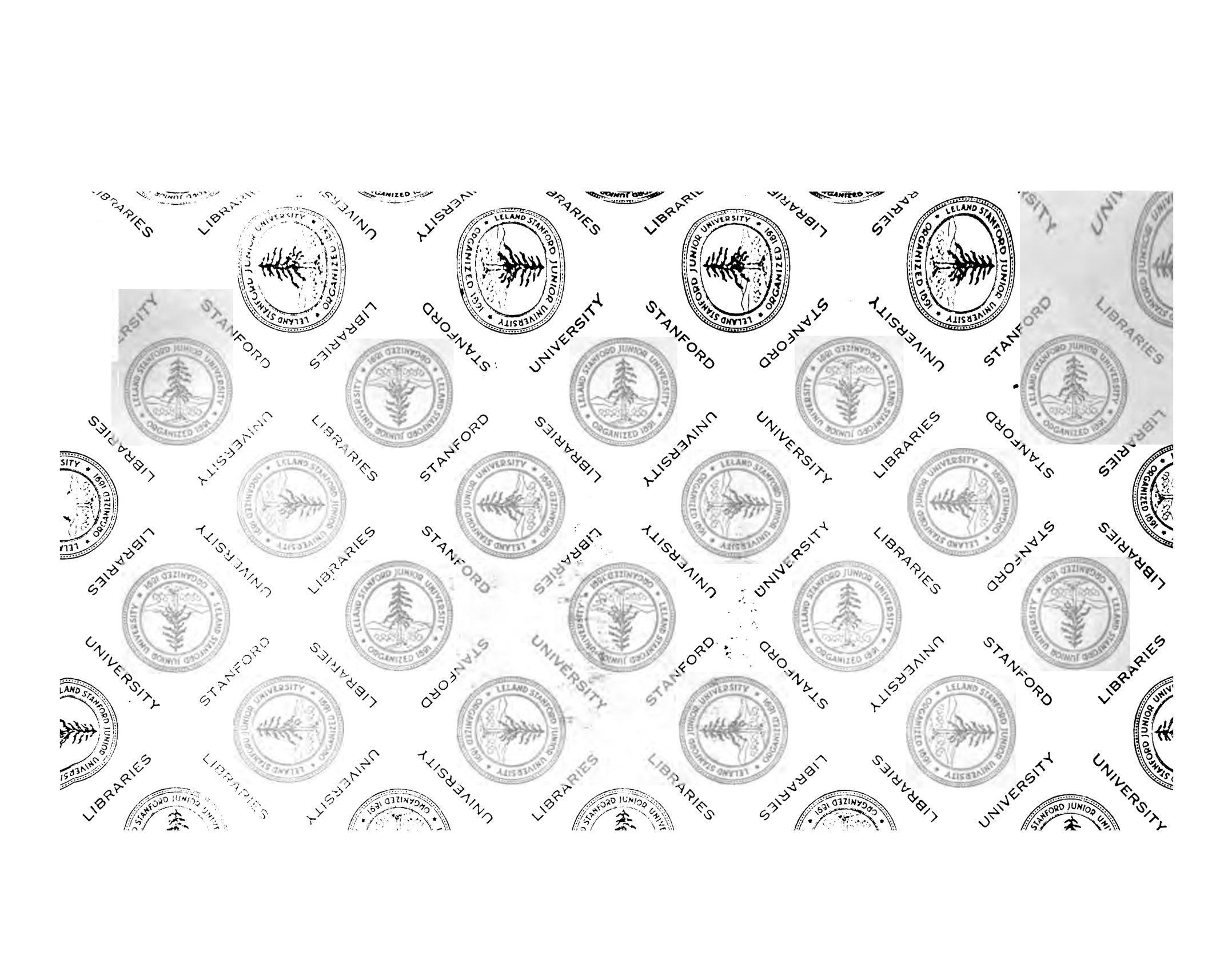
STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARIES

BRANNER
EARTH SCIENCES LIBRARY

STANFORD
UNIVERSITY
LIBRARIES
LELAND STANFORD JUNIOR UNIVERSITY
ORGANIZED 1891



BRANNER
EARTH SCIENCES LIBRARY


STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARIES
LELAND STANFORD JUNIOR UNIVERSITY
ORGANIZED 1891

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
FRANKLIN K. LANE, Secretary

UNITED STATES GEOLOGICAL SURVEY
GEORGE OTIS SMITH, Director

Professional Paper 114

GEOLOGY AND ORE DEPOSITS

OF THE

YERINGTON DISTRICT, NEVADA

BY

ADOLPH KNOPF

STANFORD LIBRARY

WASHINGTON
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
1918

297964

STANFORD LIBRARY

CONTENTS.

	Page.
Preface, by F. L. Ransome	5
Outline of report	7
Part I. General features	9
Geography	9
Field work	9
Bibliography	9
History of mining	11
Production	12
General geology	12
Triassic rocks	12
Character	12
Age	12
Volcanic rocks	13
Andesites	13
Soda rhyolite-felsite (keratophyre)	13
General features	13
Petrography	14
Sedimentary rocks	16
Garnetites and allied rocks	16
Character and distribution	16
Origin of the metamorphic rocks	17
Gypsum	18
Correlation of the Triassic rocks	19
Cretaceous (?) rocks	19
General relations	19
Major intrusions	20
Granodiorite	20
Quartz monzonite	20
General features	20
Scapolitic alteration	21
Minor intrusions	21
Aplite	21
Quartz monzonite porphyry	22
Occurrence and character	22
Petrographic details	22
Tertiary rocks	23
The section in general	23
Conglomerate at the base of the Tertiary section	23
Latite series	23
Latite vitrophyre	23
Quartz latites	25
Rhyolite	25
Andesite breccia	26
Hornblende andesite	26
Conglomerate	26
Basalt	27
Correlation of the Tertiary rocks	27
Quaternary deposits	27
Geologic structure	28
Part I. General features—Continued.	
General geology—Continued.	
Epitome of the geologic history of the district	
Part II. The ore bodies	
General features	
Minerals of the ore deposits	
Primary minerals	
Secondary minerals	
Contact-metamorphic ore deposits	
Geologic environment	
Composition of the rocks inclosing the ore deposits	
Relation of the ore deposits to faulting and brecciation	
Form and dimensions of the ore deposits	
Metamorphism by the ore-forming solutions	
Mineral transformations	
Composition of the ore-forming solutions	
Paragenesis	
Time of ore deposition	
Origin and classification	
Oxidation and sulphide enrichment	
Fissure veins and other deposits	
Part III. Mines and prospects	
Mines and prospects on contact-metamorphic deposits	
Bluestone mine	
Mason Valley mine	
History and development	
Geologic features	
Malachite mine	
McConnell mine	
Western Nevada mine	
Greenwood prospect	
Ludwig mine	
General features	
Details of the geology	
The ores	
Gypsum deposit	
Douglas Hill mine	
Casting Copper mine	
Mines and prospects on deposits in igneous rocks	
Montana-Yerington mine	
Empire-Nevada mine	
Jim Beatty prospect	
Terry and McFarland prospect	
Blue Jay mine	
Index	

ILLUSTRATIONS.

	Page.
PLATE I. Geologic map of the Yerington district, Nev.	In pocket.
II. *A*, Garnetized *Halobia*; *B*, Photomicrograph of latite vitrophyre	16
III. Geologic sections across the Yerington district, Nev.	28
IV. *A*, Specimen showing junction of unreplaced limestone with portion wholly replaced by andradite; *B*, Garnetized, silicified, and pyritized porphyry from the Ludwig mine	36
V. *A*, Garnetite breccia in which the fragments have been partly replaced by epidote. Bluestone mine; *B*, Gangue of copper ore, in which andradite is interstitial between pyroxene crystals, Western Nevada mine	40
FIGURE 1. Index map showing the location of the Yerington district, Nev.	10
2. Geologic section extending N. 71° W. from the summit of Douglas Hill	17
3. Columnar section of the Tertiary rocks in the Yerington district	24
4. Section through the glory-hole tunnel of the McConnell mine	29
5. Geologic section through tunnel No. 4, Mason Valley mine	37
6. Inclosure of an idiomorphic cross section of lamellar pyroxene in a clinopinacoidal section of pyroxene	41
7. Geologic map of the area surrounding the Mason Valley mine	53
8. Plan of the McConnell mine, showing the geologic relations	56
9. Geologic section across the Ludwig lode at the vertical shaft	59
10. Geologic section across the Ludwig lode, 320 feet southwest of the vertical shaft	60
11. Areal geology of the Douglas Hill mine.	63
12. Diagrammatic map of the surface geology at the Casting Copper mine	63

PREFACE.

By F. L. RANSOME.

Yerington is one of the smaller and less productive copper districts of the West, its entire output from the beginning of mining operations being less than a third of the annual output of the mines at Bisbee, Ariz. Nevertheless, its deposits are exceptionally interesting to the student of ore deposition and differ from those of the larger and more productive districts of Utah, Nevada, New Mexico, and Arizona in being of contact-metamorphic origin and only slightly modified by enrichment.

The relation of ore deposition to contact-metamorphic action has been discussed by Mr. Knopf in a keen and suggestive way. He shows that in this district, probably in early Cretaceous time, there were two plutonic intrusions, the first of granodiorite and the second of quartz monzonite. These intrusions effected intense contact metamorphism of the invaded rocks, both igneous and sedimentary. A notable contribution in the report is the recognition of a time interval, marked by dike intrusions and fissuring, between this first metamorphism and the ore deposition, which nevertheless took place at high temperatures and was accompanied by the formation of garnet and other silicates characteristic of contact metamorphism of the pneumatolytic type. It is clearly shown that much iron and silica were introduced into the limestones during the first metamorphism and that some of these same constituents and large quantities of copper and sulphur were added during ore deposition.

The fact that many of the ore bodies are not actually at the contacts between the plutonic rocks and the invaded rocks leads to an interesting discussion of the essential characteristics of contact-metamorphic deposits. The conclusion is reached that mineral composition and associations are of more weight than mere proximity in determining the classification of a deposit.

In describing the relation of enrichment to the adjacent limestone in the Ludwig mine Mr. Knopf makes the important suggestion that supergene sulphide enrichment is likely to be an extremely wasteful process. This conclusion, which accords with that presented in my own paper on the copper deposits of the Ray and Miami districts, Ariz.,[1] indicates that estimates of the thickness of rock eroded from above an ore body in the course of enrichment, based on a comparison between the copper contents of protore and ore, may be far under the mark.

It is impracticable in a brief preface to call attention to all the interesting features in the following pages. The report is an excellent example of a well-balanced, thorough study of a small mining district, in which the essential facts have been discriminatingly observed, the conclusions ably drawn, and the whole presented without superfluous or unrelated detail.

[1] U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 115 (in preparation).

OUTLINE OF REPORT.

The Yerington district, which next to Ely is Nevada's most productive copper district, is in the west-central part of the State, 50 miles southeast of Reno. Before 1912 it did not produce largely, but since then, to the end of 1917, it has produced 61,200,000 pounds of copper.

The rocks of the district are divided naturally into two strongly contrasted groups, separated by a conspicuous unconformity—an older, Mesozoic group, to which the ore deposits are restricted, and a younger group, consisting of Tertiary volcanic rocks. The oldest rocks, of Triassic age, comprise andesites, soda rhyolite-felsites, and limestone, with subordinate quartzite, shale, and gypsum. They aggregate at least 8,000 feet in thickness, of which volcanic rocks make up 3,200 feet. They were invaded in post-Triassic time, probably early in the Cretaceous, by a medium-grained basic granodiorite and shortly after by a coarse-grained, roughly porphyritic quartz monzonite. These intrusions intensely metamorphosed the rocks they invaded: they caused the andesites and felsites adjacent to them to recrystallize and converted large volumes of the limestone into calcium silicate rocks, among which dense heavy brown garnetites predominate. Probably one-half of the Triassic area consists of rocks made up of garnet, wollastonite, and allied silicates. After this metamorphism numerous dikes and bosses of quartz monzonite porphyry were injected. Faulting then ensued, breaking and displacing the dikes, and along some of the faults formed at this time metalliferous solutions rose and produced the copper deposits to which the district owes its economic importance.

The Tertiary rocks rest with marked unconformity on the Mesozoic rocks. They are dominantly volcanic and are at least 7,000 feet thick. They fall into three major subdivisions, which are separated by two well-marked unconformities. The lowest subdivision consists of quartz latite, rhyolite, and andesite breccia; it is tilted at angles as great as 60°; and it probably is the correlative of the Esmeralda formation, of approximately upper Miocene age. The middle subdivision consists of a series of andesite flows resting in places on the eroded edges of the rhyolites. The uppermost subdivision consists of subangular conglomerate overlain by basalt, which caps the prominent mesas in the southern part of the district. The basalt has been slightly tilted since it was erupted and has been much faulted; in fact, the present relief of the range has resulted largely from post-basaltic faulting.

The principal ore bodies consist of pyrite and chalcopyrite in a gangue of pyroxene, garnet, and epidote. They attain 800 feet in length and 100 feet in width; these dimensions, however, are exceptional and as a rule are more applicable to the ore-bearing zones, in which the ore bodies are commonly small fractions of the associated masses of barren garnet-pyroxene rock. In the Mason Valley mine, for example, masses of barren garnet rock, in places 200 feet thick, underlie the productive part of the ore-bearing zone. The known vertical range of mineralization in the district, in the present stage of development, is 950 feet.

The ore deposits have resulted from the replacement of comparatively pure limestones and are of the contact-metamorphic type. They are clearly related to faulting, and inasmuch as the replacement of the limestone extended outward from fault fissures the ore bodies, as a rule, are lodelike in form. The ore tends to occur on the limestone side of the ore-bearing zone, though this rule is not without notable exceptions. As the ore deposits are situated on or near faults and as these faults commonly separate dissimilar rocks, such as limestone from felsite, andesite, or stratified calc-silicate rocks, it follows from these circumstances, together with the lodelike form and the tendency of the ore to occur on the limestone side of the ore-bearing zones, that the most systematic way of exploring for ore is to drift in the limestone parallel to the ore zone and to crosscut back at intervals to the ore zone.

The ore body at the Bluestone mine, consisting essentially of chalcopyrite and epidote, differs from the others of the district in that it was formed by the replacement not of limestone but of brecciated garnetite and other contact-metamorphic rocks of the first period of metamorphism. Its features serve to emphasize the separateness and distinctness of the two periods of metamorphism distinguishable in the district, both of which occurred, however, during the same general epoch of intrusion—an earlier, widespread metamorphism marked by the addition of the immense quantities of silica and iron to the metamorphosed limestones, and a later, localized metamorphism marked by the addition of silica, iron, copper, and sulphur. The second metamorphism, which produced the ore bodies, acted, as a rule, only on pure limestones (the Bluestone ore body being the one exception)—on limestones that were not silicated by the metamorphism of the first period.

The primary ores of the district are essentially unenriched by later sulphides, supergene covellite and chalcocite being on the whole of minor importance. The production has come largely from ores of this kind from the contact-metamorphic deposits, and the average tenor of the ores has ranged from 2.75 to 6 per cent of copper.

Types of ore deposits other than the contact-metamorphic are sparingly represented in the district and are of subordinate economic importance. They are exemplified by the irregular bodies of rich cuprite ore in quartz monzonite porphyry at the Empire-Nevada mine and by the fissure veins in granodiorite and quartz monzonite porphyry, as at the Montana-Yerington mine.

GEOLOGY AND ORE DEPOSITS OF THE YERINGTON DISTRICT, NEVADA.

By ADOLPH KNOPF.

PART I. GENERAL FEATURES.

GEOGRAPHY.

The Yerington district is in Lyon County, Nev., 50 miles southeast of Reno. (See fig. 1.) It takes its name from Yerington, the county seat, a prosperous agricultural town in Mason Valley. Two smaller towns, of more recent origin and dependent almost wholly on the mining industry, are situated in the district—Mason on the east side of the range and Ludwig on the west side. These two towns are connected by the Nevada Copper Belt Railroad with Wabuska, on the Southern Pacific system, and with the smelter at Thompson, 2 miles from Wabuska.

As used in this report, the term "Yerington district" is restricted to the area shown on Plate I, within which are the chief copper-producing mines of the region. The district includes a small part of the Singatse Range, a northward-trending barren desert range separating Mason Valley on the east from Smiths Valley on the west. D. T. Smith [1] ascertained that the Indian name of the range is "Singatse," but neither this nor any other name appears to be locally known or used. Smith and Ransome termed it the Singatse Ridge, although Spurr [2] had earlier applied to it the name "Smith Valley Range." On the topographic map of the Yerington district recently made by the United States Geological Survey, which forms the base of Plate I, "Singatse Range" is employed, and this name is used here. The range averages 4 miles in width and rises about 1,500 feet above the valleys. The highest summit, Packhorse, southwest of Ludwig, reaches an altitude of 6,547 feet. The altitude of the range is insufficient to support a scattered growth of pines, such as is common on the summits of the higher ranges of the Great Basin.

[1] Smith, D. T., Geology of the upper region of the main Walker River, Nev.: California Univ. Dept. Geology Bull., vol. 4, p. 3, 1904.

[2] Spurr, J. E., Geology of Nevada south of the fortieth parallel: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 208, p. 117, 1903.

The range rises abruptly above the floor of Mason Valley, its front is notched by sharp canyons, and a series of alluvial cones extending from the mouths of these canyons spread over the valley floor. The range is made up of a series of ridges that overlap one another, as is well shown along the road that crosses the range through Mason Pass on the way from Mason Valley to Ludwig, the crossing being made not transversely but at a narrow angle to the trend of the range.

Mason Valley is from 4 to 12 miles wide. A few miles south of the area shown in Plate I the East and West forks of Walker River unite to form the main river, which flows northward through the valley and then southeastward into Walker Lake, 35 miles east of Yerington. The water of the river is largely used for irrigation, and the valley supports a flourishing agriculture. Smiths Valley, on the west side of the Singatse Range, is a broad, arid expanse, at whose north end, northwest of Ludwig, is a playa lake that generally becomes dry early in September.

The climate of the Yerington district is that typical of the Great Basin region. Owing to the aridity and to its moderate elevation, the Singatse Range is without running water—in fact, the range is so dry that there is only one small spring within it.

FIELD WORK.

Field work was begun on July 3 and completed on September 11, 1914. During this work the writer was ably assisted by E. L. Jones, jr.

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

The number of publications on the Yerington district is not large. The only previous systematic account of the geology is that by Ransome, which is based upon a week's reconnaissance devoted mainly to examinations of the mines.

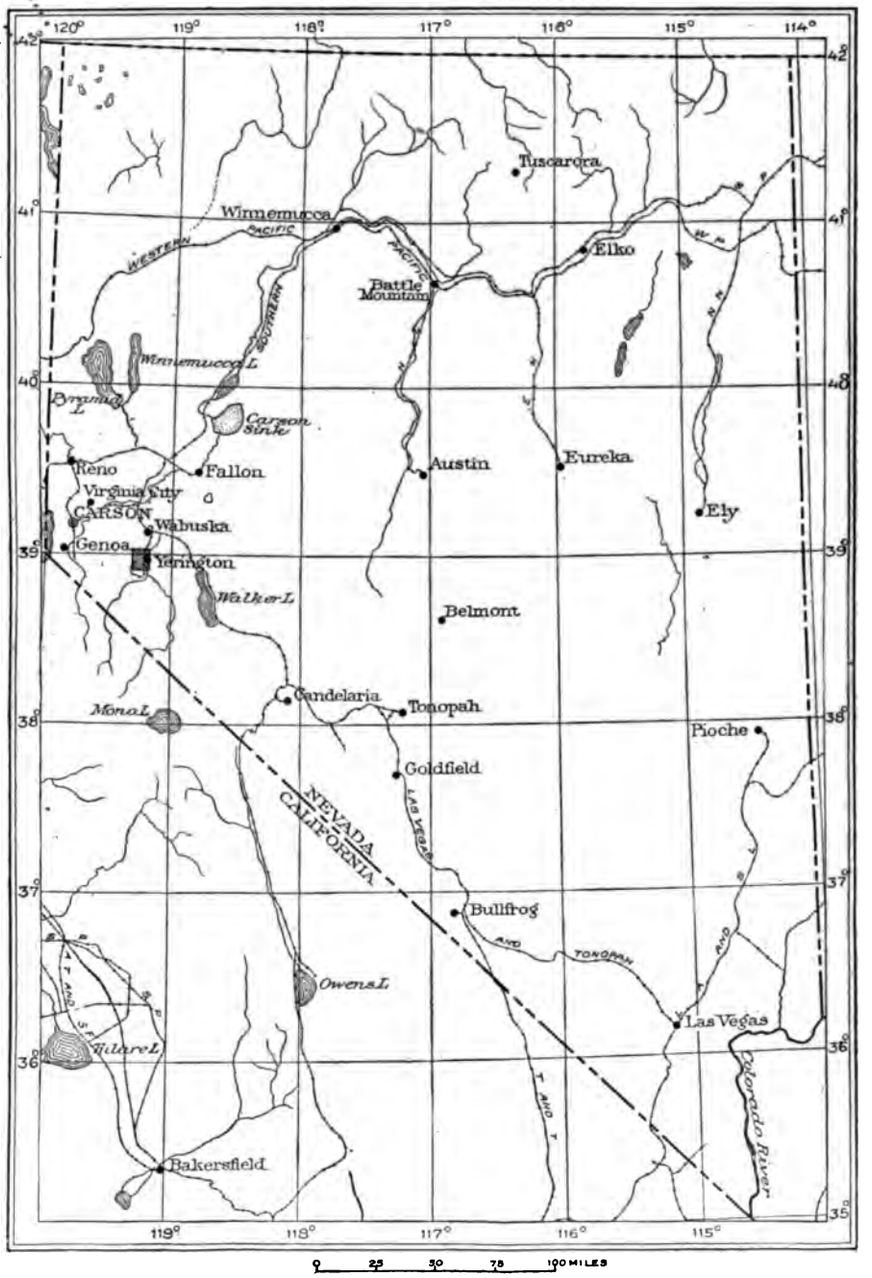


FIGURE 1.—Index map showing the location of the Yerington district, Nev.

1903. Spurr, J. E., Descriptive geology of Nevada south of the fortieth parallel and adjacent portions of California: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 208, pp. 117–120.

Gives a few scattered observations concerning mainly the southern part of the Singatse Range.

1905. Smith, D. T., The geology of the upper region of the main Walker River, Nev.: California Univ. Dept. Geology Bull., vol. 4, pp. 1–32.

The geology of the upper region of the main Walker River, of which the Yerington district is a small part, is described and a reconnaissance map is presented.

1907. Jennings, E. P., The genesis of the copper deposits of Yerington, Nev.: Canadian Min. Inst. Jour., vol. 10, pp. 257–260.

Recognizes clearly the contact-metamorphic origin of the deposits and their dependence on fissuring, but the supporting evidence is not presented convincingly.

1909. Jennings, E. P., The localization of values in ore bodies and the occurrence of shoots in metalliferous deposits: Econ. Geology, vol. 4, pp. 255–257.

Practically a restatement of the earlier paper on the genesis of the Yerington copper deposits.

1909. Ransome, F. L., The Yerington copper district, Nev.: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 380, pp. 99–119.

Outlines the broader features of the geology of the district, gives a section across the range, and describes the ore deposits and the principal mines.

1910. Carpenter, J. A., The Yerington copper district: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 101, pp. 4–9.

This valuable paper deals mainly with the state of development of the principal mines of the district in 1910.

1911. Jennings, E. P., Secondary copper ores of the Ludwig mine, Yerington, Nev.: Canadian Min. Inst. Jour., vol. 11, pp. 463–466.

1912. Rogers, A. F., The occurrence and origin of gypsum and anhydrite at the Ludwig mine, Lyon County, Nev.: Econ. Geology, vol. 7, pp. 185–189.

Gives a section at the mine, showing a bed of anhydrite, 450 feet thick, interstratified between quartzite and limestone. The anhydrite has been hydrated to gypsum to a depth of 400 feet on the hanging-wall side.

HISTORY OF MINING.

Mining in the Yerington district dates back at least as far as 1865, when attempts were made to work the oxidized copper ore at the Ludwig mine. Prior to 1907, however, operations throughout the district were intermittent and never attained much importance, and as a matter of fact the district did not begin to yield much copper until after 1912. The most important of the early activities appears to have been the mining of natural bluestone to supply the reduction works at Virginia City during the period when the great bonanza ore bodies of the Comstock lode were being extracted. The bluestone occurred in the outcrops of the principal ore bodies in considerable quantities, and many thousand tons were mined to furnish the copper sulphate used in the Washoe process of amalgamating the silver ores of the Comstock lode. A smelter was built at Ludwig in the early days, but it was not successful. At the Bluestone mine, on the east side of the range, a smelter was built in 1900, but it was not operated long, and similarly the smelter at Yerington station did not make any notable output. These early attempts were concerned chiefly with the oxidized ores, which were naturally richer than the sulphide ore but occurred in comparatively small quantity. In the absence of transportation facilities the larger bodies of primary ore, essentially unenriched and of low grade, were not attractive.

Interest in the district revived about 1907. Some of the largest deposits were acquired by energetic companies with adequate capital, and a campaign of active exploration and development was begun. The Nevada Copper Belt Railroad, 41 miles long, was built into the district from Wabuska, on the Southern Pacific system; it was commenced in August, 1909, and completed to Ludwig in September, 1911. A smelting plant, eventually increased to a capacity of 1,800 tons a day, was constructed by the Mason Valley Mines Co. at Thompson, 2 miles north of Wabuska. Its situation here at the north end of the arable part of the valley, together with the fact that the prevailing wind is from the south, in large measure precludes the danger of serious difficulty with the agricultural interests of Mason Valley on account of damage by smelter fumes. The plant began operations on January 6, 1912, and a considerable output was soon attained, largely from the ores of the Yerington district. At first a matte containing approximately 40 per cent of copper was produced, which was shipped to the Garfield smelter near Salt Lake City for conversion, but later two converters were added to the plant, and early in 1914 the production of blister copper was commenced.

The smelter was operated continuously until October 20, 1914, when it was shut down, owing to the disastrous effect of the outbreak of the European war on the price of copper. In

spite of the recovery of the copper market and the high prices of metals that ruled during 1915, the smelter remained idle, as did also the Mason Valley mine, from which it had drawn a large part of its supply of ore. Elsewhere in the district, however, mining was stimulated by the great rise in the price of copper, and much activity prevailed.

In February, 1917, the smelter again began operations, and a large output was made from the ores of the Bluestone, Mason Valley, and Nevada-Douglas mines.

PRODUCTION.

The production of the Yerington district prior to 1905 is not accurately ascertainable but probably did not exceed 1,000,000 pounds of copper, mainly as natural bluestone and other oxidized ores. The total mine production of copper since 1905, as obtained from the files of the United States Geological Survey, is 61,193,800 pounds. This copper was recovered from or was contained in 886,624 tons of ore, the average yield being therefore approximately 3.45 per cent of copper. The output of gold and silver incidental to the recovery of copper has been insignificant.

Copper produced in the Yerington district, Nev., 1905–1917.

	Mine production.	
	Ore (tons).	Copper (pounds).
1905	1,382	294,000
1906	2,501	869,000
1907	1,074	297,000
1908	360	101,000
1911	120	2,800
1912	239,606	17,058,000
1913	206,558	15,106,000
1914	102,467	7,274,000
1915	4,736	701,000
1916	19,820	3,491,000
1917	308,000	[a]16,000,000

[a] Preliminary estimate.

GENERAL GEOLOGY.

TRIASSIC ROCKS.

CHARACTER.

The oldest rocks of the Yerington district are Triassic andesite, felsite, limestone, quartzite, and subordinate shale. Near Ludwig they include a thick bed of anhydrite, whose outcrop is altered to gypsum. They form a narrow, irregular belt extending across the portion of the range west of Mason. They have been intruded by granodiorite and quartz monzonite, and as a result they have been highly metamorphosed, some by simple recrystallization and others by addition of new material. The limestones especially were altered by pneumatolysis, and as the resultant rocks are composed solidly of garnet or kindred silicates, it has been found necessary to map large areas—in fact, about one-half of the total exposure of Triassic rocks—under a separate symbol as garnetites and allied rocks.

The rocks dip from 70° to 90°; on the east flank of the range they dip 70° W. and on the west flank 70° E. as a rule, but the structure is probably not synclinal, as the rocks differ widely in character and sequence on the two sides of the range. They are cut by many faults, which are of at least three different ages and some of which are of large stratigraphic displacement. These features, combined with the profound contact metamorphism, have rendered it impossible to establish fully the stratigraphic sequence. A thickness of at least 8,000 feet of rock, however, appears to be represented.

The Triassic rocks are a small remnant of a formerly extensive formation; they have been left isolated in an area now occupied mainly by granitic rocks of probably early Cretaceous age and by Tertiary volcanic rocks. They are, however, the rocks of main economic interest, because the limestones of the formation inclose the principal ore bodies of the district.

AGE.

Smith [1] found some evidence indicating that the rocks are of Triassic age, and Jones [2] found Triassic fossils in place near the Ludwig mine.

During the present investigation fossils were found on the south side of the road near the Malachite mine, where they are abundant but poorly preserved and mainly of one species. They occur at two horizons, in black shales interstratified with limestone separated by about 150 feet of felsite, but are more abundant at the upper horizon. The shales are overlain mainly by massive limestone, which includes

[1] Smith, D. T., op. cit., pp. 9–10.

[2] Jones, J. C., The origin of the anhydrite at the Ludwig mine, Lyon County, Nev.: Econ. Geology vol. 7, p. 400, 1912.

some alternations of limestone and felsite. T. W. Stanton reports on the fossils collected here as follows:

9215. Lot B. Malachite mine, Yerington district, Nev.:
Daonella sp.
Daonella? sp.
Triassic.

9217. No. 51-J. Near Malachite mine:
Daonella sp.
Ammonite; imprint too obscure for generic determination.
Triassic.

9218. No. 52-J. Near Malachite mine:
Daonella sp.
Ammonite imprint; possibly a Ceratites.
Triassic.

Imprints of similar fossils were found in shale halfway between the Malachite and Mason Valley mines and in shale 1,500 feet north of the McConnell mine. A well-preserved *Halobia*, a typical Triassic fossil, wholly garnetized, was found in the garnetites west of the McConnell mine. It is concluded from this distribution of Triassic fossils that all the pregranitic rocks of the district are of Triassic age.

VOLCANIC ROCKS.

ANDESITES.

Andesites form a prominent belt extending along the front of the range from Mason southward. They occur also along the summit south of the direct road between Mason and Ludwig and as infaulted blocks near the Western Nevada mine.

The andesites are moderately dark rocks that display some petrographic diversity. The most common variety is probably that carrying abundant phenocrysts of plagioclase and hornblende or pyroxene, both somewhat inconspicuous and blurred through secondary alteration. Some of the andesite differs from the rest because of its numerous large phenocrysts of tabular plagioclase. Both massive porphyries and pyroclastic breccias occur in the andesite series, which is therefore clearly of extrusive origin. Dacite, characterized by numerous large, prominent corroded quartz phenocrysts associated with the feldspars, is intercalated in the andesites in moderate amount.

Under the microscope a typical andesite, from the canyon up which the road to the Malachite mine goes, is found to show the following features: The feldspar phenocrysts are andesine ($Ab_{55}An_{45}$); they are more or less intergrown with amphibole and other secondary minerals, and in consequence most of them no longer stand out sharply from the groundmass. The femic phenocrysts—whether they were hornblende or pyroxene originally is now not ascertainable—have recrystallized to irregular aggregates of light-green amphibole. The groundmass is fine grained and contains evenly scattered through it innumerable prisms of the light-green amphibole and minute grains of magnetite.

The andesites that occur near the intrusive bodies of quartz monzonite have been recrystallized. The effect most obvious on casual inspection is that they have become darker and appear fresher. Moreover, the porphyritic structure has become obscure. In the lower part of the canyon through which passes the road to the Western Nevada mine the andesites have recrystallized so thoroughly that they have a decidedly dioritic appearance, but the retention of pyroclastic structure, as revealed on weather-etched surfaces, still gives a clue to their extrusive origin. Under the microscope the thermally altered andesites are found to consist mainly of plagioclase and hornblende. The hornblende is evenly scattered throughout the rocks, is more or less spongiform, and is evidently secondary. The original porphyritic structure has been obscured partly by the recrystallization of the femic phenocrysts and partly by the growth of multitudes of minute hornblende prisms in the cores of the plagioclase phenocrysts.

The maximum indicated thickness of the andesite series is 2,000 feet. Immediately above the andesites are felsites. As the andesites are intruded by felsite sills, and as extrusive felsites and felsite breccias are interstratified with the overlying fossiliferous Triassic limestones, it is clear that the andesites are the lowest member of the local Triassic section.

SODA RHYOLITE-FELSITE (KERATOPHYRE).

GENERAL FEATURES.

Soda rhyolite-felsites make up an important element in the Triassic section. They are characterized by their light color, aphanitic

texture, and obscurely porphyritic habit. As they carry but few phenocrysts and as these are generally inconspicuous, the felsites closely resemble fine-grained sedimentary rocks ranging from cherts to dense quartzites. They resemble also the aphanitic calc-silicate rocks that commonly result from contact-metamorphic action—rocks that are logically to be expected in an area so highly metamorphosed by igneous intrusions as the Yerington district. In the field, therefore, the felsites are generally discriminable with difficulty from a variety of rocks of widely different origins. Fortunately, however, certain of the felsites reveal their volcanic origin either by a conspicuous flow banding or by a breccia structure that is developed by the weathering of exposed surfaces. Notwithstanding the diversity of structure thus locally shown on weathered surfaces, the felsites have the striking peculiarity that on fresh fracture all are of structureless flintlike or cherty appearance.

The main bulk of the felsites lies immediately above the top of the andesites. The greatest thickness is about 1,200 feet, or at least felsites strongly preponderate in a belt of this thickness, as shown along the crest of the ridge extending east from the Mason Valley mine. They occur in smaller thicknesses in the overlying limestone series. Among the more notable of these minor belts is the felsite breccia forming the footwall of the ore-bearing zone at the Mason Valley mine.

The most prominent development of the felsites is the thick belt already mentioned, which extends along the east flank of the range. In this belt they are generally unaltered by dynamic or contact metamorphism. The felsites occurring in the area of highly metamorphosed rocks extending from the McConnell mine to the summit of the range have been recrystallized, and finely flaky biotite has been caused to grow in them, so that their recognition becomes difficult; some, indeed, closely resemble aplite.

PETROGRAPHY.

The felsites include flows, tuffs, breccias, and intrusive rocks. In color they range from snow-white to grayish green. The effusive and pyroclastic members are in the main aphanitic rocks carrying a few obscure inconspicuous phenocrysts of feldspar. Some contain small sporadic corroded crystals of quartz, but such quartz-bearing felsites are comparatively rare. In the intrusive felsites the texture is microcrystalline and the phenocrysts are more common and more readily distinguishable, so that the igneous origin of these rocks is far more easily recognizable.

Under the microscope the massive felsites—that is, the flows and intrusives—all appear to be essentially similar. They show sporadic phenocrysts of albite, or of sodic oligoclase, embedded in a groundmass that is generally cryptocrystalline. Biotite or hornblende appear not to have been present. A secondary mica, probably sericite, occurs as minute fibers in some of the felsites. Further details are presented in connection with the felsites that have been chemically analyzed.

The breccias, which are composed of angular fragments as much as several inches in length, are not as a rule discriminable from the lavas on fresh fracture. This variety of pyroclastic rock is the more common in the region, but near the Mason Valley mine somewhat different explosive products of the felsitic eruptions were found. They occur as thin strata of quartz-feldspar tuff inclosed in the massive brown garnetite that forms the predominant country rock southeast of the office of the mine. The tuff is a white rock made up largely of feldspar but containing quartz particles somewhat larger than the average grain of the rock; the general megascopic effect is that of an aplite porphyry. The clastic origin becomes apparent under the microscope, however, and the rock is seen to be made up of albite, quartz, and sporadic fragments of a trachytoidal volcanic material composed of albite.

The intrusive felsites, as previously mentioned, are sufficiently coarse in grain to be termed microcrystalline. A snow-white felsite of this kind, containing scattered phenocrysts of feldspar, occurs on the divide south of Ludwig; it shows under the microscope crystals of oligoclase-albite, somewhat more sodic than $Ab_{86}An_{14}$, set in a groundmass whose components are well individualized. In this respect it contrasts notably with the extrusive felsites, but otherwise it is quite similar. The groundmass consists of quartz and feldspar, probably albite, forming a mosaic whose structure ranges between allotrio-

morphic and panidiomorphic granular. Titanite, apatite, magnetite, and zircon occur sparsely, and the secondary minerals epidote and actinolite are present in small amounts, mainly in partial replacement of the phenocrysts.

A rock that is very similar but is rich in phenocrysts of albite—an albitophyre, as it may be called—occurs on the ridge east of the Western Nevada mine.

One complete and two partial analyses of the felsites have been made by R. C. Wells in the laboratory of the United States Geological Survey. They show somewhat greater diversity than was expected but bring out well the highly siliceous, soda-rich character of the lavas and their poverty in iron and magnesia.

Analyses of felsites (keratophyres) from the Yerington district, Nev.

[R. C. Wells, analyst.]

	1	2	3
SiO_2	72.73	77.17	70.18
Al_2O_3	14.42	[a] 13.84	[a] 18.43
Fe_2O_3	.73	.....	.....
FeO	.94	.....	.....
MgO	.32	.....	.....
CaO	.87	1.47	2.55
Na_2O	4.66	6.05	7.46
K_2O	4.50	.38	.44
H_2O-	.36	.....	.....
H_2O+	.36	.....	.....
TiO_2	.22	.....	.....
ZrO_2	.04	.....	.....
CO_2	.19	.....	.....
P_2O_5	.07	.....	.....
MnO	.01	.....	.....
BaO	.09	.....	.....
	100.51	98.91	99.06

[a] Includes some Fe_2O_3, etc.

1. Malachite mine, north of road.
2. Mason Valley mine, from cutting on road between office and portal of tunnel No. 3.
3. Douglas mine.

The felsite obtained near the Malachite mine (No. 1) is a flintlike rock of conchoidal fracture, carrying sparse phenocrysts of glassy plagioclase one-tenth of an inch or less in length. Under the microscope it proves to be holocrystalline, probably owing to devitrification. The phenocrysts are seen to be albite near $Ab_{92}An_8$ in composition. Octahedrons of magnetite 0.02 millimeter in size are common, and apatite and titanite are the other accessory minerals. Chlorite (in part possibly] morphous after biotite or hornblende), ε and calcite are minor secondary m The groundmass, consisting of irre interlocking aggregates, averages 0.00[illegible] meter in grain. Study of the grou immersed in oils of known refractive raises some interesting queries. The mum index of all particles is found to 1.529—in other words, no orthoclase is p although the subjoined calculation chemical analysis of the felsite calls per cent of orthoclase. Grains whose range between approximately 1.530 an make up practically the whole of the g mass; in liquid of index 1.544 a few gr quartz can be detected, but the am totally disproportionate to that cal from the analysis. The computed comp is given in the following table:

Mineral composition of felsites.

	1	2
Quartz	26.60	37.30
Orthoclase (mol.)	26.78	2.23
Albite (mol.)	39.45	51.55
Anorthite (mol.)	1.95	7.23
Magnetite	1.16	.....
Titanite	.59	.....
Apatite	.15	.....
Calcite	.40	.....
Chlorite	2.03	.....
	99.11	98.31

The felsite from the vicinity of the Valley mine (No. 2) is a dense snow rock without phenocrysts; under the scope it is seen to consist wholly of a mately interlocking aggregate of minute The refractive indices of all the grains 1.529, and some of the grains have exceeding 1.544; hence, in connection w chemical analysis, it is clear that the consists largely of albitic feldspar plu quartz.

The felsite from Douglas Hill (No also a dense rock without phenocrysts characterized by a well-marked bandi thin section it is found to consist of a intergrown aggregate of colorless, unt weakly birefringent grains that ε 0.02 millimeter in diameter. Apatite, ene (?), and actinolite in radial group

as minor constituents. Examination of the crushed rock in oils of known indices shows that the indices of all particles exceed 1.529 and are notably less than 1.544, the minimum index of quartz. The quartz indicated by the computed mineral composition is therefore not present. The three felsites that have been chemically analyzed and critically examined as to their mineral composition accordingly suggest that sodium-aluminum silicates more siliceous than albite are present, a conclusion similar to that which Mügge reached long ago in his classic studies on the keratophyres of Westphalia.[1]

SEDIMENTARY ROCKS.

The sedimentary rocks consist principally of limestone and quartzite. The larger masses of these rocks have been mapped separately (Pl. I, in pocket). The limestones as a rule are light colored, massive, and coarsely crystalline. Some thinly bedded black limestone, 200 feet thick, occurs east of the Mason Valley mine, however, and extends southward to the Malachite mine. Shale is not common in the district, the principal occurrence being the fossiliferous beds near the south workings of the Malachite mine.

Quartzite is exposed at the upper edge of the alluvium in the town of Ludwig, where it forms the lowermost member of the local Triassic section. It is separated from the overlying rocks by a strike fault. A larger mass, surrounded by granodiorite, occurs on the hill northwest of Ludwig. It is a vitreous quartzite, which the microscope shows is composed wholly of interlocking quartz grains. In the absence of any positive evidence bearing on its age the quartzite is provisionally mapped with the Triassic rocks.

GARNETITES AND ALLIED ROCKS.

CHARACTER AND DISTRIBUTION.

Highly metamorphic rocks—the so-called lime-silicate rocks[2]—make up about half the area underlain by the Triassic. Rocks composed wholly of brown garnet, referred to in this report as garnetites, are most abundant, but many other varieties occur, such as those consisting of epidote, clinozoisite, and vesuvianite, singly or together, or such as those making up the thick white strata composed chiefly of wollastonite, as at the Bluestone and Ludwig mines.

The areas in which rocks of this kind predominate are shown separately on the geologic map (Pl. I). Garnetite and allied rocks, however, also occur to some extent interstratified with the limestone in the areas where limestone prevails.

In places felsite and felsite tuff are intercalated with the calc-hornfelses, and it is accordingly difficult in the field to distinguish these two kinds of rock. The intercalated felsites have not uncommonly been metamorphosed to solid aggregates of fine-grained epidote.

The brown garnetites are well shown on the hill south of the office of the Mason Valley mine. They are heavy, dense, massive rocks composed wholly of microcrystalline garnet. As indicated by its refractive index (1.81), the garnet is a variety halfway between grossularite and andradite. Similar garnetites, still retaining stratification, form the hill west of the McConnell mine. Under the microscope only minute amounts of pyroxene, quartz, and calcite are found to be associated with the preponderant garnet composing the rock. The index of this garnet also proves to be 1.81. A garnetite from this locality, noteworthy in containing a garnetized fossil, was partly analyzed in the laboratory of the Geological Survey.

The analysis given below clearly confirms the optical determination that the garnet is a variety about halfway between grossularite and andradite.

Partial analysis of garnetite from hill near the McConnell mine.

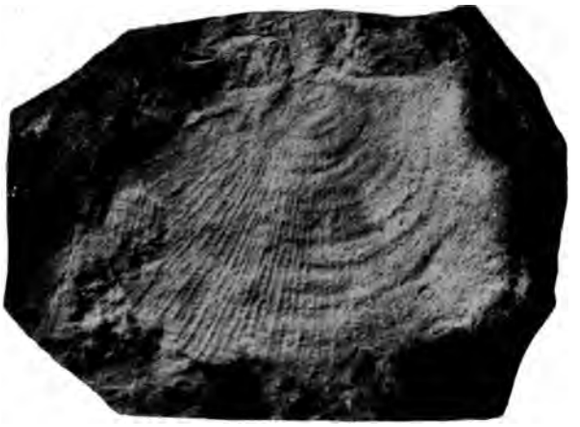
[W. B. Hicks, analyst.]

SiO_2	40.89
Al_2O_3	7.63
Fe_2O_3 (total iron)	15.39
MgO	1.26
CaO	30 61

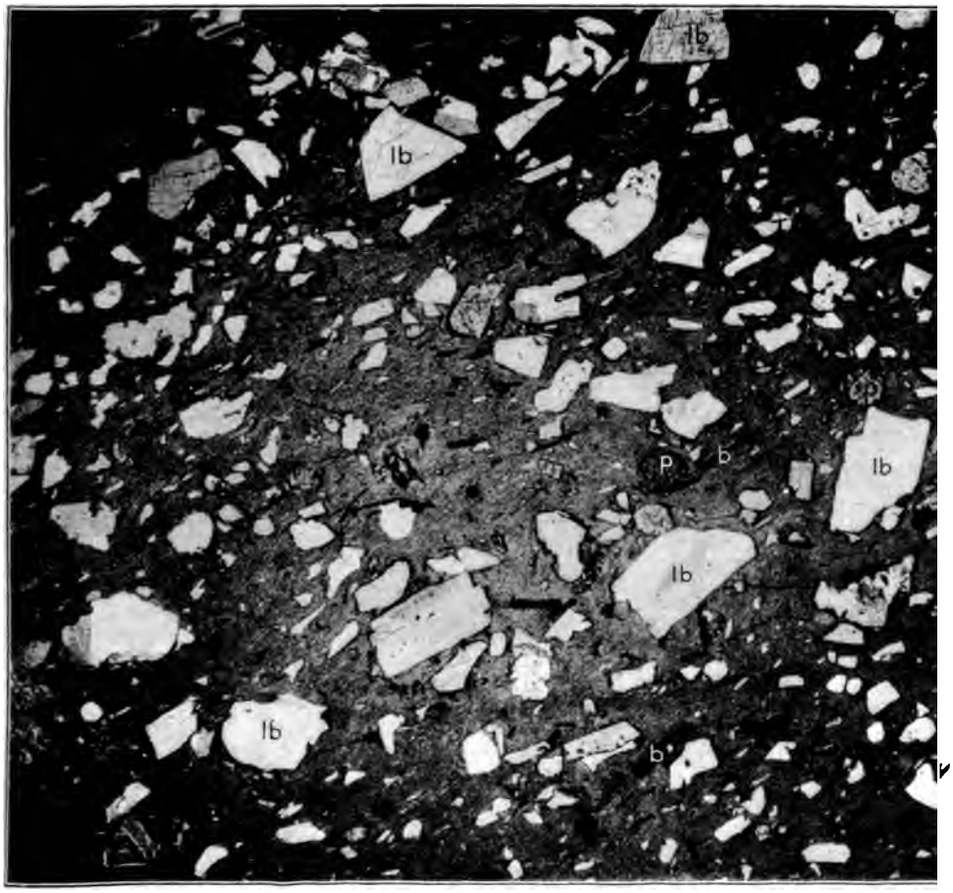
A stadia traverse was made across the strike of the rocks on Douglas Hill, and specimens

[1] Mügge, O., Untersuchungen ueber die "Lenneporphyre" in Westfalen und den angrenzenden Gebieten: Neues Jahrb., Beilage Band 8, p. 616, 1893.

[2] There is no wholly satisfactory name for rocks of this kind. Flett and others of the Geological Survey of Great Britain call them calc-silicate hornfelses; the writer has elsewhere (Tungsten deposits of northwestern Inyo County, Cal.: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 640, p. 233, 1916) suggested that this term be shortened to calc-hornfelses.



A. GARNETIZED HALOBIA.



B. PHOTOMICROGRAPH OF LATITE VITROPHYRE.

lb, Labradorite; p, pyroxene; b, biotite.

were taken from those rocks that differed perceptibly to the unaided eye; the specimens were examined microscopically and the accompanying section (fig. 2) was drawn. It is probable that if more specimens had been collected, more varieties of lime-silicate rocks would have been discriminated microscopically. At the base of the section is a much brecciated quartzite (*a*); above this is the coarse limestone (*b*) that incloses the Ludwig lode; and above this are lime-silicate rocks and felsites, aggregating more than 1,500 feet in thickness. Although these rocks are highly metamorphic, they are well stratified and retain their general aspect of sedimentary rocks. The fine-grained rock near the base of the belt of white lime-silicate rocks (*c*) consists chiefly of wollastonite, with accessory plagioclase ($Ab_{73}An_{27}$), diopside, and pyrite. The faintly banded aphanitic hornfels (*e*) resembles to the eye exactly the banded felsites of the region; under the microscope, however, it proves to consist largely of slender fibers of tremolite scattered through a feebly birefringent granular aggregate, which probably consists of plagioclase, as its maximum refractive index, determined by the immersion method, is 1.544. The uppermost belt of black hornfelses (*f*) on casual examination resembles a series of thin-bedded black limestones, but on closer inspection it is found to consist of heavy aphanitic rock. In thin section such rock is seen to be made up largely of vesuvianite, of index 1.71, and epidote of a pale variety near clinozoisite. The black color of the rock is due to very abundant and finely disseminated carbonaceous matter. This belt of black rocks is overlain by felsites (the felsite whose analysis is given in column 3, on p. 15, came from this belt) and aphanitic hornfelses. A hornfels of this belt—a heavy even-grained aphanite of grayish-green color—proves in thin section to consist of vesuvianite, diopside, and quartz, which is partly idiomorphic against the other two minerals. Near the top of the section there occur garnetites which are composed solidly of microcrystalline garnet; as determined by the immersion method, the refractive index of the garnet is 1.75, showing that the garnet is nearly pure grossularite.

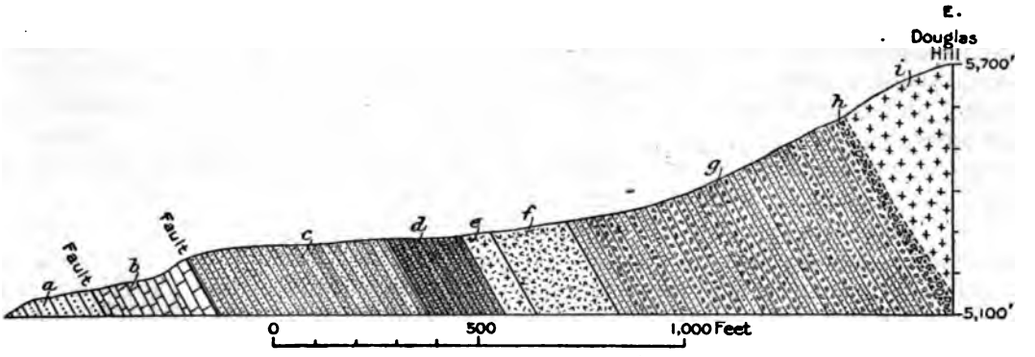


FIGURE 2.—Geologic section extending N. 71° W. from the summit of Douglas Hill, Nev. *a*, Quartzite, highly brecciated; *b*, limestone; *c*, white lime-silicate rocks; *d*, black lime-silicate rocks; *e*, aphanitic tremolite rock, probably including some felsites; *f*, black epidote vesuvianite rocks; *g*, felsites, lime-silicate rocks, and garnetites; *h*, fault breccia cemented by andradite; *i*, andradite rock.

ORIGIN OF THE METAMORPHIC ROCKS.

The fact that the appearance of normally stratified rocks is preserved by the dense aphanitic wollastonite rocks and garnetites suggests that large amounts of silica, ferric oxide, and possibly other substances were added during metamorphism and that the volumes of the original strata have remained unchanged. This conclusion appears to be confirmed by the discovery of a completely garnetized fossil in the stratified garnetites near the McConnell mine.[1] This fossil was identified as *Halobia* sp. by T. W. Stanton, who commented on its preservation in undistorted form. (See Pl. II, *A*.) The petrographic description and chemical analysis of the garnet matrix of the *Halobia* is given on page 16, and from these it appears that the garnet is a variety high in the andradite molecule. Mani-

[1] Fossils preserved intact in silicated contact-metamorphic limestones are not uncommon. Lindgren (Mineral deposits, p. 671, 1913) says that "at Tres Hermanas, N. Mex., near the contact with granite porphyry, Spirifers and Fenestellas have been perfectly preserved in the garnetized rock." Goldschmidt (Die Kontakt-metamorphose im Kristianiagebiet, p. 327, 1911) found that in some of the contact-altered limestones thick-walled brachiopod shells have been completely altered to wollastonite.

festly the garnetization of the *Halobia* and its matrix took place without change in volume or increase of porosity, and it must therefore have involved the addition of large amounts of ferric iron, silica, and probably alumina to the metamorphosed limestone from an extraneous source. In view of the considerable areal extent of rocks of this kind in the Yerington district, this great accession of material becomes one of the most noteworthy features of the geology of the district.

Inclosed in the lime-silicate rocks are irregular masses of limestone, which, as the field evidence discloses, are residual from interbedded strata that were not wholly replaced by silicates. Incomplete replacement of this kind is well shown in a belt of thin-bedded black limestone 200 feet thick near the Mason Valley mine. (See fig. 7, p. 53.) The northern extension of the belt is completely metamorphosed to silicates, but toward the south the silicates diminish abruptly and finger out irregularly in stringers penetrating the unaltered limestone.

Along the contact of the massive limestone belt and the calcium silicate rocks southwest of Douglas Hill blocks and slabs of unsilicated limestone are commonly inclosed in rocks composed solidly of silicates; that this relation is not due to faulting that occurred after the period of silication is shown by such features as the corroded and embayed boundaries of the limestone blocks and by the tonguelike masses of silicates penetrating the limestone. Along this contact there occur also breccias of limestone in which the limestone fragments are surrounded by networks of tremolite fibers.

The widespread profound metamorphism described in the preceding paragraphs occurred shortly after the intrusion of the granodiorite and quartz monzonite, and, as pointed out in detail on page 43, it almost wholly preceded the intrusion of the quartz monzonite porphyry. It led to the development of large masses of aphanitic or microcrystalline silicate rocks. It is referred to in this report as "the metamorphism of the first period" to distinguish it from the later, more localized, and widely different metamorphism accompanying the formation of the copper ores of the district.[1]

[1] A similar relation between regional contact metamorphism and later deposition of contact-metamorphic ore occurs in the Darwin district, Cal. (See Knopf, Adolph, The Darwin silver-lead mining district, Cal.: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 580, pp. 1–18, 1915.)

GYPSUM.

A bed of gypsum 450 feet in maximum thickness and sufficiently large to be shown on the geologic map (Pl. I) occurs near the Ludwig mine. It is underlain by quartzite and is overlain by limestone about 170 feet thick, which separates it from the Ludwig lode. These geologic relations are shown in figures 9 (p. 59) and 10 (p. 60). A small mass of intrusive granodiorite lies within 200 feet of the main outcrop of the gypsum bed.

The origin of the gypsum has aroused considerable interest. Ransome[2] suggested that it resulted from the alteration of limestone by acid solutions derived from the oxidizing sulphides of the Ludwig ore body. Later development work at the mine showed, however, that the gypsum passes into anhydrite in depth, and Rogers[3] established conclusively that the gypsum originated from the anhydrite by hydration. It was assumed by Rogers that the anhydrite was originally formed during the evaporation of an inland sea. Jones,[4] however, advanced the hypothesis that the anhydrite resulted from the dehydration of a bed of gypsum originally laid down during the deposition of the Triassic rocks. He based his explanation on the fact that the Triassic at other places in Nevada where it has not been affected by intrusive igneous rocks contains interstratified beds of gypsum; but at Ludwig, where the Triassic is cut by granodiorite, anhydrite occurs, which is very probably therefore metamorphosed gypsum. If gypsum is heated at atmospheric pressure to 130° C. it loses all its water and becomes converted into anhydrite; at higher pressures the temperature of dehydration would be raised, in accordance with the law of Le Chatelier. Now the rocks associated with the anhydrite have been profoundly altered by thermal metamorphism, as is described on pages 16–17 and shown in figure 2, and this leaves little doubt that the anhydrite, if originally gypsum, was heated to a temperature high enough to effect its dehydration, notwithstanding its burial to con-

[2] Ransome, F. L., The Yerington copper district, Nev.: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 380, pp. 112–113, 1909.

[3] Rogers, A. F., The occurrence and origin of gypsum and anhydrite at the Ludwig mine, Lyon County, Nev.: Econ. Geology, vol. 7, pp. 185–189, 1912; see also Notes on the occurrence of anhydrite in the United States: School of Mines Quart., vol. 36, pp. 128–130, 1915.

[4] Jones, J. C., The origin of the anhydrite at the Ludwig mine, Lyon County, Nev.: Econ. Geology, vol. 7, pp. 400–402, 1912.

siderable depth. Obviously, however, no decisive evidence can be adduced in this area of intrusion, metamorphism, and faulting to establish whether the bed was originally laid down as gypsum or as anhydrite.

The deposit was formerly utilized as a commercial source of gypsum, as is described on page 62.

CORRELATION OF THE TRIASSIC ROCKS.

The Triassic rocks of Nevada were divided by Hague into two formations. The lower of these was called the Koipato and was described as consisting of quartzites and "felsitic porphyroids," aggregating roughly 6,000 feet in thickness. The porphyries were thought to be metamorphic sedimentary rocks. It was shown by Ransome,[1] however, that the Koipato is dominantly of igneous origin. "It consists of volcanic flows, mostly rhyolitic but including also andesitic lavas, associated with tuffs, conglomerates, grits, and limestones." The later work of Jones[2] and Schrader[3] in the recently discovered Rochester district, in the Humboldt Range, has confirmed this statement and has shown the wide textural variety of rhyolites included in the Koipato formation.

One of the more coarsely crystalline "porphyroids" from Cottonwood Canyon, in the Humboldt Range, was analyzed for the Fortieth Parallel Survey,[4] as follows:

Analysis of rhyolite from the Humboldt Range, Nev.

[M. R. Woodward, analyst]

SiO_2	74.74
Al_2O_3	14.14
Fe_2O_3	.79
CaO	1.51
MgO	.39
Na_2O	.92
K_2O	5.29
Loss on ignition	1.88
	99.66

This analysis shows that the rhyolite is a normal potassic variety, and in this respect it differs very considerably from the soda-rich rhyolites in the Triassic of the Yerington district.

The Star Peak formation overlies the Koipato and consists, as determined by Hague, of "broad alternating zones of quartzites and limestones," roughly estimated as 10,000 feet thick. According to Ransome, the stratigraphy and lithology of the formation are in need of detailed study. The formation is of Middle and Upper Triassic age, as established by Gabb, Meek, Hyatt and Smith, and J. C. Merriam. The Triassic of the Humboldt Range also contains thick lenses of gypsum,[5] such as occur also in the Yerington district.

The Triassic rocks of Nevada, as will be seen from the foregoing statements, attain a great thickness, possibly as much as 16,000 feet, of which 6,000 feet is dominantly of igneous character. The locality nearest to the Yerington district at which Triassic fossils occur is in the Pine Nut Mountains, 15 miles northwest of the district. Here Whitney[6] and later Spurr[7] found fossils in shaly limestone, but not much is known about the rocks of this locality. The Triassic probably occurs, according to Hill,[8] at many places in western Nevada. In eastern California, in the Inyo Range, the Triassic appears in large volume; it includes here at least 4,500 feet of andesitic lavas, tuffs, and breccias.[9] The igneous rocks are interleaved with marine limestones whose fauna has been carefully studied by J. P. Smith and determined to be of Middle Triassic age. Lindgren[10] has assembled the information showing that the Triassic period was one of volcanic activity along the whole Pacific coast from Inyo County, Cal., to the Alaska Range.

CRETACEOUS (?) ROCKS.

GENERAL RELATIONS.

The Triassic rocks, after being folded, were invaded by a succession of igneous rocks, which, named in the order of their intrusion, are basic granodiorite, quartz monzonite, aplite, and quartz monzonite porphyry. These post-

[1] Ransome, F. L., Notes on some mining districts in Humboldt County, Nev.: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 414, p. 32, 1909.

[2] Jones, J. C., Geology of Rochester, Nev.: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 106, pp. 737–738, 1913.

[3] Schrader, F. C., The Rochester mining district, Nev.: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 580, pp. 314–338, 1915.

[4] U. S. Geol. Expl. 40th Par. Rept., vol. 2, p. 722, 1877.

[5] Louderback, G. D., Basin Range structure of the Humboldt region: Geol. Soc. America Bull., vol. 15, p. 295, 1904.

[6] Whitney, J. D., California Geol. Survey, vol. 1, p. 459, 1865.

[7] Spurr, J. E., Descriptive geology of Nevada south of the fortieth parallel and adjacent portions of California: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 208, pp. 122–123, 1903.

[8] Hill, J. M., Some mining districts in northeastern California and northwestern Nevada: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 594, p. 20, 1915.

[9] Knopf, Adolph, Mineral resources of the Inyo and White mountains, Cal.: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 540, pp. 87–88, 1914.

[10] Lindgren, Waldemar, Igneous geology of the Cordilleras, in Problems of American Geology, pp. 250–252, Yale University, 1915.

s are presumably of early
ce those of the Sierra Nevada,
) the west.
:e and quartz monzonite are
nportant. Although no great
separated their intrusions,
are chemically distinct, the
) being much more siliceous
lower in iron, magnesia, and
ere derived from a common
ies a notable differentiation,
the hypothetically resultant
e occurs in the district.
sedimentary rocks were in-
rphosed as a result of the
'hether this metamorphism is
diorite or to the quartz mon-
; to both, could not be deter-
tain, however, that the quartz
yry, the last member of the
ice, was injected after the
was effected. This matter,
nt in the genesis of the ore
ssed in detail on pages 43–44.

Analyses of granodiorite and quartz monzonite from the Yerington district, Nev.

	1	2	3
SiO_2	57.90	68.35	67.70
Al_2O_3	16.38	14.71	15.95
Fe_2O_3	3.02	1.69	1.53
FeO	3.66	1.47	1.14
MgO	3.13	1.11	1.23
CaO	6.33	3.11	2.70
Na_2O	4.10	4.28	4.83
K_2O	2.52	3.54	3.74
H_2O-	.18	.31	.19
H_2O+	.89	.46	.36
TiO_2	1.12	.57	.23
ZrO_2	None.	None.	.....
CO_2	.08	.14	.....
P_2O_5	.42	.20	(a)
MnO	.09	.04	(a)
BaO	.06	.06	.....
SrO	.08	.07	.....
	99.96	100.11	99.60

[a] Undetermined.

1. Granodiorite. George Steiger, analyst.
2. Quartz monzonite. George Steiger, analyst.
3. Quartz monzonite. D. T. Smith, analyst; California Univ. Dept. Geology Bull., vol. 4, p. 20, 1905.

The chemical analysis confirms the deduction drawn from the mineral composition that the rock is a basic end member of the granodiorite group; indeed, the rock might equally well be termed a tonalite or diorite. The rock closely resembles the granodiorite from Donner Pass, in the Sierra Nevada.[1]

IOR INTRUSIONS.

GRANODIORITE.

) the oldest granular intrusive
ct. It is most widely exposed
theast of Ludwig, extending
to Mason Valley, and is quite
oughout its area. It is a gray
equigranular rock, showing no
:z, and resembles a diorite.
roscope plagioclase ($Ab_{67}An_{33}$)
he dominant constituent; it
ar crystals which are alined
thus giving the granodiorite
icture. Hornblende and bio-
) about equal quantities, are
an minerals. Microcline and
linate components, the quartz
ust sufficiently abundant to
the rock a granodiorite. The
als are magnetite, which is
lant, titanite, apatite, and
n the following table is given
he granodiorite, made on a
) altitude of 5,540 feet on the
Bluestone mine, together with
uartz monzonite that intrudes

QUARTZ MONZONITE.

GENERAL FEATURES.

Quartz monzonite appears in large volume southeast of Ludwig and occupies the entire width of the range. It probably makes up much of the range south of the mapped area, for it is prominently exposed in the lower part of the canyon of West Walker River, where this stream cuts through the range.

The intrusive relation of the quartz monzonite to the granodiorite is clearly shown northwest of the Bluestone mine, where apophyses of quartz monzonite penetrate the granodiorite. The contact between the two rocks is sharp: the quartz monzonite maintains its character unchanged within half an inch of the boundary, but here it has a salic selvage, narrow dikes of which cut the granodiorite. This absence of contact chilling leaves

[1] Lindgren, Waldemar, Granodiorite and other intermediate rocks: Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 9, p. 273, 1900.

little doubt that the quartz monzonite was intruded soon after the granodiorite.

The quartz monzonite is a coarsely granular aggregate consisting of plagioclase, orthoclase, quartz, hornblende, and biotite. It is characterized especially by large imperfect crystals of pearl-gray orthoclase, which give it a rude subporphyritic aspect. The plagioclase is white and contrasts plainly with the pearl-gray orthoclase; it is easily seen that the two kinds of feldspar occur in about equal quantities, and as a rule the rock is therefore readily recognizable as a quartz monzonite. It differs from the granodiorite most obviously in its coarser grain, its roughly phenocrystic orthoclase, and its megascopic quartz. Areally the quartz monzonite is nearly uniform in structure and mineral composition. The most noteworthy departure from this uniformity is in the tips of the apophyses that penetrate the lime-silicate rocks southeast of Ludwig; here the quartz monzonite grades into coarse pegmatite, which commonly shows local development of graphic structure and is in places slightly tourmaliniferous.

Under the microscope the potassium feldspar of the quartz monzonite proves to be mainly perthitic microcline. The characteristic plaid twinning of microcline is rather unequally developed, and some of the feldspar resembles orthoclase but is doubtless microcline, in conformity to the rule that microperthite is an "unmixed" solid solution in which the orthoclase has inverted to microcline during the "unmixing."[1] The plagioclase is an oligoclase of the composition $Ab_{75}An_{25}$, a composition found to prevail in specimens from widely separated localities. Quartz is prominent, and biotite and hornblende in about equal amounts are the dark minerals. Myrmekite (a peculiar intergrowth of quartz and microcline) is a subordinate constituent, and magnetite, titanite, apatite, and zircon are the accessory minerals. Epidote is a minor secondary constituent.

A chemical analysis of the quartz monzonite is given in column 2 on page 20; it fully confirms the mineralogic evidence in showing that the quartz monzonite differs notably in composition from the granodiorite. The content of potassa is somewhat lower than the megascopic evidence suggested, but this discrepancy appears to be due to the fact revealed by the microscope that the potassium feldspar is microperthitic. The specimen analyzed was obtained near Mickey Pass, and for comparison an earlier analysis of a specimen obtained by D. T. Smith about 1½ miles southwest of this locality is given (column 3); it agrees closely with the later analysis.

In chemical composition the granodiorite and quartz monzonite of the Yerington district resemble those of the Sierra Nevada, especially in their dominantly sodic character.

SCAPOLITIC ALTERATION.

The quartz monzonite is profoundly scapolitized at two localities—one west of the McConnell mine and the other on the 6,225-foot hill east of Ludwig. The second occurrence is the more noteworthy of the two. The quartz monzonite of this locality, which is several hundred feet from the contact, is traversed by a system of scapolite and epidote veins, and the intervening rock is scapolitized and epidotized on a large scale. The rock contains veinlike masses as much as 2 feet wide that consist solidly of white scapolite, which is in radial columnar groups attaining 8 inches in length. The adjoining wall rock, where it is not highly epidotized, resembles a coarse-grained gabbro, but under the microscope it proves to consist of scapolite, pyroxene, epidote, quartz, titanite, and apatite. Scapolite predominates; it is subhedral, and its refractive indices as determined by immersion in oils (ω 1.55 and ϵ slightly less than 1.54) show that it is practically a pure sodium scapolite. None of the original minerals of the quartz monzonite remain, except some quartz, and even this is in greatly reduced amount.

The scapolitic and epidotic alteration, it is clear, did not take place around blocks of sedimentary rock engulfed in the quartz monzonite but was determined in large measure by a system of steeply dipping joints along which the metamorphosing solutions flowed.

MINOR INTRUSIONS.

APLITE.

Aplite is not common in the district. It is practically absent from the granodiorite and quartz monzonite areas but occurs as sporadic dikes in the metamorphic rocks which they invaded. In places it is difficult to distinguish

[1] Warren, C. H., A quantitative study of certain perthitic feldspars: Am. Acad. Arts and Sci. Proc., vol. 51, p. 151, 1915.

in the field aplites from felsites that have been thermally metamorphosed; and for this reason the amount of aplite shown in Plate I to occur southwest of the Bluestone mine is possibly too large. Although aplite occurs in the district, pegmatite does not, except for the very minor amount in the ends of the quartz monzonite apophyses. The aplite that cuts the large apophysis of quartz monzonite penetrating the granodiorite north of the Bluestone mine is a snow-white fine-grained rock wholly devoid of dark minerals. It is rudely porphyritic through the occurrence of quartz in small subhedral phenocrysts. Microscopically it proves to consist of orthoclase, oligoclase, and quartz. An aplite dike occurring in the garnetites and wollastonite rocks near the Bluestone mine is found under the microscope to be composed of albite and quartz.

QUARTZ MONZONITE PORPHYRY.

OCCURRENCE AND CHARACTER.

Dikes and stocks of quartz monzonite porphyry are common in the district. They cut all the pre-Tertiary rocks, inclusive of the aplites that followed the quartz monzonite intrusion. The dikes are particularly abundant in the granodiorite northeast of Ludwig, where they are noteworthy for their branching and gangliform character. They range from varieties so highly crowded with phenocrysts as to closely resemble granitic rocks to porphyries having an aphanitic groundmass. The porphyries of the stocks and the larger dikes are the most nearly granular, but even in dikes that are only 10 feet wide and traverse calc-silicate rocks the phenocrysts predominate over the groundmass.

A common feature of all the dikes is that the orthoclase occurs as large porphyritic crystals of pearl-gray color. Plagioclase phenocrysts are numerically more abundant but are much smaller. Hornblende is the sole ferromagnesian mineral; it is usually altered, commonly to epidote. Many of the plagioclase phenocrysts also are pseudomorphously altered to epidote; in fact, no material was found in any of the many dikes of the district that was wholly free from epidotization and as alteration of this kind is commonly associated with the copper metallization, it arouses the suspicion that the dikes afforded paths of escape for mineralizing solutions.

A certain range of chemical composition of the porphyries is indicated by the range in the abundance of quartz phenocrysts in different dikes. In some the prevalence of rounded dihexahedrons of quartz is the most obvious macroscopic character; in others, however, quartz phenocrysts are so rare that they can be found only after the most searching inspection. These differences suggest that the varieties practically devoid of quartz phenocrysts may be granodiorite porphyries that were injected shortly after the intrusion of the granodiorite and before the intrusion of the quartz monzonite; and that those dikes rich in quartz phenocrysts are quartz monzonite porphyries that were injected after the intrusion of the great mass of quartz monzonite. The crucial test of this hypothesis is in the intersection of the two kinds of porphyries, but although dikes are common in the district none were found to intersect. Furthermore, as there appears to be a gradation in degrees of prevalence of quartz phenocrysts in different dikes, it was felt to be rather too fine a distinction for field use to attempt to discriminate between granodiorite porphyries and quartz monzonite porphyry, and so all were mapped as quartz monzonite porphyry.

The porphyries differ from the granodiorite and quartz monzonite in the absence of biotite and, as shown by the microscope, in the absence of magnetite, which is an abundant accessory mineral in the granular rocks. They thus show an impoverishment in iron and magnesian minerals, indicating that at the time they were injected the parent magma had begun to differentiate, as indeed is indicated by another line of evidence, in that the porphyry dikes intersect aplite dikes that followed the intrusion of the quartz monzonite.

PETROGRAPHIC DETAILS.

Two porphyries, representing the extreme varieties in respect to the abundance of quartz phenocrysts, have been selected for special description. One of these was obtained from a mass of porphyry intrusive into the quartz monzonite southeast of Mickey Pass. It is a white rock that on casual inspection appears to be coarsely granular but on closer observation is seen to be highly porphyritic, a feature most apparent from the abundant corroded dihexahedrons of quartz. It carries sporadic large

phenocrysts of orthoclase, innumerable striated crystals of glassy plagioclase, and lesser amounts of hornblende. The individual crystals of orthoclase are from 8 to 27 times as large as the individual plagioclase crystals, but as the phenocrysts of plagioclase far outnumber those of orthoclase the amounts of orthoclase and plagioclase present are roughly the same. At the contact with the quartz monzonite this almost granular porphyry has a notably chilled border. The resulting porphyry is characterized by its smaller phenocrysts, which amount to roughly half the bulk of the rock, and its aphanitic groundmass. Under the microscope the normal porphyry is found to carry phenocrysts of orthoclase, oligoclase, quartz, and hornblende in a groundmass that forms not over 15 per cent of the bulk of the rock. The orthoclase contains idiomorphic inclusions of plagioclase and titanite, as well as irregular patches of quartz suggestive of the "unmixing" of an originally homogeneous solid solution; the oligoclase dominates numerically and has the composition Ab_{70} An_{30}; the quartz crystals are magmatically corroded; and the hornblende is pale green, reedy, and anhedral. The groundmass is an irregular intergrowth of quartz and oligoclase, the oligoclase being in places poorly idiomorphic. Titanite and apatite are the accessory minerals; titanite is the more abundant and occurs as crystals nearly as large as the hornblende prisms.

The other porphyry selected for special description occurs in the hanging-wall country rock of the Ludwig lode. It carries scattered crystals of pearl-gray orthoclase ranging from 12 to 15 millimeters in length, innumerable plagioclase crystals averaging about 4 millimeters, and euhedral prisms of hornblende 10 millimeters long. So well does the groundmass blend with the rest of the rock that the general effect is that of a somewhat porphyritic monzonite. When examined under the microscope, however, phenocrysts and groundmass are found to be sharply contrasted and, as measured by the Rosiwal method, to be roughly equal in amount. The plagioclase, as in the other porphyry, is an oligoclase of the composition Ab_{70} An_{30}; some of the crystals are completely altered to epidote. The porphyry contains sporadic individuals of quartz which are highly corroded and very small, not exceeding 0.6 millimeter in length. The groundmass is an imperfect micrographic intergrowth of quartz and orthoclase. Titanite and apatite, occurring as comparatively large crystals, are the accessory minerals. Although this porphyry is macroscopically widely different from the other one, the microscopic analysis appears to minimize the difference in chemical composition that would be assumed to exist between them: In one the quartz is all in the groundmass and in the other it is mainly in the phenocrysts.

TERTIARY ROCKS.

THE SECTION IN GENERAL.

The Tertiary period is represented in the Yerington district by three major subdivisions, which are separated by two well-marked unconformities. The rocks are probably all younger than middle Miocene. The lowest member consists chiefly of rhyolite with some intercalated fluvial and lacustral sediments tilted at angles of 15° to 65°; the middle member consists of andesite; and the upper member consists of basalt in horizontal sheets capping a conglomerate. The Yerington section is thus dominantly volcanic, and it aggregates roughly 7,000 feet in thickness. The columnar section is shown in figure 3.

CONGLOMERATE AT THE BASE OF THE TERTIARY SECTION.

At the base of the Tertiary section there is generally a conglomerate resting on granodiorite. It consists of cobbles and of boulders as much as 6 feet in diameter, all of which are well rounded but are unsorted and unstratified. These features suggest that the conglomerate is probably of fluvial origin. Although consisting mainly of andesite cobbles, it contains sporadic boulders of granitic rocks and siliceous sediments. Boulders of granodiorite 6 feet in diameter were seen. The conglomerate is at most 150 feet thick. It is persistent enough to be mapped, and its distribution is shown on Plate I (in pocket).

LATITE SERIES.

LATITE VITROPHYRE.

A series of lavas, characterized by their columnar structure and dark-red or brown color on weathered surfaces, overlie the conglomerate. The basal member of this series is a highly distinctive flow of black porphyritic glass, which

attains a maximum thickness of 100 feet. It rests on the conglomerate where that member is present, but elsewhere it lies directly on the granodiorite. It occurs at widely separated localities and invariably in the same stratigraphic position and is consequently a good horizon marker.

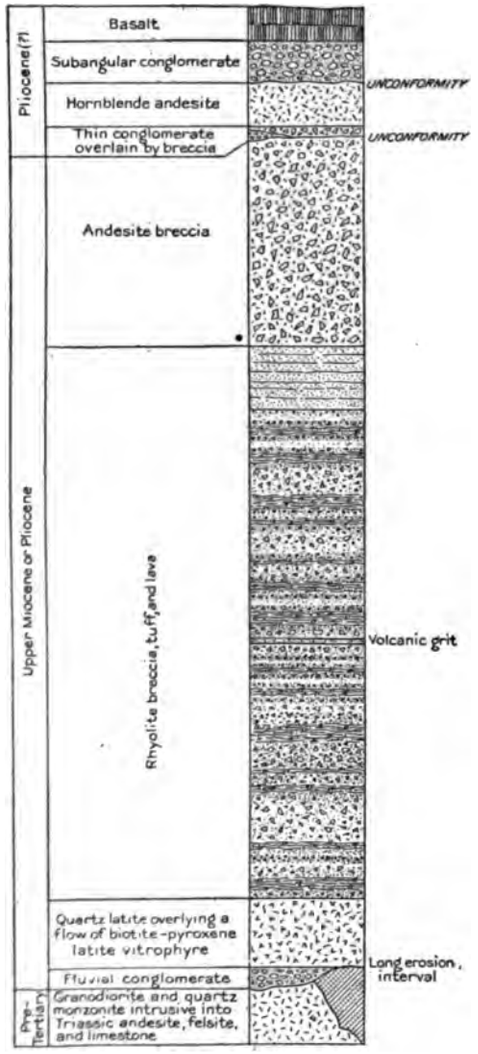


FIGURE 3.—Columnar section of the Tertiary rocks in the Yerington district.

The glass flow has at some localities an excellent columnar structure. The columns, which doubtless originally stood vertical, now dip at angles of about 30° E. as a result of the westward tilting of the latite series. The glass flow attains its greatest thickness, roughly 100 feet, near the Montana-Yerington mine; toward the south it gradually decreases in thickness, and west of Mason it is only 6 to 8 feet thick. On account of its thinness the glass flow has been mapped with the overlying series of quartz latites.

The vitrophyre is strikingly fresh, being coated only with a thin film of decomposition products. It consists of a black lustrous glass carrying numerous crystals of plagioclase and splendent foils of biotite. Under the microscope the vitrophyre shows a marked fluidal structure, which in its swirls incloses many phenocrysts, mainly of plagioclase, biotite, and pyroxene. The plagioclase, of the composition $Ab_{50}An_{50}$, predominates; it is generally more or less angular, but some of it is partly embayed. Sanidine occurs sparsely in some thin sections but fails in others, and it is evidently a rare constituent of the vitrophyre. Biotite, commonly bent, is the chief ferromagnesian mineral. Both augite and an orthorhombic pyroxene, which is either bronzite or enstatite, occur. Hornblende, magnetite, and apatite are accessory minerals. The glass is highly flow streaked, deep-brown glass alternating with light, almost colorless streaks, as may be partly seen in Plate II, *B;* it is completely isotropic, and its index is found by the immersion method to be 1.50. The microscope fully confirms the megascopic impression that the rock is ideally fresh.

The analysis of a specimen obtained northeast of Mason, given below in column 1, was made in the laboratory of the Geological Survey:

Analyses of lavas from the Yerington and Tonopah districts.

[George Steiger, analyst.]

	1	2
SiO_2	66.03	71.71
Al_2O_3	14.98	14.00
Fe_2O_3	1.65	1.06
FeO	1.67	.51
MgO	.99	.43
CaO	2.62	2.25
Na_2O	3.60	3.21
K_2O	4.34	4.41
H_2O-	.44	.44
H_2O+	2.46	1.38
TiO_2	.48	.28
ZrO_2	None.	.....
CO_2	.07	.....
P_2O_5	.11	.07
MnO	.07	.....
BaO	.11	.....
SrO	.08	.....
	99.70	99.75

1. Biotite-pyroxene latite vitrophyre, Yerington district.
2. Dacitic rhyolite, Brougher Mountain, Tonopah.

The high potassa content is probably the most noteworthy fact disclosed by the analysis and shows that the vitrophyre falls into the latite group; the silica, however, is somewhat higher than in typical latites, corresponding rather with that of the rocks in recent years termed quartz latite. As only a small part of the potassa is contained in the biotite and the amount of sanidine in the vitrophyre is insignificant, the bulk of the potassa is locked up in the glass groundmass.

The analysis of the vitrophyre corresponds more closely with that of the Brougher dacitic rhyolite (column 2), as Spurr terms it in his latest report on the geology of Tonopah,[1] than with that of any other lava in that district.[2] It agrees closely in lime, soda, and potassa, but the Brougher rock, which in the nomenclature here employed would be called quartz latite, is somewhat higher in silica.

QUARTZ LATITES.

A distinctive series of lavas overlies the glass flow or, where the glass is absent, the conglomerate at the base of the Tertiary section. These lavas are characterized by their brown color and well-marked columnar structure. They are highly porphyritic, containing numerous crystals of plagioclase, quartz, and biotite; in the field they were therefore called dacites. In some of the lower flows the quartz phenocrysts are sparse or lacking, and consequently some of these flows resemble andesites. Toward the top of the series the quartz phenocrysts become abundant and sanidine appears and becomes prominent; in short, there is a complete gradation into the rhyolites of the overlying series. The boundary between them and the rhyolites drawn on the geologic map (Pl. I) is therefore purely arbitrary.

The lavas of this group are best shown along the east front of the range, in the northern part of the area mapped. The columnar structure is especially conspicuous here, and as the lavas weather dark red and brownish red the series, viewed in the large, is of basaltic aspect. The columns, of which part are hexagonal and part are of other perimeters, are 10 feet long and dip 15° E. The lavas aggregate several hundred feet in thickness here, 500 feet being probably the maximum, but they thin toward the so near Mason only the basal glass flow is left, this itself, as before noted, is but a few thick. They occur, however, on the flank of the range.

A specimen taken from a flow immedia above the biotite-pyroxene latite vitrop proves microscopically to be a porphyry w groundmass is a glass of markedly fluxi structure. Plagioclase ($Ab_{60}An_{40}$) predomin among the phenocrysts. Biotite is comn Quartz phenocrysts are rare, and sanidin large sporadic crystals is still less common. the flows higher in the sequence the micros verifies the observation that the quartz sanidine phenocrysts are abundant and sh that plagioclase is rare. In view of t features the lavas are called quartz latite

RHYOLITE.

Rhyolite is the dominant Tertiary volc rock of the district. It makes up a thick s of tuffs, breccias, and lavas in which the p clastic members predominate. They are li colored rocks, white, ash-gray, and pink b the principal colors. As a rule they are spicuously porphyritic and carry nume phenocrysts of quartz, sanidine, and bio They are quite uniform in mineral comp tion, and save a few scattered phenocryst plagioclase they carry none but the t minerals mentioned.

The rhyolites dip 15°–65° W., avera about 45° W., and they trend nearly par to the range. Their attitude is readily d minable, as thin well-bedded volcanic grits interstratified with them from place to pl A thin layer of such grits, containing consi able silicified wood, occurs 1,800 feet above base of the rhyolites in the section wes Mason, and a belt of grits, 430 feet thick, oc at the top of the section, near the Blues mine. The upper belt contains a conglome bed 30 feet thick made up of a great variet pebbles, including quartz and andesite, w range from angular to well rounded. thickness of the rhyolite series, including upper belt of grits, is about 4,000 feet.

Besides the grits mentioned, some thin le of coarse conglomerate, indicative of str washes, are intercalated in the rhyolites. of the more notable of these occurs at a

[1] Spurr, J. E., Geology and ore deposition at Tonopah, Nev.: Econ. Geology, vol. 10, p. 746, 1915.

[2] Spurr, J. E., Geology of the Tonopah mining district, Nev.: U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 42, p. 57, 1905.

the horizon of the lower grit; it consists of well-rounded cobbles and boulders 6 feet in maximum diameter. The boulders comprise andesite, quartzite (or felsite?), and granite. Much rhyolite occurs between the boulders, but this is in angular fragments. These features clearly indicate the filling of a stream channel, in which the fragments that have been carried some distance from their sources, as is obviously true of the andesite, granite, and quartzite, are well rounded, whereas the material of local derivation is likely to be angular.

A conspicuous member of the rhyolite series is the tuff that forms the ridge just west of the Mason Valley mine. It is made up of fragments of rhyolite and crystals of quartz, sanidine, and sporadic biotite in a dense matrix which the microscope shows is composed largely of glass sherds. The structure is typically vitroclastic, as defined by Pirsson.

ANDESITE BRECCIA.

A coarse andesite breccia overlies the rhyolites conformably near the Bluestone mine. Above the grits near the top of the rhyolite series is a white rhyolite tuff overlain by a biotite andesite tuff. The andesite tuff is a light-gray rock containing numerous dark porphyritic fragments (probably andesite), angular crystals of plagioclase (labradorite), and biotite flakes, commonly in unbroken hexagonal crystals. The matrix proves under the microscope to be composed of finely comminuted glass sherds. Like other vitroclastic rocks in the district, it is firmly lithified.

The coarse andesite breccia, comprising fragments as much as several feet in diameter, rests above the biotite andesite tuff. It makes up the main part of the formation, which attains a thickness of 1,400 feet. The formation occurs only in a small area between the Mason Valley and Bluestone mines; originally it was doubtless somewhat thicker, as its upper limit is the strong fault that has brought the Tertiary rocks down against the Triassic. Locally, however, some rhyolite overlies it, but as shown in the lower tunnel of the Bluestone mine, 130 feet from the portal, this contact is highly sheared and slickensided, so that the relation of the overlying rhyolite to the andesite breccia is obscure.

The andesite of the breccia is a gray highly porphyritic variety, the phenocrysts forming half its bulk. Hornblende in stout prisms is the most conspicuous component to the unaided eye, but under the microscope the feldspar (labradorite) is seen to dominate strongly. The groundmass is glassy and contains innumerable minute crystals of feldspar. Biotite occurs sparingly together with the hornblende in some of the andesite.

HORNBLENDE ANDESITE.

A succession of andesite flows rests in places on the eroded edges of the rhyolites. These flows dip 25° E., whereas the underlying rhyolites dip 45° W. They are probably best exposed on the east scarp of the 5,995-foot hill northeast of Ludwig; the section here consists of a basal breccia, about 100 feet thick, overlain by five thin sheets of columnar lava. On the southwest side of the 6,100-foot peak the basal breccia is underlain by a thin conglomerate, as shown by the occurrence of well-rounded cobbles. The thickness of the andesite series appears not to exceed 300 feet.

A distinctive andesite predominates. It is a gray lava characterized by numerous slender prisms of hornblende in roughly parallel orientation and averaging 0.2 inch in length. It carries no feldspar phenocrysts. Under the microscope the hornblende phenocrysts are seen to be embedded in a holocrystalline fluidal groundmass composed largely of feldspar prisms near $Ab_{50}An_{50}$ in composition, together with subordinate augite and accessory magnetite and apatite. This rock may be termed a hornblende andesite, to distinguish it from other andesites in the district, though that term is commonly given to andesites carrying both plagioclase and hornblende phenocrysts.

The hornblende andesite occurs as dikes in many of the rocks of the district. It cuts the quartz monzonite porphyry near Yerington station, is intruded along a fault separating quartz monzonite from limestone in the McConnell mine, and is fairly common as thick dikes cutting the rhyolites.

CONGLOMERATE.

The next younger member of the Tertiary sequence is a mass of loosely cemented gravel or conglomerate, represented chiefly by the deposits occurring beneath the basalt-capped mesas southwest of Mason. They comprise a wide variety of rocks, including much rhyolite,

and are subangular and poorly sorted. Their greatest thickness is 300 feet.

A body of similar material occurs east of the Mason Pass road, not far from the Martha Washington prospect. It is composed largely of subangular fragments of different varieties of andesite; granitic rocks are fairly common, but rhyolite is scarce. Boulders as much as several feet in diameter occur in it. Prospect pits show it to be unshingled, unsorted, and unstratified.

BASALT.

Basalt is the youngest igneous rock in the district. It caps the high mesas in the southern part of the area mapped and is generally underlain by gravels. It forms a superposed succession of nearly horizontal flows, which aggregate 200 feet in thickness. It has been slightly tilted since it was erupted and has been much faulted; in fact, the present relief of the range has resulted largely from postbasaltic faulting.

The basalt is a dark rock showing to the unaided eye sporadic small phenocrysts of pyroxene only. Microscopically it proves to be composed essentially of calcic labradorite and augite. The labradorite predominates; the larger crystals are euhedral, but as there is a continuous gradation between these and the smallest the structure approaches the seriate porphyritic. The augite is in two generations, the earlier crystals as phenocrysts, about the size of the largest feldspars, and the later as small prisms and grains lying interstitially between the smaller feldpsars. Olivine occurs sporadically in small grains, but most of it has altered to iddingsite. Magnetite is a minor accessory mineral.

CORRELATION OF THE TERTIARY ROCKS.

The andesitic detritus in the fluvial conglomerate at the base of the local Tertiary section shows that the eruption of the volcanic rocks now occurring in the Yerington district had been preceded in earlier Tertiary time by the eruption of an andesitic series.

The rhyolites, including the underlying quartz latites and the glass flow and the conformably overlying andesite breccia, probably correspond in age to the Esmeralda formation, which consists of lacustral beds, tuffs, and intercalated terrestrial deposits. They appear to represent a phase of the Esmeralda formation that accumulated in an area where canic aggradation predominated. The of the Esmeralda formation has recently shown by Merriam [1] to be approxima upper Miocene. The correlation propose suggested (1) by the similarity of stratigra relations: the rhyolites are younger tha preexisting andesite series, as is true of Esmeralda formation, which overlies un formably a series of andesitic lavas and is i unconformably overlain by later lavas; [2] by a certain amount of lithologic resembla much rhyolite tuff and andesite (latite) occur in the Esmeralda; [3] (3) by the fact the degree of tilting and amount of faultin the two formations are of the same order; (4) by the paleontologic evidence.

No fossils were found in the rhyolitic s during the present examination, but s fragments of vertebrate bones had been obta by Smith [4] 10 miles east of Yerington, in r that he regarded as belonging to the s formation. The fossils were originally ported on by W. J. Sinclair,[5] who pronou them to be "probably late Miocene or I cene." Since this determination was m knowledge of the Great Basin faunas has creased greatly, and it seemed desirable t view the evidence in the light of the new formation. Prof. J. C. Merriam has ki reexamined the original collection and rep as follows: [6]

> The collection consists of a few fragments and greater part of an ankle bone. The fragments are terminable. The ankle bone represents a large c which seems to me to be specifically different fron large species represented by an ankle bone from Cedar Mountain or Esmeralda beds. One could safely state more than that the formation from v these bones came is somewhere between middle Mi and middle Pliocene.

QUATERNARY DEPOSITS.

The Quaternary deposits consist of gr sand, and silt. The gravel is angular unsorted and occurs in a series of all

[1] Merriam, J. C., Tertiary vertebrate fauna from the Cedar Mo region of western Nevada: California Univ. Dept. Geology Bull., pp. 165–172, 1916.

[2] Buwalda, J. P., Tertiary mammal beds of Stewart and Ione in west-central Nevada: California Univ. Dept. Geology Bull., p. 348, 1914.

[3] Turner, H. W., Contribution to the geology of the Silver Peak rangle, Nevada: Geol. Soc. America Bull., vol. 20, pp. 254–255, 25

[4] Smith, D. T., California Univ. Dept. Geology Bull., vol. 4, p.

[5] Idem, p. 10.

[6] Letter of Nov. 9, 1916.

cones along both flanks of the range; laterally it grades into the silts of the valley bottoms. Thick deposits of clean sand of obscure origin occur toward the heads of some of the canyons, notably in Sand Canyon, where sand is present up to altitudes of 5,600 feet. These deposits are now deeply dissected.

No Lahontan beach lines occur in the district. The elevation of the Lahontan beach around Walker Lake, as determined from the position shown on Plate XV of Russell's monograph[1] and from the altitudes in the Hawthorne quadrangle, is approximately 4,250 feet, which is somewhat lower than Russell's own estimate—4,378 feet.[2] As the lowest altitude in the mapped area of the Yerington district is 4,350 feet, the absence of strand lines conforms with the probabilities.

GEOLOGIC STRUCTURE.

The geologic structure of the district is rather intricate in detail. This is especially true of the area underlain by the Triassic limestones and associated rocks—the area that is of main economic interest. The Triassic consists of steeply tilted rocks, greatly faulted, extraordinarily metamorphosed, and intruded by numerous igneous rocks. Upon the eroded surface of these older rocks rests a series of Tertiary rocks, dominantly of volcanic origin. These are of broadly simple structure, though examination soon discloses that they conceal a rather eventful tectonic history. (See Pls. I and III.)

Three periods of faulting at least can be recognized—one accompanying the intrusion of the Cretaceous igneous rocks, and two in the Tertiary; of these the last is postbasaltic.

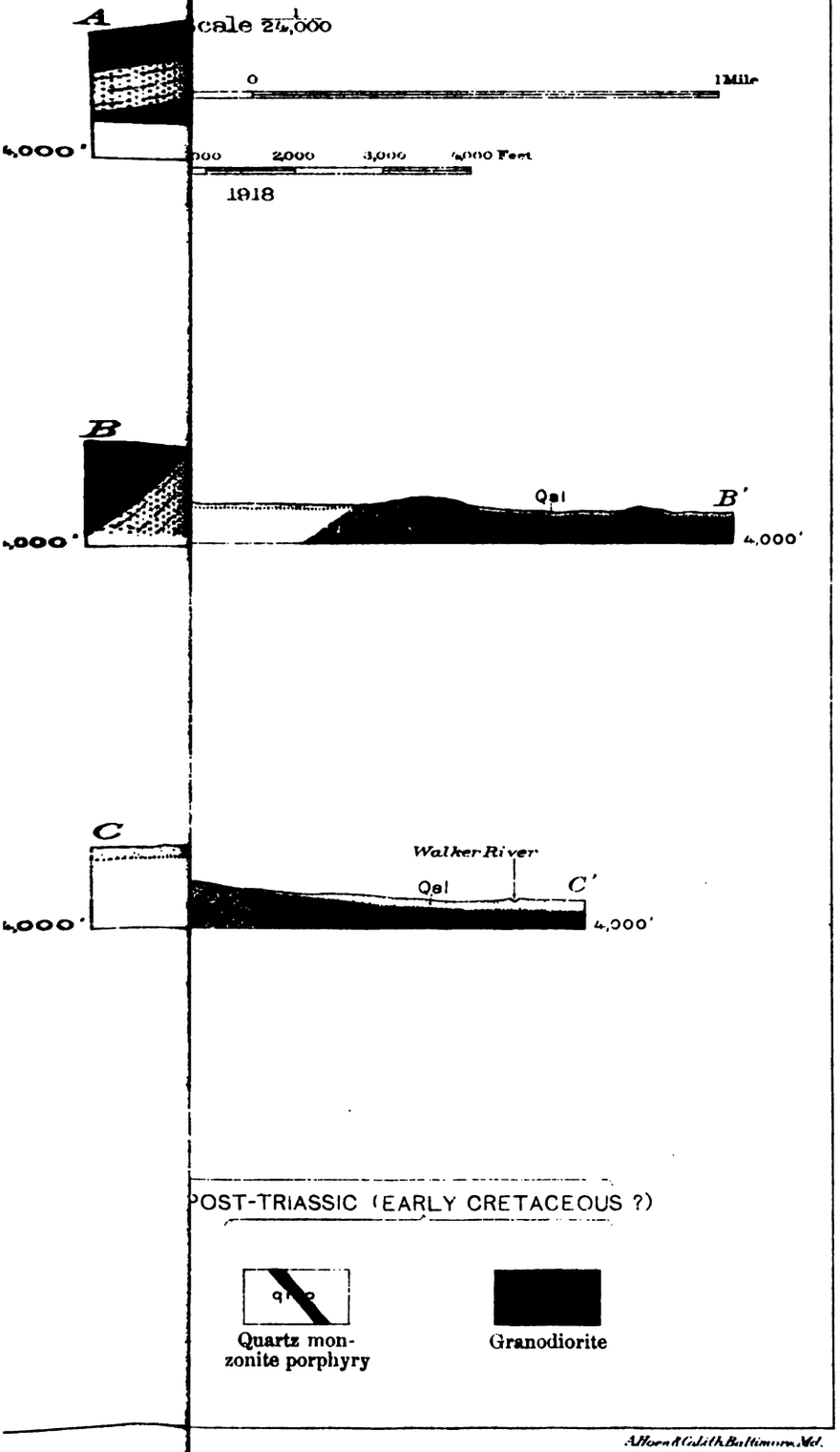
The earliest faulting that can be dated approximately is that which occurred soon after the intrusion of the quartz monzonite porphyry dikes, though it is probable that some faulting accompanied the intrusion of the granodiorite and quartz monzonite. Many of the dikes are broken by faults, and along some of these faults contact-metamorphic silicates have formed, as is well shown, for example, near the boarding house at the Malachite mine, where masses 20 feet wide composed of garnet, epidote, and lamellar pyroxene occur along the fault contact between limestone and felsite. The silicates replace both limestone and felsite but mainly the limestone. Contact-metamorphic silicates occur along other faults, many of which were first recognized during the field work by the fact that the porphyry dikes abut against them. It is noteworthy that the ends of some of the dikes abutting upon the faults have been profoundly epidotized or garnetized. Copper-bearing minerals occur in some of the belts of silicates along the faults, and such faults were thus places of ore deposition; but this phase of the matter is discussed in more detail elsewhere in this report. The development of garnet and allied silicates, minerals that form only at relatively high temperatures, proves, then, that these faults were formed shortly after the injection of the dikes that they displace.

The displacement can rarely be determined, as the severed ends of the dikes on opposite sides of the faults as a rule can not be found. This would appear to indicate that the faults are generally of considerable magnitude. Some, in fact, clearly represent large displacements, inasmuch as rocks widely separated stratigraphically have been brought into contact, as near the Western Nevada mine, where andesite has been brought against massive limestone.

During the Tertiary period faulting occurred on a large scale, certainly at two different times and probably at three different times. The earliest faulting coincided with the tilting of the rhyolites. It was during this deformation that the rhyolites were faulted down against the pre-Tertiary rocks. As shown by the structure sections in Plate III, these faults involve vertical displacements of 5,000 to 10,000 feet; but owing to the lack of close, detailed study of the rhyolite area north of Mickey Pass it can not be affirmed that displacements of this total magnitude were effected along single fault surfaces. One of the most prominent faults of this set is well shown at the Mason Valley and Bluestone mines, and it is cut by the lowermost tunnel of the Bluestone mine, where it dips 75° E.. Its throw is undoubtedly several thousand feet. The faults of this age strike not only parallel to the range but also at right angles to its trend; they dip from 25° to 75°.

[1] Russell, I. C., Geological history of Lake Lahontan: U. S. Geol. Survey Mon. 11, 1885.

[2] Idem, p. 101.



Allen & Gillit, Baltimore, Md.

The fault that separates the granodiorite from the garnetites at the Bluestone mine and continues to the Western Nevada, where it separates the quartz monzonite from the metamorphic limestones, probably was formed at about this time. It is certainly younger than the faults that displace the porphyry dikes, as it cuts off these faults.

Faulting occurred also after the extrusion of the hornblende andesite. A small mass of andesite along the west flank of the range north of Ludwig has been faulted against the rhyolites; at one place the fault surface forms a cliff face, 15 feet high and 50 feet long, trending N. 35° E. and dipping 75° W. (See Pl. III, section B–B′.) This displacement may mark a separate epoch of faulting but may possibly coincide with that discussed in the next paragraph.

Severe faulting took place after the basalts were erupted. The present relief of the portion of the range south of Mason is rather obviously due to postbasaltic faulting. The basalt that caps the range is broken by a series of step faults forming a succession of treads; the base of the lowermost, west south of Sand Canyon, is at an altitude of 6,000 feet, the base of the middle tread at 6,500 feet, and the base of the highest at 5,800 feet.

Sand Canyon is a rift valley resulting from the downfaulting of a block between two parallel faults trending at right angles to those that have determined the front of the range. The faults are about 1,000 feet apart, and the rocks lying between them are extremely crushed.

Although the postbasaltic faults are mainly normal faults, such as those along the front of the range south of Sand Canyon, just described, reverse faulting has occurred to some extent. This is best shown near the McConnell mine, and the fault plane itself is well exposed in the upper tunnel (fig. 4). It is sharply defined, dipping 54° W.; the basalt, which forms the footwall, is considerably shattered near the fault plane, and the ov limestone is highly brecciated for mo 20 feet from the fault plane. The min ings disclose that the dip slip is at le feet.

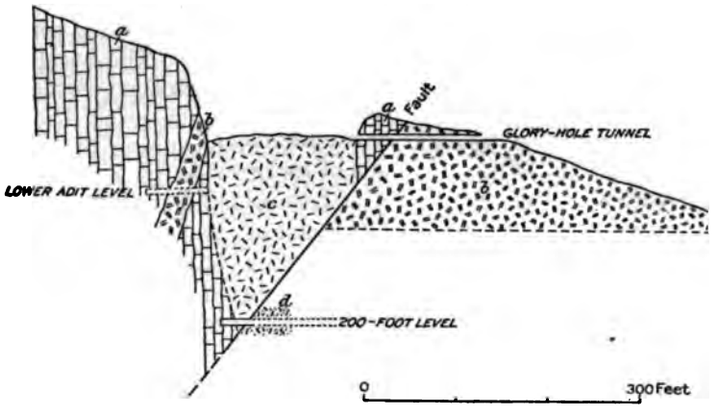


FIGURE 4.—Section through the glory-hole tunnel of the McConnell mine. *a*, Limestone *c*, garnet rock and ore; *d*, Triassic andesite.

EPITOME OF THE GEOLOGIC HISTORY DISTRICT.

The oldest geologic records of the date back to the Triassic period. At tl 4,000 feet of andesitic and dacitic lava cias, and tuffs were erupted, which we ceeded by a peculiar series of soda-rich lavas and tuffs. Marine conditions th vailed, and limestones mainly were laic interrupted, however, by occasional er of felsite. At one time during the Tr bed of gypsum, as much as 450 feet thi deposited.

These rocks were folded, probably in ginning of Cretaceous time, and were in probably early in the Cretaceous, b masses of granodiorite and quartz mo These intrusions were followed by oth brought in minor amounts of aplite a siderable amounts of quartz monzoni phyry. Faulting occurred during a mediately after this epoch of intrusi as a sequel to the intrusive activity bodies were formed.

A long period of erosion then ensued, which the Triassic rocks were in places removed and the granitic rocks were la over wide areas. Volcanic eruptions fc probably in the later part of the Mioce buried the fluvial deposits that had a

lated on the surface eroded upon the older rocks. The relief of this surface on which the Tertiary rocks accumulated appears to have been moderate, though on account of the small exposures and the profound faulting to which the rocks of the region have been subjected this conclusion is not firmly established. At any rate, the streams that flowed on this surface appear to have been powerful, as is indicated by the well-rounded boulders, 6 feet in diameter, occurring in their gravels.

The volcanic activity began with the effusion of a distinctive flow of black glass, a latite vitrophyre; this flow was succeeded by quartz latites, which are especially characterized by their columnar structure; and upon these were piled about 4,000 feet of rhyolites and 1,400 feet of andesite breccia. From time to time during the general period of eruptive activity fluvial and lacustral conditions prevailed; the most noteworthy of these interruptions led to the deposition of 430 feet of lake beds, which occur at the top of the rhyolites and underlie the andesite breccia. This succession of rocks, beginning with the vitrophyre at the base of the section and including the andesite breccia at the top, appears to correspond to the Esmeralda formation, which is now believed to be of late Miocene age.

After the deposition of these rocks a period of pronounced diastrophism set in, the most vigorous in this part of Nevada during Tertiary time. The rhyolites were tilted at angles of 25° to 65° and were greatly faulted, the rocks being displaced stratigraphically to the extent of thousands of feet. Erosion ensued, and subsequently andesites were erupted, now resting at low angles upon the worn edges of the rhyolites. This eruptive outburst was extremely moderate and is represented by only a few hundred feet of lava.

After the andesitic extrusion erosion again began. Rather extensive deposits of gravels accumulated, in places as much as 300 feet thick; their unsorted, subangular character suggests that they are of fanglomerate origin. Eruptive forces, the final manifestation of volcanism in the district, once more became active, and a series of basalt flows was poured out. The basalts, although nearly horizontal, have been considerably faulted, and this period of vigorous diastrophism is held to mark the beginning of Quaternary time. The faulting that took place at that time blocked out the Singatse Range largely as we see it now. Since this faulting the deep canyons opening out upon Mason Valley have been excavated, and the material thus derived has built up a series of alluvial cones fronting the range.

PART II. THE ORE BODIES.

GENERAL FEATURES.

The main ore bodies of the Yerington district are copper-bearing deposits characterized by a gangue of either pyroxene, garnet, or epidote or a mixture of these minerals. Chalcopyrite is the chief copper-bearing mineral; pyrite is commonly associated with it, but no other primary sulphides occur in the district.

The deposits belong to the contact-metamorphic group. The primary ore is essentially unenriched by later sulphides, for supergene covellite and chalcocite, although occurring locally, are as a rule not abundant.

Ore bodies of this kind have yielded the bulk of the metal output. The average tenor of the ore mined has ranged from 2.75 to 6 per cent of copper, with gold and silver present in traces only. Among the representatives of this group are the ore bodies of the Bluestone, Mason Valley, Ludwig, Douglas Hill, Casting Copper, and McConnell mines.

Other types of the copper deposits are sparingly represented in the district and as a whole are of minor economic importance. They are exemplified by the irregular bodies of rich cuprite ore in quartz monzonite porphyry at the Empire-Nevada mine and by the fissure veins in quartz monzonite and quartz monzonite porphyry.

MINERALS OF THE ORE DEPOSITS.

PRIMARY MINERALS.

Actinolite.—A finely fibrous amphibole is common in some of the ore bodies, notably in that of the Mason Valley and to a lesser extent the McConnell and Western Nevada mines. Under the microscope it is pale green and feebly pleochroic, and it is therefore identified as actinolite. In some of the ore of the Mason Valley mine pyrite is molded around fibers of tremolite, or the tremolite "cuts" the pyrite; which of these two explanations is the correct one it is impossible to decide, though the former appears the more probable.

Albite.—Albite was detected microscopically as a minor component of some of the gangue in the Bluestone mine, where it occurs together with pyroxene, garnet, epidote, calcite, pyrite, tremolite, and apatite.

Andradite.—The garnet associated with the ores proves invariably to be an andradite. It varies widely in color, from pale amber to amber-brown, grayish green, and resin-yellow. Crystals of very different shades occur close together in the same hand specimens, and conformably with what Goldschmidt found in the Christiania district, color proves not to be a reliable index as to whether the garnet is grossularite or andradite. The garnets as a rule are partly faceted, the dodecahedral habit being almost universal, but trapezohedral faces are occasionally to be found.

To determine approximately the composition of the garnets, numerous specimens were examined by the immersion method; they were found to have refractive indices ranging from 1.83 to 1.87. Those of index 1.86 predominate, corresponding to a garnet in the grossularite-andradite series containing about 80 per cent of the andradite molecule. Under the microscope the garnets are commonly found to show a wide range of optical anomalies. The garnets may either be divided into six birefringent sectors or the narrow outer zones may be birefringent, which is probably the most common type, or they may show a highly complex structure. The maximum birefringence is 0.009.

The garnet rock of the Casting Copper mine consists largely of resin-yellow garnet. Under the microscope the deep-yellow garnet, whose refractive index is 1.86, is found to be completely isotropic. A paler garnet, whose index is 1.83, is also present, in part peripheral to the deeper-colored garnet and in part interstitial. It is complexly built, is strongly birefringent, and in places has a well-marked parting. Accessory minerals are calcite, quartz, chlorite, apparently primary, magnetite, and apatite.

Apatite.—Apatite is an accessory mineral in all the contact-metamorphic ores. It occurs as small euhedral prisms embedded in the silicates and in the quartz. It is more abundant at the Bluestone mine than elsewhere in the district.

Biotite.—An extremely close grained black rock occurring in the footwall of the Mason

Valley mine proved to be a felsite tuff whose clastic structure has been veiled by the metasomatic development of finely flaky biotite.

Calcite.—Calcite is common as in interstitial filling in the contact-metamorphic ores. The garnet, pyroxene, and allied silicates, as well as the quartz and albite, are invariably idiomorphic against it.

Chalcopyrite.—Chalcopyrite is the sole primary copper-bearing mineral found in the Yerington district and as such is the ultimate source of all the copper in the primary, oxidized, and enriched ores that are mined in the district. The chalcopyrite that is inclosed in an andradite gangue alters commonly during oxidation directly to copper pitch ore. In ore enriched by supergene sulphides chalcopyrite has altered to covellite or chalcocite, while the associated pyrite has remained intact.

Chlorite.—Chlorite has been noted as a minor constituent of the ores of the McConnell and Western Nevada mines.

Epidote.—The silicate epidote occurs most abundantly at the Bluestone mine, where it forms the larger part of the gangue. It has originated there principally through replacement of garnet and pyroxene rocks formed during the epoch of metamorphism following the quartz monzonite intrusion. Epidote is also a minor constituent in the pyroxenic and garnetiferous ores of the district, in which it is coeval with the other silicates. The intense pleochroism and high refractive indices indicate that the epidote in these deposits is a variety high in ferric iron.

Garnet.—Garnet is extremely common. Two varieties may be distinguished—a fine-grained massive variety commonly near grossularite in composition and a coarse-grained variety commonly showing crystalline facets and near andradite in composition; the latter is the variety associated with the ores, as described in preceding paragraphs.

Hematite.—Finely micaceous hematite is associated with the chalcopyrite in the Montana-Yerington vein.

Magnetite.—Magnetite is a rare constituent of the Yerington ores and as a rule is detected only with the microscope.

Pyroxene.—Garnet and pyroxene are the chief gangue minerals of the contact-metamorphic ore. The relative proportions of the two vary widely, however, in different deposits; in the Mason Valley ore body the gangue is principally pyroxene, and in the Douglas Hill ore body it is almost wholly andradite. The pyroxene is a grayish-green variety of lamellar habit. It is coarsely crystalline and commonly forms radial groups 2 or 3 inches in diameter, though some as much as 10 inches across are occasionally found.

A carefully selected specimen of pyroxene from the 300-foot level of the Mason Valley mine was analyzed by R. C. Wells in the laboratory of the Geological Survey. Microscopic examination showed it to contain a small amount of calcite and a trace of pyrite. Calculation of the analysis discloses that the pyroxene is a variety almost exactly halfway intermediate in composition between diopside and hedenbergite. Its extinction angle is 45° and its maximum refractive index as determined by the immersion method is 1.71.

Analysis of pyroxene from the Mason Valley mine.

[R. C. Wells, analyst.]

SiO_2	50.59
Al_2O_3	.11
Fe_2O_3	1.18
FeO	13.05
MgO	9.19
CaO	23.03
Na_2O	.15
K_2O	.16
H_2O-	.71
H_2O+	.58
TiO_2	.13
ZrO_2	.02
CO_2	1.52
P_2O_5	Trace.
S	.02
Cr_2O_3	None.
V_2O_3	Trace.
MnO	.26
BaO	None.
	100.70

Computed composition of material analyzed.

Diopside ($CaMgSi_2O_6$)	44.73
Hedenbergite ($CaFeSi_2O_6$)	45.74
Alkali pyroxenes:	
$K_2O.Al_2O_3.4SiO_2$	.44
$K_2O.Fe_2O_3.4SiO_2$	.50
$Na_2O.Al_2O_3.4SiO_2$	.93
$MgO.Fe_2O_3.SiO_2$	1.04
Calcite	3.50
Quartz	2.04
Titanite	.40
Pyrite	.04
	99.36

ite.—Pyrite and chalcopyrite are the two primary sulphides in the district. relative proportions vary widely in dif- deposits: In the Mason Valley mine, for ıle, the pyrite averages about twice the pyrite in amount, but in the Douglas ine it occurs in not more than traces.

rtz.—Quartz occurs from place to place ninor constituent of the contact-meta- ic ores. It incloses idiomorphic garnet, ene, epidote, and apatite.

rmaline.—Tourmaline is an accessory etic mineral in the biotitized felsite tuff ing in the footwall of the Mason Valley dy.

on.—Zircon is found as a residual mineral silicified, garnetized, and pyritized dikes ırtz monzonite porphyry that occur in of the ore bodies, notably the Ludwig

SECONDARY MINERALS.

rite.—The blue copper carbonate azu- ccurs rarely in the oxidized ores of the t.

chantite.—Brochantite, the basic sul- of copper, occurs as small glassy emerald- prisms in vugs in the oxidized ore of the as Hill mine.

lcanthite.—Chalcanthite, or bluestone, as enerally known in the district, formerly ed in minable quantities in the out- of most of the ore bodies. It is still on in the outcrops at the Bluestone where it forms networks of veinlets sing oxidized gypsiferous material. The s have a cross fibrous structure.

lcedony.—Chalcedony occurs in small ty in the siliceous gossan of the Ludwig

lcocite.—As a supergene sulphide chal- is found in small quantity in the dis- It has formed almost wholly at the se of chalcopyrite and is generally asso- with gypsum. In polished sections it to be a porous blue variety. Rogers [1] resented a photomicrograph of a pol- section showing chalcopyrite from the g mine partly altered to chalcocite.

ysocolla.—The term chrysocolla is here to designate the bluish-green opal-like nce that occurs in the oxidized ores of the district—a hydrous copper silicate, evidently of colloidal origin. Under the microscope it is found that probably several different minerals are grouped under the term "chrysocolla" and that the original colloid has generally become crystalline. Some chrysocolla from the Douglas Hill mine proves to be a cryptocrystalline aggregate having a refractive index of 1.47 and a barely perceptible birefringence. Other chrysocolla, however, forms brightly birefringent spherulites, whose fibers are elongated optically positively and whose indices are both below 1.54. The copper pitch ore, which is regarded as of colloidal origin like the chrysocolla, except that ferric hydrate was precipitated along with the copper and silicon hydrates, is an isotropic substance; in this respect the relation between chrysocolla and copper pitch ore resembles that between chalcedony and ferriferous opals, in that the entangled ferric compound has prevented the crystallization of the colloid.[2]

Under high powers of the microscope the chrysocolla, especially that occurring in embayments in andradite, shows a brecciated structure, consisting of multitudes of curved fragments, which have evidently resulted from the bursting of colloidal membranes by osmotic forces.[3]

Copper.—Native copper occurs sparingly in the oxidized ores of the district. In the Ludwig mine it is intimately associated with cuprite in ore from the 600-foot to the 800-foot levels.

Copper pitch ore.—A brown or brownish-red substance of pitchy luster and conchoidal fracture is common in the oxidized ores of the district. It is locally spoken of as "copper oxide" but is perhaps better termed copper pitch ore, a substance which Von Kobell long ago showed is a mixture of chrysocolla and limonite. Mixtures of cupric and ferric hydroxides are also included under this term. According to present conceptions copper pitch ore is doubtless a colloidal complex of hydroxides of copper, iron, and silicon and is of variable composition. Copper pitch ore from the Greenwood prospect reacts strongly for copper

[1] Rogers, A. F., Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 109, p. 683, 1914.

[2] Liesegang, R. E., Geologische Diffusionen, p. 100, 1913.

[3] Liesegang, R. E., Ein Membrantrümmer-Achat: Centralbl. Mineralogie, 1912, pp. 65–67. Knopf, Adolph, Wood tin in the Tertiary rhyolites of northern Nevada: Econ. Geology, vol. 11, pp. 657–661, 1916.

and iron; examined in oils it proves to be a completely isotropic substance having a refractive index of 1.68. It is a clear deep brown, but it is so strongly colored that only the minutest particles and the edges of the larger grains are translucent.

Covellite.—Covellite is common, though not abundant, as a supergene sulphide which has been precipitated largely at the expense of the original chalcopyrite in the ore. It has developed in part parallel to what is probably the pyramidal cleavage of chalcopyrite. Under high powers of the metallographic microscope the plates of covellite are seen to have exceedingly irregular edges.

Cuprite.—Cuprite is most abundant in the ore of the Empire-Nevada mine, forming small masses in fractured quartz monzonite porphyry. It is disseminated through the veins and bodies of copper pitch ore of the Ludwig mine, which are inclosed in the limestone footwall of the lode. It extends down in this mine to the lowest level at a vertical depth of 675 feet.

Gypsum.—Gypsum is extremely common in the oxidized ores, occurring not only in veinlets but also in plates thoroughly disseminated through the ores. During the replacement of calcite by chrysocolla the calcite near the advancing chrysocolla becomes filled with plates of gypsum, as is well shown at the Ludwig mine, but the chrysocolla itself is free from gypsum, showing that the gypsum has but a transient existence in this process.

The clear transparent variety of gypsum called selenite is common in the Ludwig mine; it occurs down to the 600-foot level, where it forms in the vugs in the quartzose ore of the "selenite stope" fine prisms as much as 8 inches long.

Libethenite.—Libethenite, a hydrous phosphate of copper, was noted by Ransome [1] to occur sporadically in the oxidized ore of the Ludwig mine in crystalline aggregates resembling malachite. Smith [2] had earlier discovered this mineral at the Blue Jay mine, east of the town of Yerington, and Schaller [3] has described the crystals found.

Malachite.—The copper carbonate malachite occurs in all the oxidized ores in small amounts but is distinctly subordinate to the copper silicates, the chrysocolla and the copper pitch ore.

Opal.—A small amount of opal was found microscopically to occur in the siliceous outcrop of the Ludwig lode.

[1] Ransome, F. L., U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 380, p. 113, 1909.
[2] Smith, D. T., California Univ. Dept. Geology Bull., vol. 4, p. 31, 1905.
[3] Schaller, W. T., U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 262, pp. 140-143, 1905.

CONTACT-METAMORPHIC ORE DEPOSITS.

GEOLOGIC ENVIRONMENT.

COMPOSITION OF THE ROCKS INCLOSING THE ORE DEPOSITS.

The principal copper deposits of the district, characterized by their pyroxene, garnet, or epidote gangue, have, with one notable exception, been formed by the replacement of limestones. The Bluestone ore body, the exception alluded to, consists essentially of chalcopyrite in an epidote gangue and was produced by the replacement of brecciated garnetite and allied silicate rocks.

The limestone beds in which the ore bodies developed are shown in the following paragraphs to have been relatively pure calcite rocks. Their chemical composition is a matter of some theoretical interest. Lindgren and others have presented evidence to show that ore bodies of this type have commonly formed in limestones of extreme purity. Leith and Mead,[4] however, consider the evidence thus adduced to be doubtful and inadequate, inasmuch as the specimens chosen for analysis represented only single strata, and they emphasize the fact that to obtain evidence of conclusive value samples must be taken across the full width of the ore zones.

Analyses of the limestone in the ore-bearing zone of the Mason Valley mine of the Yerington district are available that in large measure meet Leith's requirement. The limestone was used as smelter flux and hence was carefully analyzed for lime and silica but less carefully for other constituents. A glory hole 200 feet long, 60 feet wide, and 75 feet deep was opened up. The limestone is mainly in beds ranging from 5 to 10 feet in thickness but includes some thinly banded varieties. The beds strike north and dip 70° or more westward; the longer axis of the glory hole is parallel to the strike of the strata. In column 1 of the subjoined table is given an average of seven analyses of limestone from the stope, and in column 2 an average of four analyses of limestone from the "new stope"

[4] Leith, C. K., and Mead, W. J., Metamorphic geology, p. 148, 1915.

situated in the immediate hanging-wall country rock of the ore-bearing zone; from this stope limestone flux is now being obtained. The individual analyses do not vary widely from the average figures.

Analyses of limestone from Mason Valley mine.

	1	2
CaO	46.9	48.5
MgO	2.3	.6
SiO_2	9.1	5.7
Al_2O_3	4.0	2 2
Fe_2O_3	1.1	2.3
CO_2 (theoretic)	39.4	38.7
	102.8	98.0

In these analyses, according to the smelter manager, the lime and silica were carefully determined, as these are the constituents of importance in calculating the furnace charge, and the determinations of the other oxides are of nominal value only. The defective summations of the analyses are doubtless due to this imperfect determination of the minor constituents.

The analyses concur in showing that the limestones of the ore-bearing zone and of the hanging wall are relatively pure; they are slightly siliceous but are low in magnesia, alumina, and iron.

Two specimens of limestone obtained from the south end of the ore zone on the No. 3 level of the Mason Valley mine were analyzed in the laboratory of the United States Geological Survey. The great ore lens on the south end of this level extends obliquely across strata of limestone of different colors, ranging from light bluish white to dark gray or black. These beds carry a few fibers of tremolite and sporadic cubes of pyrite. The limestone represented by column 1 of the subjoined table, taken 20 feet from the edge of the ore body, is a dark-gray, almost black crystalline limestone; under the microscope it proves to consist preponderantly of calcite grains, with accessory tremolite and pyrite. The limestone represented by column 2, taken from rock immediately adjoining the solid andradite of the periphery of the ore body, is a light-gray, rather dense limestone; under the microscope it proves to consist essentially of calcite and a few scattered fibers of tremolite.

Analyses of limestone from Mason Valley mine.

[W. C. Wheeler, analyst.]

	1	2
CaO	52.12	51.63
MgO	.84	3.17
SiO_2	3.04	1.80
Al_2O_3	1.39	.14
Fe_2O_3 (total)	.64	.17
CO_2 (theoretic)	41.87	44.02
	99.90	100.93

These analyses show that the two specimens selected are somewhat purer than the average as found by the smelter determinations. The analyses are of the same general purport, however, and confirm the statements made as to the essentially nonmagnesian character of the limestone of the ore-bearing zone and their low content of silica, alumina, and iron.

The ore bodies at the other mines in the district have formed in coarse calcite rocks, which without doubt are of the same general character as the limestones analyzed.

RELATION OF THE ORE DEPOSITS TO FAULTING AND BRECCIATION.

The ore deposits are situated on or near fault contacts. Commonly the faults separate dissimilar rocks, such as limestone from felsite, andesite, or stratified calc-silicate rocks. That the faulting occurred before the ore bodies were formed is established by the following structural relations: (1) The faults displace the quartz monzonite porphyry dikes, and the severed ends of the dikes and the fault drag from the dikes have been metamorphosed by the ore-forming solutions: the brecciated quartz monzonite porphyry at the Bluestone ore body, which is an epidote-chalcopyrite deposit, is profoundly epidotized and pyritized; and the porphyry inclosed in the Ludwig lode is garnetized, silicified, and pyritized. (2) The calc-silicate rocks, such as the fine-grained grossularite rocks near the Douglas Hill mine, have been brecciated, and the shattered mass has been recemented by the coarsely granular andradite that was formed at the time the ore was deposited; at the Casting Copper mine a series of thin-bedded black garnetites and allied rocks abut at an angle of 45° upon a belt of crystalline limestone, the garnetites were broken along the contact, and the angular

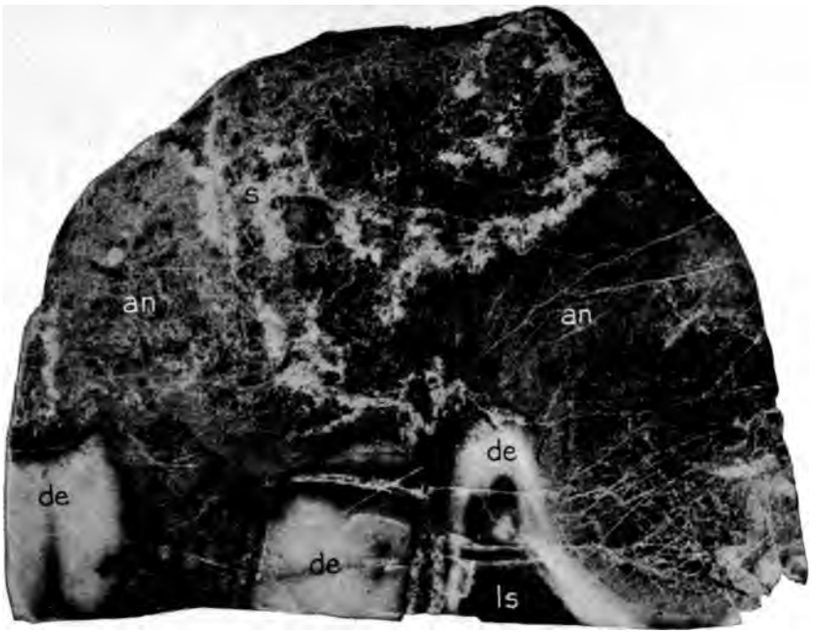
black fragments are inclosed in the yellow andradite that forms the gangue of the ore body. These significant structural relations, pointing to the considerable faulting that intervened between the time of intrusion of the quartz monzonite and the deposition of the ores and proving the dependence of ore deposition on fissuring, will now be considered in some detail.

The relation of the ore deposits to faulting and brecciation is shown most strikingly at the Douglas Hill and Casting Copper mines; nor is elsewhere shown so clearly the distinctness of the ore-forming mineralization as a separate event that took place after the metamorphism accompanying the intrusion of the quartz monzonite. The mineralogically complex series of calc-silicate rocks on the west flank of Douglas Hill has been described; toward the top of the hill these rocks consist of exceedingly dense fine-grained garnetites, composed almost wholly of a nearly pure grossularite, as shown by its index of 1.75. The summit of the hill consists of an immense mass of andradite in which the ore occurs as irregular lenses. This great body of andradite resulted from the replacement of a massive limestone lying above the stratified series of aphanitic garnetites. The footwall of the ore zone is a belt of remarkable breccia about 20 feet thick. This breccia is composed of sharply angular fragments of the aphanitic garnetites inclosed in a cementing matrix of coarse, euhedral yellow garnet. The index of this garnet proves to be 1.87 and determines the garnet to be a nearly pure andradite. The garnets of the two periods of metamorphism show, then, in this grossularite hornfels cemented by andradite their maximal possible contrast. The andradite cement carries a little interstitial quartz, apatite, and chalcopyrite.

The dependence of ore deposition on fissuring and the evidence of two distinct periods of garnetization are clearly shown at the Casting Copper mine. The ore-bearing zone lies along the fault contact of a stratified series of black garnetites striking at an angle of 45° against massive limestone, as is shown in figure 12 (p. 63). The garnetites are dense, heavy fine-grained rocks. Under the microscope they are seen to be composed wholly of garnet, which is clouded with carbonaceous inclusions, a feature that accounts for their black color. The massive limestone has been solidly replaced by coarsely granular resin-yellow andradite for over 400 feet along its contact with the stratified garnetites. The garnetites were shattered along the contact, and the angular fragments of dense black rocks that resulted therefrom are now outlined by the thin veinlets of euhedral yellow andradite that traverse the breccia.

Some of the ore deposits, as the Bluestone, Mason Valley, and Western Nevada, are situated at the contact of the Triassic rocks with the quartz monzonite or the granodiorite. This contact, however, proves to be faulted; in fact, the granodiorite at the Mason Valley mine is a narrow fault wedge lying between the ore zone and Tertiary rhyolites to the north. The time of the faulting, except that it is later than the intrusion of the quartz monzonite porphyry dikes, is unknown, as is also the amount of displacement. The other garnetiferous ore deposits of the district are at some distance from the large intrusive bodies; that farthest distant—the Douglas Hill, which is characterized by its extraordinarily extensive mass of andradite—is 2,500 feet from the nearest surface exposure of quartz monzonite.

The limestones adjoining the faults along which the ore-forming solutions rose were shattered, and there is some evidence that the shattering facilitated or governed the replacement of the limestone by the mineralizing solutions. In the Ludwig ore body, which is lode-like in form, the limestone was extremely broken and crushed by dynamic disturbance, forming breccias as much as 80 to 100 feet thick. The garnetiferous quartz-pyrite ore, carrying coarse calcite as a minor component, forms a large low-grade shoot 50 to 100 feet wide. Toward the footwall side of the ore body, where it grades into unreplaced limestone and where the mineralizing activity was presumably less intense, the result of the selective action of the solutions becomes apparent. Here the finely crushed limestone that formed the matrix of the larger angular fragments of the breccia was replaced by pyrite, and thus a limestone breccia cemented by pyrite resulted. In the same way the brecciated condition of the quartz monzonite porphyry occurring in the Bluestone ore body has been strikingly emphasized by the selective



A. SPECIMEN SHOWING JUNCTION OF UNREPLACED LIMESTONE WITH PORTION WHOLLY REPLACED BY ANDRADITE.

an, Andradite; s, sulphides (chalcopyrite and pyrite); ls, limestone; de, decarbonized limestone.

B. GARNETIZED, SILICIFIED, AND PYRITIZED PORPHYRY FROM THE LUDWIG MINE.

g, Garnet; ep, epidote; py, pyrite.

replacement of the more finely crushed portion of the breccia. It was further emphasized by the fact that the sulphides form margins around the larger fragments of the breccia.

The replacement of fractured and brecciated limestone by andradite and sulphides is recognizable along the periphery of the large ore lens at the south end of the ore zone of the Mason Valley mine. The andradite and sulphides have replaced a dark-gray fine-grained limestone; the junction between wholly replaced and unreplaced limestone is sharp; and the only change shown by the limestone is that where it adjoins the replaced rock it is bordered by a white band less than half an inch wide. The limestone has evidently been decarbonized in this band, but its grain has not been coarsened. (See Pl. IV, *A*.) At the McConnell mine, also, there is some evidence that the replacement by the mineralizing solutions progressed along fractures. However, it is difficult to obtain proof in many of the deposits in this district, as in others, that replacement by garnet, pyroxene, and allied silicates was governed by the fractured condition of the limestone in which they have developed. The conclusion to be drawn from this general lack of positive evidence is probably that the replacement of limestone by garnet and allied silicates is commonly so thorough that it has obliterated the evidence of the premineral fracturing. There has consequently been a general tendency to regard ore deposits of this kind as having originated at high temperatures and pressures from solutions permeating the limestone by diffusion or through microscopic fractures.

From the preceding discussion it appears that the chief ore deposits were localized by the ascent of the ore-forming solutions along fault fissures. The presence of limestone obviously appears to have favorably influenced the precipitation of ore. The main ore bodies are in the limestone adjoining the faults, but concomitantly with the deposition of the ore large bodies of garnet and pyroxene were formed, which in amount greatly exceed the ore. To find the bodies of ore in this unprofitable envelope is one of the main problems of mining in the district. As a rule, not without important exceptions, however, the ore tends to occur in the marginal portion of the contact-silicate rock where this borders the limestone. This tendency shows most clearly in the ore bodies of the Mason Valley (fig. 5) and Casting Copper mines. That ore is most likely to occur on the limestone side of the contact-metamorphic copper deposits at Mackay, Idaho, has been recognized by Umpleby;[1] and in a later paper by the same writer[2] this rule is shown to apply to a considerable number of other contact-metamorphic deposits. The Yerington district broadly supports the rule.

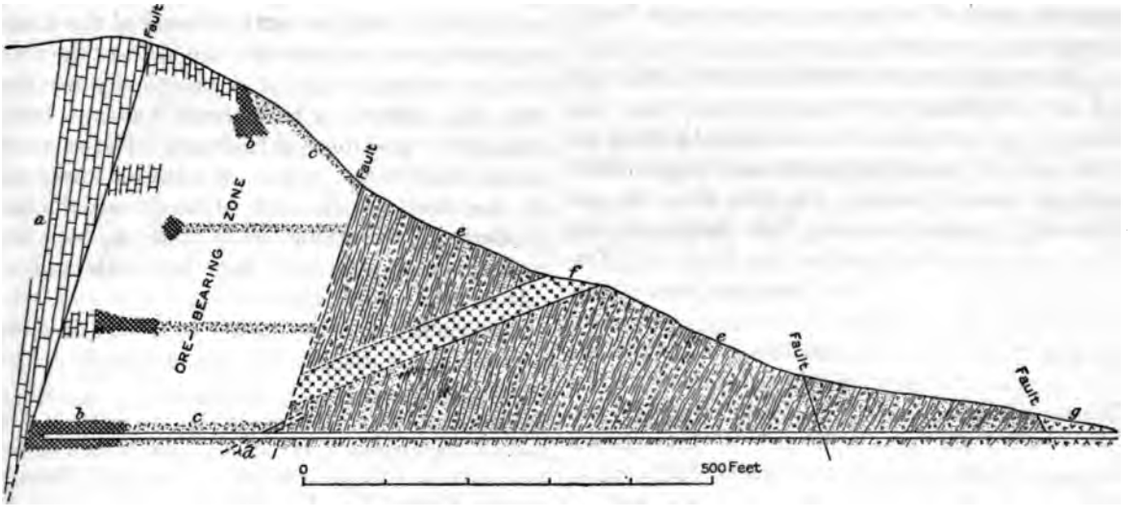


FIGURE 5.—Geologic section through tunnel No. 4, Mason Valley mine. *a*, Limestone; *b*, ore; *c*, garnetiferous rock; *d*, basic dikes; *e*, lime-silicate rocks with intercalated felsites; *f*, quartz monzonite porphyry; *g*, Tertiary rhyolite.

[1] Umpleby, J. B., The genesis of the Mackay copper deposits, Idaho: Econ. Geology, vol. 9, p. 321, 1914.

[2] Umpleby, J. B., The occurrence of ore on the limestone side of garnet zones: California Univ. Dept. Geology Bull., vol. 10, pp. 25–37, 1916.

FORM AND DIMENSIONS OF THE ORE DEPOSITS.

The ore deposits that occur in fault zones tend to approximate lodes in form. This tendency reaches its maximum in the Ludwig ore body, which is dimensionally a typical lode. As the deposits are the result of the replacement of limestone by contact-silicates, however, they are likely to depart from the typical lode form from place to place because of irregular embayments and protuberances that extend into the adjoining limestone. Even where the lode form is well developed the copper content is as a rule distributed erratically through the garnet or pyroxene mass that makes up the main bulk of the lode. Consequently some of the lodes or deposits are better designated ore-bearing zones.

The ore bodies are commonly small fractions of the masses of garnet-pyroxene rock. As already pointed out, the ore tends to occur on that side of the garnet-pyroxene bodies which adjoins the limestone. On this side the ore generally grades abruptly into limestone; on the opposite side it grades into lean pyritiferous garnet rock and from this into barren garnet rock. Such masses of barren garnet rock, in places as much as 200 feet thick, underlie the productive part of the ore zone in the Mason Valley mine. The occurrence of the ore toward the limestone side of the silicate masses is well shown in the Mason Valley mine (fig. 5), in the Casting Copper mine, and in the McConnell mine (fig. 8). On the other hand, lenses of ore are erratically distributed throughout the great mass of andradite on Douglas Hill (see fig. 11), and this distribution appears not to be governed by any rule.

The ore bodies of the district attain 800 feet in length and 100 feet in width. These are maximal dimensions, and the average are much smaller, owing to the lenticular habit of the individual bodies within the ore-bearing zones. As representative of the dimensions of a large lens of good-grade ore may be cited the principal ore body of the Casting Copper mine, a large lens 120 feet long, 175 feet high, and 20 feet wide.

The greatest vertical depth attained in the district is 678 feet, at which large bodies of low grade ore, carrying less than 3 per cent of copper, have been developed. In general, however, exploration in depth has been disappointing, and some of the deposits appear definitely to have been bottomed. Although most of the deposits attain their maximal dimensions of primary ore at or near the present surface, others have been found in depth to be much larger than was indicated by the surface exposures; of these the Mason Valley is the most conspicuous illustration, showing at its state of development in 1914 the largest and most continuous bodies of primary ore at depths of 300 to 400 feet below the surface.

The known vertical range of cupriferous mineralization in the district is 950 feet. The two points that fix the measure of this range are the summit of Douglas Hill, whose altitude is 5,600 feet, and the bottom level of the Ludwig mine, whose altitude is 4,650 feet; they lie so close together that it is practically certain that this difference in altitude has not been changed by postmineral faulting. The vertical range of 950 feet is, then, a minimal measure of the vertical distance through which the ore-forming solutions were able to deposit pyrite and chalcopyrite together with andradite and allied silicates.

Concerning the persistence in depth of similar deposits Lindgren [1] wrote in 1905:

> Although cases may be easily conceived in which the deposits would continue in depth and length for several thousand feet, it is far more common to find them irregular and spotted in their mineralization, so that while there is no genetic reason why they should not be continuous to the greatest depth attainable by mining they will as a matter of fact often give out when least expected. * * * Few mines on contact deposits have been worked at a greater depth than a few hundred feet.

This still remains essentially true, except that mining in recent years has made known a few deposits of greater persistence in depth than was known in 1905. The contact-metamorphic copper deposits on Hetta Inlet, southeastern Alaska, have a known vertical range of 700 feet;[2] at Mackay, Idaho, the range is 900 feet; [3] and the Marble Bay deposit on Texada Island, at present the deepest worked contact-metamorphic ore body in the world, is worked at a depth of 1,160 feet, where good ore is exposed.[4]

[1] Lindgren, Waldemar, Ore deposition and deep mining: Econ. Geology, vol. 1, p. 37, 1906.
[2] Knopf, Adolph, U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 480, pp. 99, 101, 1911.
[3] Umpleby, J. B., Econ. Geology, vol. 9, p. 313, 1914.
[4] McConnell, R. G., Texada Island, British Columbia: Canada Geol. Survey Mem. 58, p. 48, 1914.

METAMORPHISM BY THE ORE-FORMING SOLUTIONS.

MINERAL TRANSFORMATIONS.

The ore-forming solutions in their ascent traversed limestone, quartz monzonite porphyry, felsite, and the rocks formed during the first period of metamorphism, such as garnetite and quartz-pyroxene hornfels. They metamorphosed the limestone most profoundly and extensively, but they also metamorphosed strikingly the other kinds of rocks, causing new minerals to grow in them similar to those developed in the limestones.

The limestones have been replaced mainly by garnet, pyroxene, and sulphides. The garnet is invariably a calcium-iron variety near the andradite end of the grossularite-andradite series. Some of the andradite, notably that in the Casting Copper mine, is of pronounced zonal structure, and quantitative examination shows that the peripheral zone of such garnet is somewhat nearer grossularite in composition than the core is, a feature possibly indicating that the ore-forming solutions changed slightly during the course of ore deposition. The pyroxene, as shown by the analysis on page 32, is halfway intermediate between diopside ($CaMg(SiO_3)_2$) and hedenbergite ($CaFe(SiO_3)_2$). The garnet rocks associated with the ore bodies are relatively coarse grained, and the garnets are more or less faceted, and in both these respects they differ obviously from the dense aphanitic or microcrystalline garnet rocks of the first period of metamorphism. The pyroxene is invariably lamellar and forms coarse radial aggregates that are as much as 10 inches across. The replacement of the limestone by this hedenbergitic pyroxene indicates that the ore-forming solutions carried abundant ferrous iron, as well as ferric iron indicated by the development of andradite in the limestone.

Among the accessory minerals formed during the replacement of the limestone are magnetite and apatite. The magnetite occurs only at the Mason Valley mine as a macroscopic component and there only in minute amount; elsewhere in the district it occurs only as a rare microscopic component. The practical absence of magnetite and hematite—minerals generally common in the contact-silicate ores—distinguishes the Yerington ores from those of the same type occurring in other dist
Apatite is a fairly common accessory mi
in the ores formed by the replacement of
stone, but it is detectable only with the a
the microscope.

The quartz monzonite porphyry dikes
three different modes of alteration unde
action of the mineralizing solutions—actin
zation, epidotization, and silicification ac
panied by garnetization. All three proc
were accompanied by pyritization.

Actinolitized porphyry is known to
only as a narrow dike in the ore zone o
Mason Valley mine. It is a white, highly
phyritic rock carrying finely disseminated
rite. Under the microscope the main ch
that was effected in the porphyry is seen
the development of hairlike actinolite thro
out its groundmass. The actinolite f
numerous sheaves and brushlike aggreg
averaging 0.2 millimeter in length, and fu
occurs as countless minute fibers of va
sizes down to the limit of the resolving p
of the microscope. Narrow veinlets of
glassy plagioclase traverse the porphyry,
pying fractures that have not displaced
phenocrysts, and the new feldspars in
veinlets have the optical orientation of
plagioclase phenocrysts in which they
inclosed.

In the process of epidotization, the re
of which are seen mainly in the Bluestone
Malachite mines, the porphyry was almost
pletely replaced by epidote, the quartz ph
crysts alone remaining intact. Where
porphyry has been less profoundly altered,
feldspar and hornblende phenocrysts have
pseudomorphously replaced by the epidote

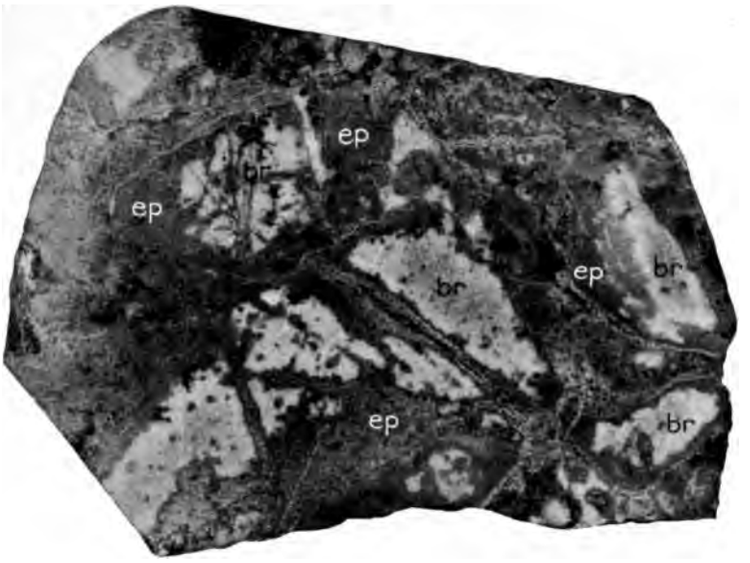
The quartz monzonite porphyry was
strikingly transformed by the solutions
deposited the garnetiferous ore of the Lu
lode. The porphyry was fractured; thr
the passages thus formed flowed solutions
deposited andradite, epidote, pyroxene, qu
calcite, pyrite, and chalcopyrite; and
these veinlets the porphyry was thorou
metamorphosed, chiefly by the growth
quartz, garnet, and pyrite at the expens
the pyrogenic minerals. Only the qu
phenocrysts, usually rounded by magm
corrosion, have survived intact; in fact,
transformation of the porphyry has comm

gh that the quartz crystals alone
t the resultant siliceous pyritic
ed from porphyry.
orphyry, whose content of intact
rysts clearly indicates its igneous
under the microscope to consist
tz. The quartz phenocrysts are
anged; the smoothly rounded
magmatically corroded crystals
even though some of the crystals
d by broad aureoles of quartz
inuous with that of the pheno-
however, are partly replaced
ch is common as euhedral crys-
at the rest of the rock. The
l plagioclase phenocrysts have
ughly replaced by quartz that
them remain. Garnet, sharply
a rule, occurs scattered through-
especially in quartz areas of
than the rest of the ground-
n in Plate IV, *B*. Deep-brown
foliated aggregates is present as
constituent. Apatite, besides
arge sporadic prisms, obviously
the porphyry, also occurs in
minute needles, suggestive of
etasomatic action. Titanite oc-
arge crystals, as in the unaltered
d zircon is a minor accessory

e highly metamorphosed por-
epidote and pyroxene appear
e garnet, and in proportion as
become abundant the resulting
increasingly difficult to distin-
tamorphosed limestone.
ded felsite that forms the hang-
Ludwig lode in depth has been
l by garnet, pyroxene, epidote,
lcite. The footwall felsite tuff
Valley ore zone has been altered
rently. Much finely flaky bio-
leveloped in the tuff, so that it
fine-grained black rock. Tour-
as a minor accessory mineral,
he only known occurrence of
minerals associated with the
f the district. The andesite in
f the Mason Valley ore zone is
metasomatic growth of pyrite,
e, and biotite.

There remains to be described the metasomatism effected by the ore-forming solutions in the limestones previously metamorphosed by the quartz monzonite intrusion—that is, the metasomatic alteration of grossularite hornfels, or other garnetites, and of quartz-pyroxene hornfels. Alteration of this kind has taken place on the largest scale in the Bluestone ore body.

The Bluestone ore deposit differs from the others of the district in that the ore originated through the replacement not of limestone but of previously formed calc-silicate rocks. The ore body is situated along a fault that displaces a quartz monzonite porphyry dike, and the ore has developed through the replacement of the adjacent shattered and brecciated calc-silicate rocks—grossularite hornfels and quartz-pyroxene hornfels. The introduction of the ore minerals chalcopyrite and pyrite was accompanied by the growth of epidote at the expense of the preexisting minerals. The epidotization of the brecciated porphyry has already been described. The epidotization of the brecciated garnetite is well illustrated in Plate V, *A*, where the angular fragments, bordered by epidote, are excellently shown; in the actual specimen the dark green of the epidote, of course, emphasizes strikingly the extent to which this mineral has invaded and replaced the angular fragments of the breccia. The replacement so obvious macroscopically is still more evident under the microscope. The replaced rock is found to be composed mainly of garnet whose refractive index of 1.80 indicates a composition near grossularite; pyroxene is a subordinate component. Other breccia fragments consist of a finely granular assemblage of quartz and pyroxene, a rock of the kind here termed quartz-pyroxene hornfels. The garnet shows the replacement by epidote, but it is traversed by veinlets of epidote, adjoining which it is irregularly altered to epidote; in places certain zones of the garnet are pseudomorphically altered to epidote. Chalcopyrite also occurs as a replacement of garnet and is invariably accompanied by epidote. Subordinate components of the ore are quartz and calcite; apatite is a minor but constant accessory mineral. The epidote is rarely idiomorphic except in the veinlets that constitute the cement or binding of the ore-bearing breccia.



A. GARNETITE BRECCIA IN WHICH THE FRAGMENTS HAVE BEEN PARTLY REPLACED BY EP
BLUESTONE MINE.

ep, Epidote; br, fragments of brecciated garnetite.

B. GANGUE OF COPPER ORE, IN WHICH ANDRADITE IS INTERSTITIAL BETWEEN PYROXENE C
WESTERN NEVADA MINE.

an, Andradite; pyr, pyroxene.

COMPOSITION OF THE ORE-FORMING SOLUTIONS.

The metamorphism effected by the ore-forming solutions shows that they were charged with silicon, ferrous and ferric iron, magnesium, copper, sulphur, and phosphorus. What else they carried remains unknown; that they carried boron, for instance, is shown by the metasomatic occurrence of tourmaline in the footwall of the Mason Valley ore zone, but the small amount of tourmaline may mean either that the solutions were unsaturated with respect to this mineral or that the temperature conditions were unfavorable, probably too low, for its formation. The solutions were manifestly deficient in calcium, as they removed immense quantities of calcite. In what form the bulk of this calcite was dissolved must remain unknown. That it may in part have been carried as calcium chloride is a reasonable hypothesis, in view of the intensive scapolitization shown at some localities by the quartz monzonite, although, on the other hand, it must be confessed that no scapolite is known to be associated with the ore deposits. For every molecule of calcite removed as chloride a molecule of carbon dioxide would be set free, and, proportionally to the pressure existing at the point of replacement, would aid in the removal of the calcite as bicarbonate.

The solutions appear, further, to have been deficient in sodium and potassium, as is shown by the complete obliteration of the feldspars in the quartz monzonite porphyry and by the fact that no sericite has been developed in this rock. Biotite, however, has locally been formed in small quantities.

It is of some interest to compare the composition of the ore-forming solutions as deduced from their action on limestone with their composition as deduced from their action on quartz monzonite porphyry, both kinds of rock occurring in the same ore body. From the metasomatic replacement of the limestone by andradite, pyrite, chalcopyrite, quartz, and apatite, it would be concluded that the solutions were highly charged with silicon, ferrous and ferric iron, copper, and sulphur and contained sufficient phosphorus to develop accessory apatite; moreover, they must have become highly charged with calcium, derived from the immense quantities of calcite that they dissolved. From the study of the silicified porphyry, essentially a pyritic quartz aggregate, the most obvious deductions would be that the solutions were rich in silicon and sulphur, that they contained sufficient phosphorus to cause the development of accessory apatite, and that they were deficient in aluminum, ferric iron, calcium, magnesium, and alkalies. From the study of the garnetized and epidotized porphyry it would be concluded that the composition of the solutions was like that indicated by the alteration of the limestone, with the important exception that in reacting with the porphyry the solutions, instead of removing calcium, have added large amounts of this element to the porphyry. The physical-chemical deduction from this comparison appears to be that the solutions were saturated with garnet, but undersaturated with respect to other calcium compounds, such as the chloride; hence, the same solutions were able to replace both limestone and porphyry, although the one replacement meant a subtraction of calcium and the other an addition of calcium.

PARAGENESIS.

The sulphides and associated silicates—pyroxene, andradite, amphibole, and epidote—broadly considered, were formed essentially at the same time. Under the microscope sequential relations between the silicates are occasionally observable, in that certain minerals appear to have continued to grow after others had stopped. But such relations, clear enough in the small areas of certain thin sections, do not appear to be supported by any broadly significant evidence in the ore deposits themselves, and they are therefore regarded as evidence of minor vagaries in the general course of ore deposition. The sulphides appear to have formed continuously throughout the period during which the gangue minerals were being deposited. The details on which these conclusions are based are given in the following paragraphs.

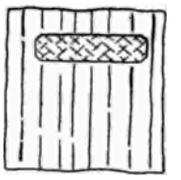


FIGURE 6.—Inclosure of an idiomorphic cross section of lamellar pyroxene in a clinopinacoidal section of pyroxene.

The radial and spherulitic pyroxene not uncommonly shows under the microscope idiomorphic sections of one crystal that are inclosed in idiomorphic sections of another crystal, as illustrated in figure 6. The relations shown in

the figure are clearly explicable as having resulted from unequal rates of growth of two different pyroxene crystals growing from contiguous spherulitic centers; had the mineral whose cross section is shown been other than pyroxene, however, it would according to usage somewhat common in the study of ore deposits be said to "cut" and replace the pyroxene shown in clinopinacoidal section.

The pyroxene in a specimen from the Western Nevada mine is sharply idiomorphic, and the associated andradite lies interstitially between the pyroxene crystals (Pl. V, *B*); from this relation it follows that in this particular specimen the andradite continued to grow after the pyroxene had ceased to grow. Garnet appears to have replaced the earlier-formed pyroxene to a slight extent; but the main bulk of the evidence, both the field and the microscopic, points to the essential contemporaneity of the pyroxene and garnet.

Epidote, which is rare except in the Bluestone ore body, is clearly syngenetic with the pyroxene and garnet that were deposited by the ore-forming solutions. In the Bluestone ore, however, it has clearly replaced the garnet and pyroxene of the first epoch of metamorphism. The replacement is strongly indicated by megascopic evidence, which shows it to have followed the faulting and brecciation of the replaced rock, and this megascopic evidence is confirmed by the microscope. It is manifest, therefore, that the replacement of the garnet and pyroxene by epidote and sulphides in the Bluestone ore records an event in the genesis of the deposit that is of real geologic significance.

Actinolite is most common in the Mason Valley ore deposit, where it occurs irregularly distributed through the pyroxenic gangue. It does not appear to have originated as a result of the introduction of the sulphides, nor is there any structural evidence, such as faulting or brecciation of the previously formed ore, to show that its origin was connected with any change in the conditions of ore deposition of broad geologic significance.

The sulphides occur inclosed in garnet, in pyroxene, or in the calcite that in places lies interstitially between the silicates. As the silicates strongly predominate in the ores of the district, it is clear that on the whole the sulphides are more closely associated with the silicates than with the calcite. It is further apparent that the sulphides have not replaced interstitial calcite, because the silicates are invariably idiomorphic against calcite, and consequently, if the sulphides did replace calcite that was formerly interstitial they should be molded around idiomorphic garnet and pyroxene; as a matter of fact, however, such a relation is rarely or never found. If the sulphides replaced interstitial calcite in the garnet-pyroxene masses (the calcite being therefore essential to their precipitation), it is very remarkable that no sulphides have been deposited in the limestone beyond the border of the silicate masses. This failure of the sulphides to occur in the favorable limestone environment beyond the silicate masses is therefore highly significant, and it strongly supports the other evidence of the essential contemporaneity of sulphides and silicates.

The chalcopyrite is almost invariably anhedral; the pyrite, however, is generally euhedral. Cubes of pyrite are inclosed in the chalcopyrite, and as seen under the microscope they show no sign of fracturing or brecciation. The proportion of chalcopyrite to pyrite differs widely in different deposits; in some pyrite is nearly absent, whereas in others it is more than twice as abundant as the chalcopyrite. The sulphides are more closely associated in some deposits with the pyroxene and actinolite, as in the Mason Valley ore body, and in others with the andradite, as in the Douglas Hill deposit. The sulphides are not uncommonly embedded in pyroxene, which shows no trace of alteration to actinolite, so that it is clear that the pyroxene was not altered to actinolite as a result of the introduction of the sulphides. In the Bluestone deposit, which differs from the others of the district in that the ore has replaced garnetite and related hornfelses instead of limestone, the sulphides that were formed by the metasomatic replacement of garnet and pyroxene are invariably accompanied by epidote, which also has replaced the garnet and pyroxene. This paragenetic relation clearly implies that if during the introduction of the sulphides the pyroxene was actinolitized the sulphides would probably not be inclosed in the unaltered pyroxene.

Fibers and prisms of amphibole project into or are inclosed by chalcopyrite, but whether this means that the amphibole "cuts" the

sulphide or that the sulphide is later than the amphibole and has grown around it is not clear. From similar relations observed in ore from Arizona Tolman[1] concludes that the amphibole is later than the sulphide it "cuts," but this conclusion appears to be not more probable than the reverse conclusion. It is likely that the pyrite bears the same relation to the tremolite that the pyroxene in cross section seen in figure 6 bears to the clinopinacoidal section in that figure.

The facts that veinlets composed of prisms of quartz, dodecahedrons of garnet, and sulphides break across the structure of stratified garnetites; that veinlets of quartz, calcite, sulphides, garnet, pyroxene, and epidote traverse quartz monzonite porphyry; and, to take an example on a larger scale, that the Ludwig lode, whose gangue, although consisting essentially of calcite and subordinate quartz, nevertheless contains notable quantities of andradite all show that the deposition of the silicates, persisted until quartz and calcite were deposited simultaneously with them. If, then, in the final stage of ore deposition the silicates, sulphides, quartz, and calcite were deposited together, it is improbable that the silicates would have been replaced by sulphides, quartz, or calcite in any of the earlier stages of deposition.

TIME OF ORE DEPOSITION.

The earliest plutonic rock to invade the district was the granodiorite, a medium-grained rock. This was followed by the quartz monzonite, a coarse-grained rock, areally the most widespread rock in the district. Aplite succeeded the quartz monzonite and was in turn followed by an extensive injection of quartz monzonite porphyry dikes. Faulting then took place, displacing many of the dikes, and the metalliferous solutions rose along the faults and formed the ore deposits.

It is therefore important to consider closely the relation of the ore deposits to the porphyry dikes and to the whole sequence of intrusive rocks, for a long lapse of time evidently occurred between the consolidation of the parent magma and the deposition of the ore. The intrusion of the granodiorite and the quartz monzonite profoundly metamc the rocks of the district. It was at tl as was previously shown, that the g and calcium-silicate hornfelses were p After this metamorphism the quartz m porphyry dikes were injected, cutting preexisting rocks of the district—lim calcium silicate rocks, granodiorite, an monzonite. The relation of the dike metamorphosed limestones—the calci cate rocks—is of considerable interest. the porphyries traverse the garneti other calcium silicate rocks they show contact selvages. For example, one prominent dikes southeast of Ludwi irregularly into branches and incloses of dense, aphanitic quartz-pyroxene l The porphyry is bordered by a notably selvage, 8 inches wide, within whic aphanitic and carries small phenoc feldspar and quartz, although the norn is so crowded with large crystals a almost granitic in habit. Another dik is more than 100 feet thick, has a margin several feet wide bordering the ite it traverses. These observations that the calcium silicate rocks wer temperature low enough to chill the po at the time of intrusion, but whetl means a long interval between the tim metamorphism when the calcium silica originated and the intrusion of the dik open question, in view of the lack of q tive data on the physics of such phenoi

Although it is firmly established that deposition took place after the intrusio porphyry dikes, yet the question can b whether the dikes are all of one pulse c sion. May not a particular set of dike is, a series of granodiorite porphyrie followed the irruption of the granodior another series the irruption of the quar zonite? If this has happened, it is (able that the faulted and mineralized d granodiorite porphyries and that their i ization ensued contemporaneously w quartz monzonite intrusion and prior injection of the last set of porphyry dik though it can not be positively affirm there is not a series of granodiorite po distinct from a later series of quartz mc porphyry dikes, yet, inasmuch as dike graphically like those cutting the quar

[1] Tolman, C. F., jr., Observations on certain types of chalcocite and their characteristic etch patterns: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Bull. 110, p. 409, 1916.

zonite were highly mineralized during the period of ore deposition, manifestly the ores were formed after the last of the porphyry dikes had been injected. This is most clearly shown at the Ludwig mine. Here the two extreme variants of the porphyry dike series are present. A thick dike of porphyry, characterized by its almost granitoid habit and lack of quartz phenocrysts, cuts the hanging-wall country rock, terminating against the hanging-wall fault. In the lode itself occurs an aphanitic porphyry whose quartz phenocrysts are its most prominent features; it carries also large phenocrysts of orthoclase and similar crystals of plagioclase, and it is clearly a quartz monzonite porphyry similar to those porphyries rich in phenocrysts of quartz that are known to cut the quartz monzonite. This porphyry has been garnetized, silicified, and pyritized in many places so thoroughly as to be almost beyond recognition. There is little doubt, therefore, that the deposition of the garnetiferous ores—the contact-metamorphic ore bodies—occurred after the injection of the quartz monzonite porphyry dikes. No intrusions genetically related to the quartz monzonite magma succeeded the injection of the quartz monzonite porphyry dikes. If the ores are genetically connected with the quartz monzonite magma, as they are believed to be, then their deposition was the last manifestation of its hypogene energy, which was postponed until long after the consolidation of the quartz monzonite now exposed to view.

ORIGIN AND CLASSIFICATION.

The genesis of the ore deposits, although anticipated in the previous descriptions, will now be recapitulated and attention will be called to the theoretical bearing of certain features of the ore bodies.

Granodiorite, followed by quartz monzonite in far larger amount, invaded the region probably in early Cretaceous time. These intrusions profoundly metamorphosed the invaded rocks, they caused the andesites and felsites adjacent to them to recrystallize and in part to become schistose, and they transformed the limestones into aphanitic or microcrystalline rocks composed mainly of garnet or wollastonite. Dense, heavy garnetites probably predominate among the limestones thus metamorphosed, and the pseudomorphic replacement of an undistorted *Halobia* in typical rock of this kind indicates that the garnet resulted not from recrystallization of the impurities in the limestone but from the accession of new material, principally silica and iron. In view of the extent of the metamorphosed limestone, it is evident that silica and iron were added in large quantities, but notwithstanding this large addition, no copper or sulphur were added at this time. In places the quartz monzonite is traversed by veins of scapolite as much as 2 feet thick and is itself extensively altered to scapolite near the veins; but this scapolitization is the only record that chlorine or any other pneumatolytic agent was active at this stage in the igneous history of the district. The intrusion of the quartz monzonite was succeeded by that of aplite in minor amount and by the injection of numerous quartz monzonite porphyry dikes. Faulting then ensued, as is shown by the dislocation of the dikes, and along certain of the fault fissures metalliferous solutions rose and formed the ore bodies of contact-metamorphic type. A long interval of time, therefore, separated the intrusion of the quartz monzonite and the formation of the ore. During this interval the consolidating quartz monzonite magma differentiated to some extent, as the aplite and the porphyry series prove; the porphyries, however, do not differ greatly from the parent magma, being only somewhat more salic.

The ore deposits, as shown by the minerals composing them, were formed at high temperatures. As the component garnets are generally birefringent, it is probable, from some experimental work by H. E. Merwin, that the temperatures did not, however, exceed 600° C.[1] The ore-forming solutions were therefore at high temperatures, but whether they were gaseous or liquid can not be positively affirmed because of lack of data on the concentrations of the various constituents in the solutions. Doubtless water strongly predominated. The critical temperature of pure water is 370° C.; the presence of the gaseous constituents CO_2 and H_2S would lower the critical temperature,[2] but the presence of the difficultly volatile com-

[1] Wright, C. W., Geology and ore deposits of Copper Mountain and Kasaan Peninsula, Alaska: U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 87, p. 108, 1915.

[2] Nernst, W., Theoretische Chemie, 7th ed., p. 115, 1913.

pounds would raise the critical temperature.[1] What was the balance between these two opposing effects in the ore-forming solutions under discussion no one can tell, but the probable strong predominance of water makes it likely that their critical temperature was near 370° C. If, as appears probable, a higher temperature than this prevailed during the synthesis of the garnet and pyroxene, the solutions were therefore gaseous. The physical condition of such solutions has been a matter of considerable discussion among geologists, but that it is of any geologic significance does not seem to have been shown. As long ago as 1879 Hannay and Hogarth determined that substances would act above their critical temperatures as solvents for difficultly volatile compounds, and confirmatory evidence has been since accumulating.[2] The geologically important substance water has, however, not yet been experimentally investigated in this regard, but the geologic evidence leaves little doubt that water conforms in its behavior with the substances experimentally investigated and is a solvent above its critical temperature.

A notable feature of the ore-forming metamorphism is that some ore bodies, or large portions of them, consist almost wholly of pyroxene plus some sulphide, whereas others consist essentially of andradite. A mass that is composed of diopside-hedenbergite (a silicate of calcium, magnesium, and ferrous iron containing 50 per cent of silica) must differ widely in chemical composition from a mass composed of andradite (a silicate of calcium and ferric iron containing 36 per cent of silica). That these widely differing bodies of silicate rock have formed within the same limestone strata appears to oppose insuperably any attempt to apply the theoretical views of Leith [3] to account for the silicate masses of the Yerington district. If, in accordance with these views, the deposits had resulted largely from elimination of the calcite in the limestones and recrystallization of the residual impurities, then the chemical composition of the various silicate masses throughout the district should show a considerable degree of uniformity. It is perhaps hardly necessary to apply this test to the "recrystallization hypothesis" in its cability to the Yerington district, beca many features of the ore deposits abso negative its adoption, even as a tentati planation. Probably the most powerful argument against the recrystallizatior pothesis as applied to this district lies i facts that all the impurities in the lime recrystallized during the first epoch of morphism (and even during this recryst tion much iron and silica were added t recrystallized limestones) and that th bodies and their great masses of asso garnet and pyroxene were formed by re ment and, with one exception, by the re ment of relatively pure limestones. The exception, the Bluestone ore body, affo possible, even stronger evidence agains applicability of the recrystallization hyp sis, as the ore of this deposit was formed l replacement of brecciated garnetite and q pyroxene hornfels.

The significance of such iron-bearing sil as andradite and hedenbergite in co metamorphic deposits has been amply er sized in recent years. It appears to have first recognized by Lacroix,[4] who descri contact deposit of magnetite—a deposit he says, is of a high theoretic importance strongly indicates the accession of subs from the granite magma. The silicates a panying the magnetite are iron-bearing eties. Lacroix says:

> The garnet is not grossularite but melanite; the ene is not light-colored diopside but a diopside near bergite; and the amphibole, instead of being faintly in pale green in thin section, is extremely deep gre is a highly ferriferous hornblende.

Later work, especially by Kemp and gren, has abundantly confirmed Lacroix's mate of the theoretic importance of paragenetic relations.

Probably the most noteworthy fact nected with the occurrence of the andrac the Yerington district, aside from its g association with the ores, conformably what is now recognized as the rule tha garnet of contact-metamorphic ore de is generally andradite, is that along c faulted contacts the andradite forms the ing material of breccias made up of ar

[1] Boeke, H. E., Grundlagen der physikalischen-chemischen Petrographie, pp. 261–263, 1915.

[2] Idem, pp. 261–268.

[3] Leith, C. K., Recrystallization of limestone at igneous contacts: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 48, pp. 209–214, 1915.

[4] Lacroix, A., Le granite des Pyrénées et ses phénomènes de Services carte géol. France Bull. 71, pp. 9–11, 1900.

at high temperature in a limestone environment.

Contact-metamorphic ore deposits may be regarded as a special facies of one of the two forms of contact metamorphism recognized by petrologists, namely, as a facies of pneumatolytic contact metamorphism, as distinguished from normal contact metamorphism such as is typified by the classic example of Barr-Andlau. The special facies is of course due to the occurrence of sulphur and of heavy metals such as copper in the metamorphosing solutions. Now, the characteristic features of pneumatolytic contact action are that it takes place after the normal metamorphism has been effected and that it is localized along fractures and fissures, instead of forming a continuous aureole of metamorphic rock encircling the intrusive rock. These relations have long been specially emphasized by Lacroix,[1] Rosenbusch,[2] and other petrologists and may be considered as well-established laws of petrology. They are particularly well illustrated in the Christiania region, as recently described by Goldschmidt.[3] In this region the pneumatolytic contact metamorphism produced numerous argentiferous zinc-lead ore deposits having a gangue of andradite and fluorite. These deposits are situated along faults, the fault at Glomsrudkollen, for example, having a throw between 1,000 and 2,000 meters.[4]

Among economic geologists there appears to be some hesitation to classify the deposits of this kind that occur along fissures as typically contact metamorphic. According to Krusch,[5] where fissure fillings have resulted from contact-metamorphic agencies, the distinction between contact deposits and fissure deposits becomes difficult. That the attempted distinction is rather artificial is shown, for example, by a consideration of the geologic relations of the contact-metamorphic sphalerite deposit at Glomsrudkollen, just referred to. The ore of this deposit consists of sphalerite, pyrrhotite, and pyrite in a gangue of fluorite and andradite, and it is localized along the fault of large throw previously mentioned. It occurs the fault traverses limestone, but whe fault traverses granite or quartz po greisen occurs, consisting of muscovite, pyrite, and locally much specular hemati short, the greisen and the contact-metam ore bodies were formed by the same sol they are therefore genetically coordina this close kinship is not denoted by the nology usually employed; and this leads to the previously expressed conclusion th distinguishing features of contact-metam ore deposits result from their format high temperature in a limestone enviro and that the sole criterion diagnostic o deposits is the presence of contact sil which are generally of calcic compositio

From the foregoing discussion it a necessary to conclude that the Yeringt posits are clearly members of the co metamorphic class. The special featu broader import as to the theories of ore tion that they illustrate exceptionally w (1) the long time that intervened betwe formation of the ore deposits and th solidation of the magma on which th genetically dependent; (2) the great amo material, principally iron and silica, th added to the sedimentary rocks durin interval, without traces of ore depositio (3) the genetic dependence of the co metamorphic ore on fault fissures, along the fractured or brecciated limestone ha metasomatically replaced by garnet, pyr and sulphides.

OXIDATION AND SULPHIDE ENRICHM

The ores in general are not oxidized sively or to great depths. Residual sul in fact, commonly occur in the outcrops oxidized ores. Enrichment by supergen phides has not been important. The b the copper output of the district has from primary ores. Water level has no reached in any of the mines except the L where it was struck at a vertical depth feet.

The notable features of the oxidized o the prevalence of gypsum, chalcanthite stone), chrysocolla, and copper pitch Chalcanthite was formerly abundant e to be mined to supply the amalgamatin of the Comstock lode; it is even now co

[1] Lacroix, A., Le granite des Pyrénées et ses phénomènes de contact: Services carte géol. France Bull. 71, pp. 62–67, 1900.

[2] Rosenbusch, H., Mikroscopische Physiographie der massigen Gesteine, 4th ed., vol. 2, pt. 1, pp. 123–127, 1907.

[3] Goldschmidt, V. M., Die Kontaktmetamorphose im Kristianiagebiet, pp. 70, 86, 108, 1911.

[4] Idem, p. 88.

[5] Krusch, P., Die Classification der Erzlagerstätten von Kupferberg in Schlesien: Zeit schr. prakt. Geologie, Jahrg. 1901, p. 228.

in the oxidized ores yet remaining, especially of the Bluestone mine. Its prevalence is of course a direct result of the existing arid climate. The oxidized ores are permeated with gypsum, which in places forms plates as much as an inch in diameter and a quarter of an inch thick. Narrow veinlets of gypsum are also common. The gypsum in the oxidized ores was derived from the action of sulphuric acid on the interstitial calcite of the gangue and probably to some extent from the action of the acid on the andradite, which, as Bergeat [1] has shown, is easily decomposed by dilute sulphuric acid. Its prevalence proves that throughout the history of the ore bodies the downward movement of oxidizing water has been sluggish—so sluggish as to be unable to remove so soluble a compound as gypsum. This imperfect lixiviation in the zone of oxidation is clearly due to the general imperviousness of the massive garnet-pyroxene ores.

Chrysocolla and the related copper pitch ore are relatively abundant among the oxidized compounds. Their prevalence is due to two factors; first, the andradite, easily decomposable by weak sulphuric acid, furnished abundant colloidal silica, and, second, the rapid neutralization of the sulphuric acid (in which chrysocolla and copper pitch ore are readily soluble) by the calcite and the andradite of the ore allowed their ready precipitation.

The ores have not been notably enriched by secondary (supergene) sulphides, and moreover, the zone of enrichment is not sharply separated from the zone of oxidation. The supergene sulphides occur as a rule as soft, sooty bluish-black or black material. They have formed chiefly at the expense of the chalcopyrite originally present, and in some ore this action has gone so far that the chalcopyrite has wholly disappeared, leaving the pyrite essentially intact. This selective replacement is common throughout the district and is perhaps the most noteworthy feature of sulphide enrichment that the district exemplifies. Covellite and chalcocite are the two sulphides formed during enrichment. They are invariably associated closely with gypsum, which not only occurs as plates intergrown with them but also penetrates them in veinlets. It is found as far down as enrichment extends.

[1] Bergeat, Alfred, Der Granodiorit von Concepcion del Oro im Staate Zacatecas (Mexiko) und seine Kontaktbildungen: Neues Jahrb., Beilage Band 28, p. 534, 1909.

The covellite, as may be seen on polished sections of ore, has tended to replace the chalcopyrite along crystallographic directions, forming triangular and rhombic patterns, obvious even to the unaided eye.[1] Possibly these directions are those of the pyramidal cleavage (201) of the chalcopyrite, which Dana says is sometimes distinct; but etching with potassium cyanide failed to bring out the cleavage, so that this supposition is unverified. In general, however, the covellite traverses the chalcopyrite in networks of minute veinlets; it is from some of these that branches extend parallel to the supposed cleavage.

Chalcocite, like the covellite of the district, has formed chiefly at the expense of the primary chalcopyrite. It was more abundant at the Ludwig mine than in any other deposit of the district.

The conditions of oxidation and sulphide enrichment in the Ludwig lode differ rather markedly from those prevailing in other deposits of the district. These differences have resulted from its lode form, its siliceous character, and its greater perviousness, due to postmineral shattering. Owing to this combination of circumstances the lode has been oxidized and leached down to water level, at a vertical depth of about 500 feet. Below the leached zone is the chalcocitized zone, at its maximum not much over 100 feet in vertical extent and averaging much less than this. In view of the large quantity of highly leached gossan above water level, the amount of chalcocite formed was disproportionately small. This meager enrichment is explicable as due to the fact that the lode, which dips 70° E., is underlain by limestone. The acid copper-bearing solutions formed by the oxidation of the primary pyrite and chalcopyrite flowed in large measure into the footwall, their ingress into which was facilitated by the postmineral faulting and shattering. Once in this calcitic environment the acid was neutralized and the copper was precipitated as carbonates, copper-pitch ore, chrysocolla, and cuprite. The ore thus deposited shows a rather well defined layering parallel to its inclosing walls, and much of it plainly fills solution cavities in the limestone. On the other hand, the local replacement of

[1] A. F. Rogers (Secondary sulphide enrichment of copper ores with special reference to microscopic study: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 109, p. 684, fig. 5, 1914) has described a similar replacement of chalcopyrite by covellite in ore from the Rambler mine, Wyo.

limestone by chrysocolla is remarkably well shown. In conclusion, the relations shown at the Ludwig mine suggest that had not the lode been underlain by limestone large amounts of copper would have been dispersed and not reprecipitated and so would have been lost beyond recovery, and that therefore the process of supergene sulphide enrichment is likely to be extremely wasteful of copper.

FISSURE VEINS AND OTHER DEPOSITS.

In addition to the contact-metamorphic deposits a few fissure veins and related deposits occur in the district, but none of them have yet attained economic prominence. The only fissure vein that was being worked in 1914 was the Montana-Yerington, in which the ore bodies occur in a crushed and foliated zone in granodiorite. The ore consists chiefly of chalcopyrite with minor amounts of euhedral pyrite, associated with finely disseminated plates of specular hematite. At the Empire-Nevada mine scattered bunches of cuprite ore in quartz monzonite porphyry are b worked, but the primary sulphides which these have been derived have not s been disclosed.

In the granodiorite hills east of the tow Yerington, an area not shown in the accompanying this report, occur a grou fissure veins in which chalcopyrite and p are associated with specular hematite gangue of quartz. Representative of t are the New Yerington and the Butte & ington; at the Black Rock prospect the copyrite is inclosed in quartz that ca much magnetite intergrown with specul . A few narrow quartz veins are inclos the quartz monzonite in the southwest c of the mapped area, a few miles sout Ludwig. They carry pyrite and chalcop and in one a minor amount of galena- only occurrence of a primary sulphide in district other than pyrite and chalcopyr but the value of these ores is in their content.

MINES AND PROSPECTS ON CONTACT-METAMORPHIC DEPOSITS.

BLUESTONE MINE.

The Bluestone mine, the oldest in the district, is 1½ miles west of Mason, at an altitude of 5,400 feet. In the seventies it supplied natural bluestone to the amalgamating mills on the Comstock lode. Later a small smelter was built near the mine and was run for a time on oxidized ore, but the high cost of fuel, which had to be hauled from the railroad at Wabuska, soon brought operations to a close. In recent years work has been restricted mainly to exploration and development of the ore. In 1917 the mine became productive, supplying 1,000 tons of ore a day to the smelter at Thompson.

The mine is opened by two adits. The lower or main adit, whose portal is at an altitude of 5,151 feet, entering from the east, undercuts the ore-bearing zone at a depth of 300 feet, 780 feet from the portal. The principal development, however, is on the upper or 100-foot level, which connects with the surface through an adit entering from the west at an altitude of 5,370 feet. This level consists of an irregular network of drifts and crosscuts intersecting the ore body. Considerable work has also been done on the 200-foot level, but comparatively little on the three levels or sublevels below this. The total development work aggregates about 7,000 linear feet.

The rocks in the vicinity of the Bluestone mine consist principally of highly metamorphosed limestones, the so-called calc-silicate hornfelses, which on the west have been faulted against granodiorite. Two thick dikes of quartz monzonite porphyry intersect the lime-silicate rocks, and an aplite dike occurs a short distance north of the mine.

The details summarized in the preceding paragraph will now be presented. White lime-silicate rocks, interstratified with beds of white marble, make up the north end of the ridge extending north from the mine. They strike N. 85° E. and dip 70° N. They consist largely of wollastonite, with subordinate diopside and tremolite. Underlying these are darker-colored lime-silicate rocks, mainly dense fine-grained garnetites, which constitute the country rock in the immediate neighborhood of the mine. Associated with them, however, are a few strata of quartzite-like appearance, which are found under the microscope to be composed of quartz and pyroxene. These lime-silicate rocks form a belt about 1,000 feet wide at the mine, which is bounded on both sides by faults—one on the west separating it from granodiorite and one on the east separating it from rhyolite. (See Pl. III, section C–C′.) Both fault contacts are well shown in the main adit; that between the rhyolite and lime-silicate rocks is 210 feet from the portal and dips 77° E., and that between the lime-silicate rocks and the granodiorite is near the face of the adit and dips 35° E. These faults converge northward, causing the lime-silicate belt to narrow abruptly in that direction.

One of the quartz monzonite porphyry dikes is fairly well exposed at the "head frame shaft." It is at least 50 feet thick, is highly shattered, and locally is so thoroughly epidotized as not to be easily recognizable. It is cut off by a transverse fault and displaced somewhat over 100 feet to the east. This fault appears to have been the principal channel along which ore-forming solutions ascended.

The ore body in plan, as shown on the 100-foot level, is roughly elliptical. The major axis, which trends about N. 30° W., is 400 feet in length, and the minor axis is 200 feet in length. The area thus circumscribed is, however, not uniformly mineralized, and parts of it are in fact of too low grade to be ore. The northwest end of the ore-bearing area coincides with the fault along which the quartz monzonite porphyry dike has been displaced, and here the ore formed a rich lodelike shoot, as stoped out in drift 106.

The ore-bearing zone is separated on the footwall side from the barren country rock by a well-defined fissure, locally known as "the footwall," which trends N. 15° W. and

dips 35° E., steepening to 45° on the 200-foot level. The ore does not, however, extend everywhere to the footwall. Toward the hanging wall the copper content gradually diminishes, but some of the hanging-wall country rock is said to average 0.75 per cent of copper for 200 feet beyond the limits of the commercial ore. The country rock of the footwall zone, of the hanging-wall zone, and in fact in all barren portions of the mine differs in appearance from that of the ore-bearing parts in that the barren rock is composed of silicates that are lighter colored than the epidote that is characteristically associated with the ore. As verified under the microscope the barren rock is made up chiefly of fine-grained massive garnet.

The ore consists of chalcopyrite inclosed in a gangue consisting predominantly of finely granular epidote with subordinate quartz and calcite. Owing to the prevalence of epidote the ore is of dark-greenish color, a feature that distinguishes the ore-bearing rock from the barren garnetite. The chalcopyrite occurs as grains and irregular small masses; pyrite is absent from the main ore body but appears in the low-grade material of the hanging-wall country rock. The ore shows in places an obscure breccia structure, which is due to the fact that such ore is composed of angular fragments of garnetite, of quartz-pyroxene hornfels, or of porphyry, which have been cemented by chalcopyrite, epidote, quartz, and pyroxene. The breccia structure is particularly well displayed near drift 121, where the quartz monzonite porphyry dike has been crushed and the angular fragments thus produced have been epidotized and surrounded by sulphides. The breccia structure has in this way been strikingly emphasized. That the epidotization and the deposition of chalcopyrite took place together is obvious; and if in other parts of the mine the breccia structure is generally less evident than in drift 121 it is probably due to the obliteration of the garnetite fragments through replacement by epidote. Some of the ore, however, incloses fragments of garnetite, and when examined under the microscope clearly shows not only that epidote along with the other minerals fills the fracture, but that the epidote has grown at the expense of the garnet, invading and destroying it. The end result o action of this kind was chalcopyr ore.

The outcrop of the Bluestone was largely covered with soil a inconspicuous. The barren cappi however, nowhere exceeding 10 f surface workings disclose notable of bluestone and gypsum. Both of erals ramify through the oxidized veinlets characterized by cross-fiber Unaltered nuclei of chalcopyrite, are present in the oxidized ore, and the depth to which oxidation has is inconsiderable, in few places ex the 100-foot level. Enrichment by sulphides is unimportant; sporadicall copyrite has been in part altered to s cocite, but in general the small amoun ment that has occurred has produced films on the chalcopyrite.

The Bluestone ore body attains it dimensions on the 100-foot level; siderably smaller on the 200-foot in the lower workings the metallizat is mainly pyrite, is clearly confined fissures traversing dense, massive The quantity of ore blocked out is by the manager as 1,000,000 tons, 2.5 per cent of copper.

MASON VALLEY MINE.

HISTORY AND DEVELOPMENT.

The Mason Valley mine is 1½ mil Mason. Between 1870 and 1875 furnished considerable bluestone to on the Comstock lode. No large copper ore was made, however, unti mine was acquired by the Mason Va Co. Active development by this began in March, 1907, but copper w duced until after the smelter, built b pany at Thompson, 16 miles from was blown, on January 6, 1912. Th ment work done by the company 23,107 feet at the end of 1914.

The mine yielded 98,912 tons of o 114,854 tons in 1913, and 75,038 to The total production aggregates 28 which averaged 2.75 per cent of co estimate of the ore reserves availab was made by the company's engin

vs:[1] 1,074,635 tons, assaying 3.95 per cent of pper; 92,000 tons, assaying 2.38 per cent of pper; and 100,000 tons, assaying 1.90 per nt of copper.

On account of the break in the price of cop- r during the early months of the European r, the mine and smelter were forced to shut wn in the middle of October, 1914. They nained idle during 1915 and 1916 but re- ened in 1917.

The mine is developed principally by cross- tunnels, the upper one of which cuts the zone at a depth of 90 feet. The main nnel, known as No. 4, is at an altitude of 96 feet; it cuts the ore at 1,200 feet from portal and attains a depth of 410 feet be- the outcrop. The ore is hauled out of the ne by electric traction and delivered to an ial tramway, 6,250 feet long, which con- cts the mine with the railroad at Mason. A nor level, 70 feet below No. 4 tunnel level, s also been opened. The ore zone has ther been explored by diamond drilling. e shrinkage stope system is the method of ning employed; the ground stands well, and le timber is required.

GEOLOGIC FEATURES.

The ore bodies of the Mason Valley mine nsist of irregular lenses of pyrite and chalco- rite in a gangue of pyroxene and garnet. ese lenses occur in a garnetized zone which s between a footwall of felsite tuff-breccia l andesite, and a hanging wall of limestone. e ore-bearing zone is about 1,200 feet long l from 150 to 375 feet wide. It is termi- ed on the north by faults, which have pped a wedge of granodiorite between the zone and the Tertiary rhyolites on the th.

The geology in the vicinity of the mine is nplex, as may be seen from inspection of re 7, in which the distribution of the rocks shown in considerable detail; its complexity lue to the profound metamorphism that has en place here and to the severe faulting t has occurred during several epochs of turbance. The most impressive evidences metamorphism are the large areas of lime- ne and felsite that have been converted npletely into garnet and epidote rocks.

[1] Mason Valley Mines Co. First Ann. Rept., for the year ended Dec. 31, 1911.

The most important rocks in the vicinity of the Mason Valley mine are crystalline limestones, ranging from fine to coarse grained. They are the rocks that have been altered into ore in the ore-bearing zone. They strike about north and dip 70° or more to the west. Below them lie felsites and lime-silicate rocks, principally garnetites; and below the garnetites is thin-bedded black limestone, which strikes N. 25° E. and dips 70° W. The garnetites are dense, heavy brown rocks of fine grain; under the microscope they are found to consist wholly of garnet, whose refractive index (1.81) indicates it to be a variety halfway intermediate between grossularite and andradite.

Igneous rocks are abundant near the mine and comprise a considerable number of types. The oldest are the felsites of Triassic age. A belt of felsite tuff-breccias, 100 feet wide, forms the footwall along the greater part of the ore zone. Part of the breccia is composed of sharply angular fragments of felsite, averaging a quarter of an inch in diameter and containing small sporadic phenocrysts of quartz. The breccias range in color from white to black, and where the fragmental structure is not apparent it is impossible to establish the identity of the rocks without the aid of the microscope. A notable feature of the breccia belt is the profound metamorphism it has undergone from place to place. Large amounts of it have been converted to fine-grained yellowish-green rocks composed solidly of epidote. In places it is obvious that this transformation has spread out from fractures. Toward the south end of the belt the action was particularly intense, and the felsite breccia was converted into a garnet-epidote rock over an area of several thousand square feet.

Other felsites occur below the footwall breccia. Thin beds of breccia and tuff are intercalated in the garnetite and other lime-silicate rocks. A belt of felsite is well exposed on the road between the office and the powder magazine; it is a snow-white dense variety, which resembles a dense fine-grained quartzite, but its analysis, given on page 15, proves its igneous origin.

An irregular mass of porphyry, here provisionally termed andesite, occurs also in the footwall of the ore zone. Its irregular shape suggests that it may be intrusive, but careful search failed to reveal any evidence tending to

prove or disprove this possibility. The andesite carries numerous phenocrysts of plagioclase in an aphanitic groundmass; it is pyritized and at the surface is considerably oxidized. Underground this rock is exposed in the footwall crosscut of No. 4 level, where it is found to be a moderately dark porphyry showing abundant crystals of andesine; it is heavily pyritized, with the development of epidote, chlorite, and biotite. The andesite clearly came into its present position before the mineralization took place, and the most probable conjecture is that it represents a phase of the Triassic volcanic activity.

A belt of granodiorite occurs at the north end of the ore zone, where it is faulted between the pre-Tertiary rocks on the south and the Tertiary rhyolites on the north. Segments of the quartz monzonite porphyry dikes that followed the granodiorite intrusion are prominent at the mines and in the surrounding area and afford registers of some of the faulting that has taken place. The quartz monzonite porphyry dike that crops out strongly in the gully east of the incline tramway is cut by four small basic dikes, and similar dikes are rather commonly observed underground, especially in the north end of the ore zone. They range in thickness

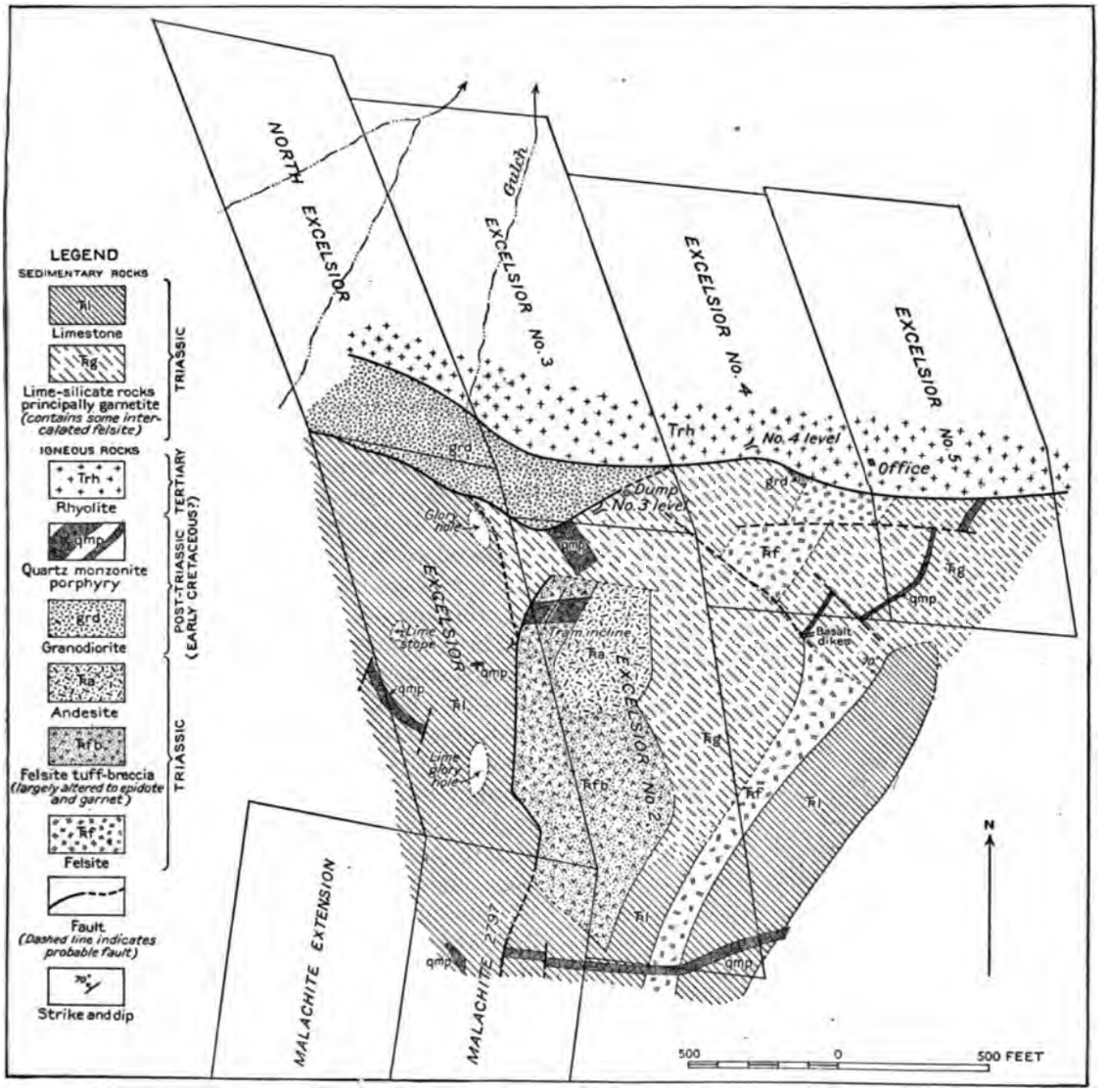


FIGURE 7.—Geologic map of the area surrounding the Mason Valley mine.

om 6 inches to 6 feet. They are later than e ore, which they cut, and show a notable ndency to split into branches. They appear be of no especial significance and constitute much waste rock in the ore. They are probly underground equivalents of the basalt ws of the district and are consequently of late rtiary age.

The most prominent igneous rocks are the yolites, which because of their brilliant color- g and sharply eroded forms make a conspicus element of the surface features at the mine. ey are faulted against the rocks of the ore- aring zone; they are of Tertiary age and nce of much later origin than the ore deposits. ey are therefore of no economic importance the exploration of the ore bodies.

The ore consists of chalcopyrite and pyrite a gangue of pyroxene, garnet, and calcite. e pyroxene is by far the dominant gangue ineral, making up more than 75 per cent of e ore; it is a grayish-green variety halfway termediate in composition between diopside d hedenbergite, as shown by its analysis on ge 32. It is lamellar in habit and commonly rms radial groups 2 or 3 inches in diameter, ough groups 10 inches across are observable re and there. The garnet, which proves to andradite, appears to occur principally on e edges of the ore lenses. It is notably true at the great masses of barren lime-silicate rock sociated with the ore bodies are highly garnet- rous; in fact, they are essentially garnetites. icknesses of over 100 feet of such barren rnetite are shown in the footwall crosscuts No. 3 level.

Other minerals occurring in the sulphide ore e actinolite, calcite, chlorite, quartz, and mag- tite. The actinolite forms the dense dark- een gangue rather characteristic of the Mason alley ore; the calcite is invariably present a minor interstitial component; the chlorite d quartz are recognizable only under the icroscope; and the magnetite is an infinitesi- al constituent.

The oxidized ore consists of cuprite, native pper, azurite, malachite, and chalcanthite, gether with gypsum and limonite and partly composed pyroxene and garnet. Oxidation s locally extended as deep as No. 3 level, but e principal bodies of oxidized ore occur nearer e surface. Sulphides, in fact, occur in the tcrop. Some small amount of enrichment by secondary sulphides has taken place, chiefly by the development of covellite. Oxidation and sulphide enrichment have been restricted to zones of postmineral fissuring; they have been retarded by the presence of calcite and the imperviousness of the pyroxene gangue. Offsetting the presence of the calcite, however, is the prevalence of pyrite, which has yielded sufficient sulphuric acid to sulphatize the calcium carbonate. This reaction accounts for the high gypsum content of the oxidized ore; and the abundance of this comparatively soluble mineral proves the sluggish and ineffective lixiviation of the oxidized zone. The presence of chalcanthite in minable quantities is of course a testimony of the extreme aridity of the recent (post-Lahontan) climate.

The ore-bearing zone trends north and dips steeply to the west; it is 1,200 feet long and from 250 to 375 feet wide. On the north it is faulted against granodiorite, which lies as a narrow wedge between it and the Tertiary rhyolites. The footwall of the ore zone is the felsite tuff-breccia; its dip from the surface down to No. 4 level averages 70° W., but below this level it either flattens considerably or is displaced by a flat-lying fault. The hanging wall is marked by a zone of fissuring and crushing, dipping 75° W.; in places the shattered and broken limestone attains a width of 50 feet. The general structural relations at the mine are shown in figure 5 (p. 37), which is a section through tunnel No. 4, making an angle of 60° with the trend of the ore-bearing zone. The quartz monzonite porphyry dike is cut at right angles to the line of the section, so it is shown with its normal dip; the two basic dikes, however, make large angles with the line of the section, and their dips are consequently shown flattened to half their real amount. A belt of felsites, 80 feet wide as exposed in tunnel No. 4, lies immediately under the footwall but is not shown separately in the figure.

The general northerly strike of the footwall of the ore-bearing zone is broken near its south end by a fault striking N. 40° W., whereby the southern extension of the ore zone was displaced about 125 feet southwestward, as determined by the mapping of the surface geology. (See fig. 7.) This faulting occurred before the primary mineralization took place, and this fact has a bearing on the exploration for new ore bodies, as is pointed out on pages 35–37.

Postmineral disturbance has occurred along the footwall fissure of the ore zone and has produced considerable crushing, which is well shown on No. 1 level and the 170-foot sublevel below it. This crushing has facilitated the oxidation to greater depth and thoroughness than is common in the mine and accounts for the occurrence of high-grade oxidized ore found in the so-called east ore body.

The ore zone is made up of the ore bodies, pyroxene and garnet masses, and limestone. The ore bodies on the hole are situated nearer the hanging-wall fissure; below them—that is, toward the footwall—are great masses of barren garnet rock, attaining thicknesses as great as 200 feet. These relations are well shown in figure 5; the positions of ore and garnet rock are shown only for the different levels, as lack of data did not admit of their representation for the intervening space.

The ore bodies are irregular masses and lenses of irregular copper content. They grade into lean pyroxene rock, or into barren garnet rock, or into limestone. The transition from ore to pure limestone is as a rule extremely abrupt. The limestone adjoining the ore shows no coarsening of its grain; in this respect it contrasts with most ore deposits of similar type, in which proximity to ore is indicated by the increasing granularity of the inclosing limestone. Many of the ore lenses are of great size; and as the ground stands well after extraction of the ore large chambers have resulted, some being 100 feet long, 30 to 50 feet wide, and 50 to 60 feet high. The largest ore bodies occur on No. 3 and No. 4 levels; on No. 3 level the ore is practically continuous for a length of 800 feet. The copper content is erratic, however, and it is obvious that, as in most other contact-metamorphic ore deposits, it would be difficult to estimate the copper content with much accuracy in advance of exploitation and extraction. The ore so far developed on the 470-foot level is mainly lean garnet-pyroxene rock.

The main outcrops of the Mason Valley ore bodies are near the north end of the ore-bearing zone. Toward the south end outcrops of ore or other indications of ore are insignificant, yet as shown by the underground development large ore bodies occur below what on the surface is nothing but pure limestone.

In recent years an ore body was discove in crosscutting east from the lime stope ab No. 1 tunnel level, which is called the east body. Being somewhat closer to the fel footwall than the ore bodies occurring in ot parts of the mine, it lies somewhat to the e of them. A footwall crosscut was driven e from plug 373 for a distance exceeding 200 on No. 3 level, all in garnetiferous rock, in endeavor to prove the downward extensio the east ore body. In this part of the mine footwall of the ore zone is displaced about feet to the southwest by a premineral fa therefore, inasmuch as in the rest of the m the ore tends to occur between the limest and the garnetiferous zone that lies on the fo wall, the ore zone in this part of the mine ou here to bend rather abruptly southwestwa Accordingly, crosscuts driven westward fi this footwall crosscut will explore a considera block of ground in which masses of ore are lik to occur.

MALACHITE MINE.

The Malachite mine adjoins the Ma Valley mine on the south, and its worki connect with those of the 300-foot level of Mason Valley mine. The geology of vicinity of the portal of the main tunne shown in figure 7. The fault cutting off quartz monzonite porphyry dike at the m tunnel is well exposed at the surface and sh that the porphyry has been altered largely epidote for a distance of 20 feet from the fa The principal ore shoot has mineralogic f tures like those of the ore in the Mason Va mine, consisting of pyrite and chalcopyrite a gangue of grayish-green lamellar pyroxe with subordinate brown garnet.

In addition to the ore found in the south extension of the Mason Valley ore zone, sc bodies of cupriferous lime-silicate ore h been explored that occur on the low ridge the east side of the road to the McConnell m They are situated along the contact of fel and gray limestone.

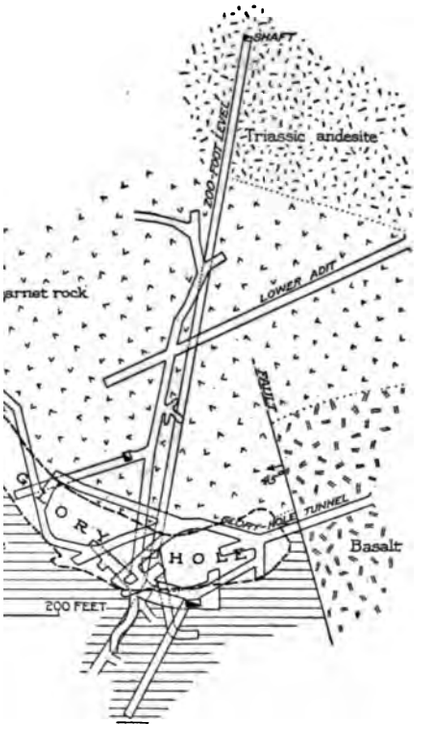
McCONNELL MINE.

The McConnell mine, owned by the McC nell Mines Co., is on the east flank of the ra about a mile southwest of the Mason Va mine. The main workings consist of a la open cut or glory hole, the ore being taken

vo tunnels, the lower of which epth of about 100 feet below the A vertical shaft 400 feet deep ınk and levels turned at depths of) feet.

ɔn began in March, 1912, at the tons daily and continued until 1913. The output aggregated ɜ of ore, averaging slightly more cent of copper. The ore carries no .ver.

e is situated in the thick belt of ɛtending southward from the Mason



of the McConnell mine, showing the geologic rela- avy dashed line represents the outcrop of the body.

e and is a few hundred feet east of monzonite. The hill west of the ɜring the area lying between the he quartz monzonite, has been con- dly into garnet. In this massive was found the *Halobia*-like fossil ence indicates a Triassic age for the

ɛs in the immediate vicinity of the mestone, Triassic andesite, and Ter- lt. (See fig. 8.) Intense faulting ɜral as well as postmineral origin cated the mutual relations of these rocks. The andesites are separated from the garnet mass, in which the ore body is inclosed, by a fault trending east and dipping 65° S. They are fine-grained black rocks of obscurely porphyritic character and have been considerably recrystallized as a result of thermal metamorphism. Under the microscope they are found to consist largely of plagioclase and hornblende. As seen in the mine workings they show in addition the effects of intense crushing and shearing, and in consequence of the fissile structure they have assumed they are locally known as shales.

A portion of the basalt capping that overlies the mesa east of the McConnell mine has been faulted against the limestone in proximity to the ore body. The faults are well exposed in the upper and lower tunnels. The fault seen in the upper tunnel is a sharply defined plane trending N. 15° W. and dipping 54° W. The basalt (the footwall country rock) is considerably shattered near the contact, and the overlying limestone is brecciated for more than 20 feet from the contact. The fault shows on the 200-foot level also, but here it has passed through the basalt, and the andesites adjoin the limestone. These relations are shown in figure 4 (p. 29). The fault is a reverse fault, whose dip slip is at least 150 feet. The appearance of the andesites on the 200-foot level means either that the dip slip greatly exceeds 150 feet, or that the movement along the fault plane had a large horizontal component. On the surface the shifting of the contact of andesite and limestone by this fault amounts to 500 or 600 feet. The side of a separate mass of basalt is partly exposed in the south wall of the glory hole. It is better shown on the level of the lower tunnel, where it is found to be a brecciated mass at least 180 feet long and 30 feet thick. It is bounded on the north by a steep fault and on the south by a fault dipping 70° S. Later than this faulting is a vertical fault trending N. 60° E., whose slickensided surfaces are conspicuous features of the McConnell glory hole. The displacement along this fault is small, however.

The ore body is elliptical in plan. At the outcrop the major axis measured 400 feet and the minor axis 80 feet; on the level of the upper tunnel, which attains an average depth of about 40 feet below the outcrop, the dimen-

sions were respectively 250 feet and 50 feet. Relatively little ore has so far been found on the lower levels.

The primary ore consists of chalcopyrite and pyrite in a gangue composed mainly of amber and pale-brown garnet. A light-green amphibole, pyroxene, and calcite occur as subordinate components. The croppings were highly oxidized, and the copper was present chiefly in the form of chrysocolla and malachite. Partly altered nuclei of chalcopyrite are present, however, in otherwise strongly oxidized ore. As a rule the oxidized ore is thoroughly permeated with gypsum, and this feature is especially marked in the vicinity of residual chalcopyrite, where there are not uncommonly plates of gypsum, as much as an inch in diameter and one-quarter of an inch thick, which have grown in the body of the ore. The area of garnet rock is considerably larger than the outcrop of the ore body, which is situated between the limestone and the barren part of the garnet mass.

The origin of the McConnell ore body appears to be connected with the fault that separates the andesites from the limestone belt. In places the limestone shows that the garnet and amphibole developed along fractures; and it is probable that the metalliferous solutions ascended along the fault and replaced the brecciated limestone adjoining it. Generally the replacement has been so complete that little evidence of its mode of operation remains.

The Red mine, which belongs to the McConnell Mines Co., is a few hundred yards southeast of the McConnell mine. Here was worked a body of oxidized ore, which was inclosed in limestone at the quartz monzonite contact. Intense crushing produced by postmineral dynamic disturbance has affected the deposit. The end of the lower tunnel follows a well-defined fault striking north and dipping 70° E. This is the fault that separates the quartz monzonite from the limestone, but a dike of andesite characterized by lustrous hornblende prisms has been intruded for some distance along the fault. Under the microscope the andesite shows phenocrysts of hornblende in a fluidal groundmass of slender plagioclase prisms; and these features leave little doubt as to the identity of this rock with the hornblende andesite that is common as a surface flow rock in the northern part of the district. Subsequent movement along the fault surface has profound the dike, and much of the shiny go acteristic of the mine, is sheared dike has been stained deep red by the i of iron oxide.

WESTERN NEVADA MINE.

The Western Nevada mine is at tl a narrow canyon in the east flank of th Range, near the south end of the mi The mine has never shipped any ore a considerable quantity has been extı thrown on the dump. In March, property was merged with that of th Douglas Copper Co., forming the Douglas Consolidated Copper Co., a development and exploitation were plated.

In addition to a number of short the outcrops, the mine is opened principal adits, of which the lower adit, 140 feet below the upper, atta tical depth of 235 feet below the top in which the ore bodies lie. This ad feet long and strikes N. 50° W.; fron tensive system of drifts extends nortl ploring an area of pyroxenic and gar rocks in which the principal ore sh closed. From this level a winze, 300 was sunk, and the ore shoot was cr the "300-foot" and "400-foot" level

The ore bodies and their associat rocks occur in a thick belt of limesto on the west against quartz mon block of the Triassic andesites has be against the limestone at the mine. adit, commencing in these andes through 300 feet of them, then thr silicate rocks, and again through finally penetrating the quartz monzo last few hundred feet of the adit thoroughly crushed andesite (loca "shale"). The cause of this crushed becomes plain from a consideration face geology, from which it appear course of the adit trends at a narrow the fault contact of the limestone and ites. The adit is now caved at 830 the portal. Ransome, who examine when the face of the adit was accessi that the quartz monzonite contact faulting, the fault plane dipping 54 cording to the same authority the ha

:oken, but no mineralization has
along the fault. About 100 feet
ault there is a fissure trending nearly
is partly filled by a quartz vein
rite but no constituents of value.
ips 35° E. It is probably younger
priferous ore bodies in the limestone,
was not certainly determined.

s scattered bodies of ore, generally
20 feet long and trending parallel
ification of the inclosing limestone,
a the surface cuts and winzes at the
he hill. These ore masses are most
ear the saddle overlain by the hori-
t of Tertiary basalt. The copper
ated with radial lamellar pyroxene,
, or with both minerals; it is as a
oxidized, consisting of gossany
tted with veinlets of chrysocolla
or less gypsiferous. One outcrop
t and other silicates extending con-
r a length of 100 feet and expanding
to a width of 20 feet.

shoot explored on the level of the
is about 200 feet long and trends
It ranges from 2 to 6 feet in width
es from 2 to 3 per cent of copper.
hment by supergene sulphides has
, and chalcanthite is even now in
formation by the feeble percolation
ng solutions. Toward the north this
off by a fault along which an unu-
example of a limestone attrition
te has been produced.

consists of chalcopyrite and pyrite
in an intergrowth of pyroxene and
interstitial calcite. The pyroxene
yish green, occurs in radial lamellar
dense fine-grained aggregates, and
the predominant gangue mineral.
, which is of the andradite variety,
n brown to amber and commonly
stal faces of dodecahedral and
ral habit. Locally these minerals
d to chlorite, amphibole, and serpen-
is action has not been extensive or
significance.

GREENWOOD PROSPECT.

nwood prospect is 1 mile northeast
at an altitude of 6,000 feet. The
evelopments consist of an inclined
h is cut by a tunnel 150 feet below.

The general country rock is garnetite, which is traversed by a thick dike of quartz monzonite porphyry. The dike makes a rather abrupt bend in its course through the property, as shown in Plate I; and near this bend bunches of chrysocolla and copper pitch ore with subordinate malachite are found on both sides of the dike. The primary sulphide is chalcopyrite, but this has mostly been oxidized to the minerals mentioned; the gangue is mainly andradite garnet, with minor quartz and epidote.

LUDWIG MINE.

GENERAL FEATURES.

The Ludwig mine, around which the small settlement of Ludwig has grown, is on the west slope of the Singatse Range at the edge of Smiths Valley. The mine was opened in 1865 on oxidized copper ore lying in the footwall of the primary deposit, and a shallow tunnel was driven for 500 feet on the strike. Considerable bluestone was produced for the reduction works on the Comstock lode. In 1907 the mine was acquired by the Nevada-Douglas Copper Co., which commenced energetic operations in both the primary and the derived ores. The production from December, 1911, to August 1, 1914, was 125,689 tons of ore averaging 6 per cent of copper.

During the later part of 1914 experimentation was actively in progress to devise methods to treat the ores of the Nevada-Douglas Copper Co.'s mines—the Ludwig, Douglas Hill, and Casting Copper—by a leaching process. The plan under trial was designed to utilize the heavy pyritic ore of the primary ore body of the Ludwig mine to furnish the sulphuric acid required to leach the oxidized ores of this and the other mines. As a result of this experimentation a mill having a daily capacity of 250 tons was built at Ludwig during 1915.

The mine is worked principally through an inclined shaft situated near the north end of the lode. This attains a vertical depth of 678 feet. Eight levels extend from it along the strike of the lode, and the lowest level is known as the "800." An old vertical shaft 400 feet deep serves as an auxiliary entrance and in 1914 was used in exploiting the secondary ores occurring in the limestone footwall of the primary deposit.

The Ludwig deposit is essentially a replacement lode developed along the faulted contact

of a massive limestone and an overlying series of garnetites and felsites. The fissuring along which the ore-forming solutions rose coincided approximately with the bedding plane between the footwall limestone and the dense garnetite that forms the hanging wall of the deposit. The salient features of the lode are well shown at the vertical shaft—the dense garnetite hanging wall, the bold quartzose iron-stained croppings, the footwall of white limestone in which occur more or less discrete pyritic lenses, and the irregular bodies of copper pitch ore in this footwall limestone.

accessory minerals practically proves that the quartzose gossan is the oxidized equivalent of the silicified and pyritized porphyry. It is believed that the porphyry, which by its alteration gave rise to the quartzose gossan, is mainly fault material dragged into the zone of fissuring.

The quartz outcrop formerly contained much cubical pyrite, as is shown by the many casts of this mineral and the prevalence of iron oxides.

The footwall of the lode is a coarse crystalline white limestone, which is approximately

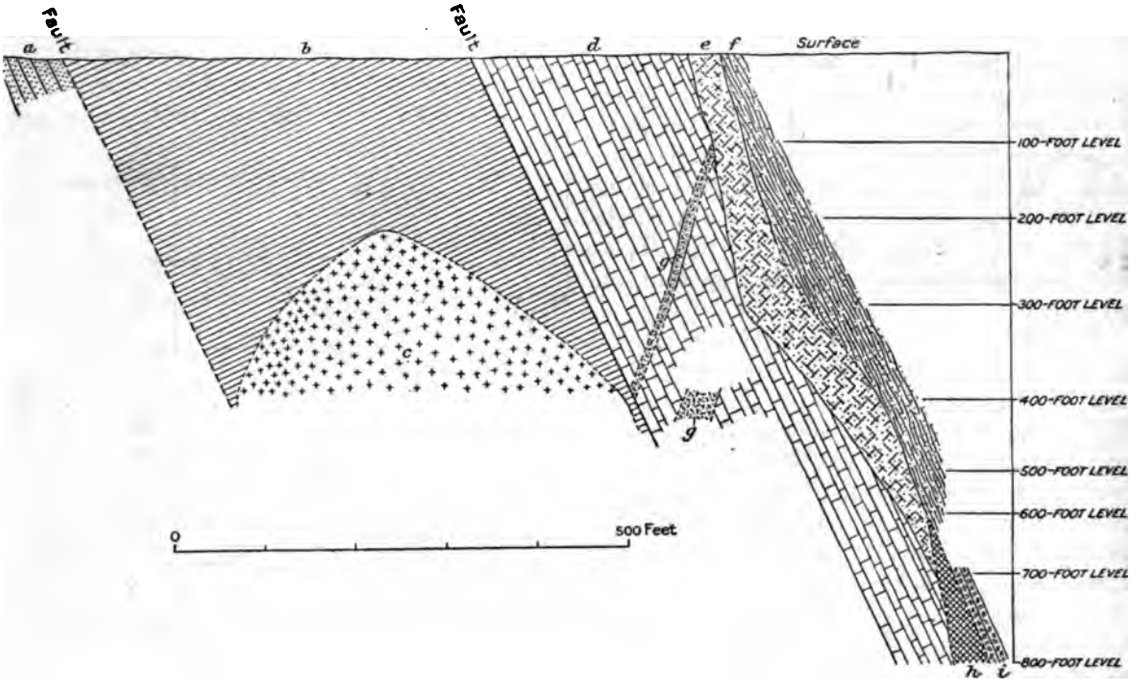


FIGURE 9.—Geologic section across the Ludwig lode at the vertical shaft, slightly generalized. *a*, Quartzite; *b*, gypsum; *c*, anhydrite; *d*, limestone; *e*, quartzose gossan; *f*, garnetite and other lime-silicate rocks; *g*, porphyry; *h*, heavy sulphide ore; *i*, felsite.

DETAILS OF THE GEOLOGY.

The prominent iron-stained quartz outcrop of the lode extends 600 feet south of the vertical shaft, ranging in width from 20 to 60 feet. The quartz mass is fine grained, wholly unlike the quartz of veins that fill fissures, and its general appearance strongly suggests the silicified porphyry that is found on the lower levels of the mine. Under the microscope the siliceous material of the outcrop is found to consist mainly of quartz, together with a little chalcedony and opal and the accessory minerals garnet, apatite, and zircon. As will be seen from the description of the altered porphyries found underground the presence of these three

170 feet thick. It is underlain by a gypsum bed, from which, as seen underground, it is separated by a fault breccia containing a considerable proportion of quartzite fragments. This breccia is locally known as the "conglomerate," probably because of the partly rounded condition of the limestone fragments it contains. So severe has the dynamic disturbance been that blocks of limestone have been split in two, and gouge filled with small angular fragments of quartzite has been squeezed into the fissure. The footwall limestone, although on casual inspection apparently a single massive bed, contains some thin strata of dark-gray limestone, and these serve as

registers of the remarkable internal disturbance to which the main stratum has been subjected. Reverse faults, with displacements ranging between 5 and 6 feet, are shown, and sharply angular fragments of the dark-gray limestone are embedded in the white limestone at considerable distances from their place of derivation.

The hanging wall of the lode, as seen at the surface and on the upper levels, consists of fine-grained lime-silicate rocks resulting from the metamorphism of a series of thin-bedded limestones. Their mineral makeup is not readily recognizable by the unaided eye, but under the microscope they are found to be composed principally of garnet. A specimen from the 100 level is a dense aphanitic garnetite composed almost wholly of a garnet intermediate between grossularite and andradite. In the 700 and 800 levels the hanging-wall rock as seen near the shaft is a banded felsite, more or less altered by pyritization and the development of garnet, epidote, and pyroxene.

The fault along which the lode occurs trends parallel to the formation and dips on the average 70° E. The average dip is apparently a little steeper than that of the stratification, which ranges from 60° to 65° E., and this supposition is strengthened by the fact that the lithologic character of the hanging wall changes in depth. The fault is well shown underground along barren stretches of the lode, along which the limestone lies directly against the garnetite hanging wall. It is excellently exposed on the 100 level, north of the vertical shaft, where it can be seen that the movement on the fault surface was mainly horizontal. The limestone in proximity to the fault at many places in the mine is tremendously shattered and brecciated, forming breccias as much as 80 to 100 feet thick.

Some postmineral faulting has affected the lode. At the vertical shaft a fault cutting the lode at right angles and dipping 70°–80° N. has displaced the lode about 50 feet horizontally southeast.

Porphyry dikes are common at the mine. One of these, which is over 100 feet thick, forms the hanging wall of the fissure north of the shaft; its course is shown on the geologic map (Pl. I), which shows also the interesting faulting to which it has been subjected. This porphyry contains phenocrysts of pearl-gray orthoclase, of plagioclase, and of hornblende. In the mine workings are found dikes of this character, and also porphyries especially characterized by the prevalence of rounded phenocrysts of quartz. The dikes of both kinds are much shattered. A short distance south of the south end of the quartz outcrop of the lode a large fragment of shattered porphyry, evidently fault drag, is inclosed in the fault zone along which the lode originated.

THE ORES.

The iron-stained cellular siliceous matter of the outcrop extends down to the 500 and

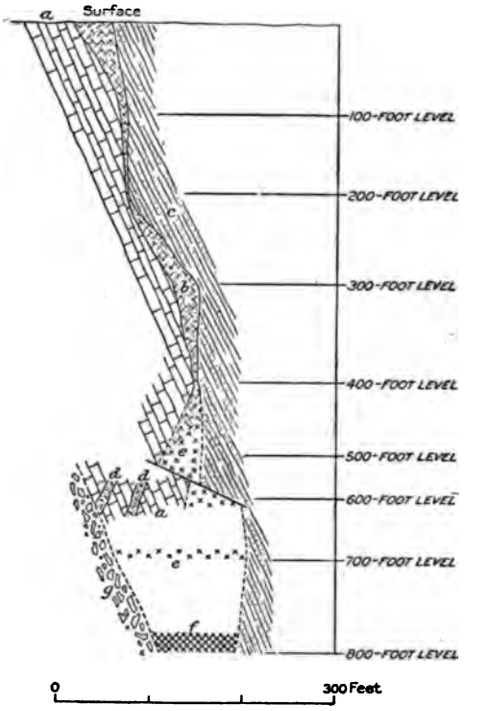


FIGURE 10.—Geologic section across the Ludwig lode 320 feet southwest of the vertical shaft. *a*, Limestone; *b*, quartzose gossan; *c*, garnetite; *d*, porphyry; *e*, heavy sulphide ore; *f*, pyritized and silicified quartz porphyry; *g*, limestone fault breccia.

600 levels with little change of character. Along dip and strike, however, the dimensions of the gossan are markedly irregular, as shown in two cross sections of the lode, 320 feet apart (figs. 9 and 10).

The oxidized ores occur principally in the footwall limestone in extremely irregular bodies ranging from circular pipes to fairly persistent tabular masses. The ore consists largely of a reddish-brown aphanitic substance, copper pitch ore. It averages about 15 per cent of

copper. Chrysocolla and cuprite occur in minor amounts and are the only definite copper minerals recognizable in the ore now seen. Formerly carbonates were abundant. The ore shows a rather well-defined layering parallel to the inclosing walls, and much of it plainly fills solution cavities in the limestone. The main occurrence of ore of this kind is in the footwall limestone in the vicinity of the vertical shaft—that is, near the postmineral cross fault already mentioned.

The copper of this secondary ore was evidently derived mainly from the siliceous gossan during its oxidation. The solutions that originated during this process tended to migrate into the footwall of the lode, and this tendency was augmented by the cross faulting and the shattering that accompanied this faulting. Once in this calcitic environment the copper was eventually precipitated as carbonates and chrysocolla.

Chalcocitized ore first appeared on the 500 level, the depth at which the water level was reached. Stopes on ore of this kind were worked on the 600 level, but below this the ore is mainly of primary origin. The secondary sulphide has formed chiefly at the expense of the chalcopyrite in the primary ore. Gypsum is common in the enriched ore. A notable example of this is the "selenite stope" on the 600 level, where the gypsum is crystallized in fine long prisms, which attain exceptionally a length of 8 inches.

Although primary ore predominates below the 600 level, some bodies of rich oxidized ore have been found even in the bottom level, consisting of coarsely crystalline cuprite partly mixed with native copper. They appear to have been localized along exceptionally favorable channels for downward-moving waters.

The primary ore, as seen on the 700 and 800 levels, consists largely of pyrite in a gangue of quartz, calcite, and andradite garnet. Chalcopyrite is a subordinate constituent, but in general no copper-bearing mineral is recognizable by the unaided eye. The ore is reported to average 2 per cent copper, and a body of this grade ranging from 50 to 100 feet wide is exposed on the 800 level. In this body the garnetiferous quartz-pyrite ore, carrying coarse calcite as a minor constituent, grades toward the footwall into a heavy pyrite ore with calcitic matrix. The pyrite has obviously replaced the cement of the li breccia that resulted from the faultin took place along the contact of the li and the overlying rocks. The char the primary ore differs somewhat fro to place. On the 700 level the ore of pyrite in large cubes, some as muc inch in diameter, inclosed in coars quartz with which is mingled some calcite. In addition to these varietie there occur large pyritic masses deriv the mineralization of quartz porphyr These dikes are netted with quartz and have been so intensely silicified tl the quartz phenocrysts have remainec In places they have also been metamc by the development of garnet and epi alteration that has spread out from of quartz, calcite, garnet, pyroxene, an These features are well shown in t hanging-wall crosscut on the 700 le on the 600 and 500 levels. The mos unaltered porphyry was found on level near plug 518, and this prove quartz monzonite porphyry containi radic large orthoclase crystals, smal more abundant plagioclase crystals, a erous corroded quartz crystals, which most conspicuous phenocrysts. The tions shown in the drifts near plug 611 g give a clearer idea of the relation of phyry dikes to the mineralization tha obtained anywhere else in the n number of narrow dikes cut the limeste the margins of the dikes have been brecciated, and the breccia is ceme garnetiferous calcite-pyrite veinlets. phyry fragments have been altered easy recognition, and it is manifest th brecciation has been more extensive mineralization more profound, as on level, it would be impossible to disc between mineralized limestone and mi porphyry. The recognition of silici ritized porphyry derived from porph contained no quartz phenocrysts, like the thick dike occurring in the hang of the lode, would be especially Silicified and pyritized porphyry of t so well shown on the 500, 600, and 7(is probably the material from which ceous outcrop of the Ludwig lode wa derived, as well as the great bodies of

iceous gossany material that extend down the 600 level. The pyritic bodies derived m the metamorphism of the porphyry dikes s too low in copper to be ore.

In places the hanging wall of the lode is cut quartz-garnet-sulphide veinlets. At the tcrop veinlets composed of quartz prisms d garnet dodecahedrons and carrying a little rysocolla traverse the brecciated garnetite joining the quartz outcrop. Underground e penetration of the hanging-wall rocks by inlets composed of quartz, calcite, garnet, d pyrite is well shown in a number of cross-ts. Near the shaft on the 700 and 800 rels the felsite hanging wall is cut by coarse inlets of quartz, epidote, garnet, and pyrite. croscopic examination shows that the felsite s been partly replaced by garnet, pyrite, lcite, epidote, and pyroxene.

GYPSUM DEPOSIT.

The large deposit of gypsum occurring on e property of the Nevada-Douglas Copper . has been extensively quarried just north the Ludwig shaft. The gypsum, as first oved by A. F. Rogers,[1] has resulted from the dration of anhydrite. This is excellently own on the 400 level of the Ludwig mine, ıere a crosscut has been run into the deposit r a distance of 100 feet. The gypsum bed, previously described, is separated from the ick limestone belt forming the footwall of e Ludwig lode by a fault breccia containing numerable quartzite fragments; underlying is breccia is 10 feet of fine-grained gypsum ıich grades rather abruptly into hard, mas-ve, coarsely granular anhydrite. The geo-gic relations are shown in figure 9 (p. 59).

The quarry was operated from November, 11, to the middle of September, 1912, and ıring that time about 75 tons a day was ipped to the Western Gypsum Co. at Reno, ev. Since then it has lain idle. The gyp-m is reported to have averaged 96 per cent ıre.

DOUGLAS HILL MINE.

The Douglas Hill mine, owned by the Ne-da-Douglas Consolidated Copper Co., is on e summit of the ridge known as Douglas Hill, st of Ludwig. The workings consist princi-lly of thirteen large pits from which the ore ıs taken out through tunnels, the lowest of which—the main haulageway of the mine—attains a depth of 120 feet below the crest of the hill. The production since December, 1911, has been 68,905 tons of ore carrying 5 per cent copper. In 1914, however, the mine was idle. At the time it was shut down, pending the construction of the leaching plant at Ludwig, the mine was furnishing 50 tons of 5 per cent ore—5 per cent being the minimum percentage at which it was profitable to ship ore to the smelter.

The ore forms irregular lenses in an immense mass of andradite garnet, which caps the summit of Douglas Hill. This great body of garnet resulted from the replacement of the massive limestone lying above a stratified series of fine-grained garnetites. The footwall of the ore zone is a belt of breccia, probably 20 feet thick. This breccia is composed of fragments of a dense aphanitic garnetite which are cemented by coarse euhedral yellow garnet. The garnet of the fine-grained rock, as shown by its refractive index (1.75), is a nearly pure grossularite; the garnet of the cement, as shown by its index (1.87), is a nearly pure andradite. The breccia structure—that is, the inclosure of sharp angular fragments of garnetite in coarsely euhedral garnet—is as a rule excellently shown; in places, however, the cement, the secondary garnet, appears to form an unusually large proportion of the rock mass, but this is undoubtedly due to the replacement of limestone that was originally present in the breccia. Chalcopyrite occurs sporadically in the cement.

The andradite of the ore-bearing zone is characteristically coarsely faceted and has a notably fatty or adamantine luster; and in these respects it contrasts strongly with the fine-grained garnetites, which obviously originated at an earlier epoch of metamorphism. Although the ore-bearing zone consists largely of andradite with locally some epidote and pyroxene, yet the surface exposures as well as the mine workings disclose sporadic residual masses of pure limestone, though even some of these are penetrated by stringers of garnet. In figure 11 the areal geology of the Douglas Hill mine is shown, and this map brings out clearly the erratic distribution of the ore lenses in the andradite rock, as indicated by the many pits.

The ore is predominantly oxidized; chrysocolla and copper pitch are the principal min-

[1] Econ. Geology, vol. 7, pp. 185–189, 1912.

erals. Brochantite in small emerald-green glassy prisms and malachite occur subordinately. Chalcopyrite is the main primary sulphide, pyrite occurring in traces only.

In places considerable postmineral movement has crushed and brecciated the garnet of

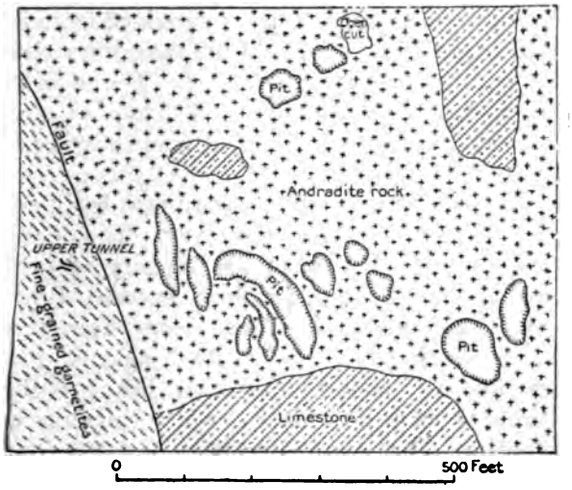


FIGURE 11.—Areal geology at the Douglas Hill mine.

the ore-bearing zone. Locally some downward sulphide enrichment has taken place, controlled possibly by the postmineral crushing just referred to; the ore known at the mine as "spot ore" was an example of an unusually high-grade chalcocitized ore, carrying as much as 15 per cent of copper. The deeper workings, however, show little evidence of enrichment.

CASTING COPPER MINE.

The Casting Copper mine, which is owned by the Nevada-Douglas Consolidated Copper Co., is just south of the town of Ludwig. It is developed principally by a shaft 350 feet deep. The production up to August 1, 1914, was 29,241 tons, averaging 5 per cent of copper. All ore has come from above the 200-foot level, and the greater part of it has come from the large glory hole, which is the prominent feature of the surface workings of the mine.

The ore-bearing zone lies along a fault that has caused a series of stratified black garnetites to abut against massive limestone, as shown in figure 12. The garnetites are dense, fine-grained rocks which are distinctly bedded in relatively thin strata; the limestone is coarsely crystalline and obscurely bedded. The rocks here referred to for convenience as garnetites probably include clinozoisite-vesuvianite rocks and allied varieties, as shown in the detailed section of the rocks at Ludwig, but except for one specimen, which proved to consist wholly of garnet crowded with carbonaceous matter, they were not examined microscopically.

The limestone is the productive rock; it has been replaced by coarsely crystalline garnet for a length exceeding 400 feet along the strike of the fault and for a width in places of 150 feet. The garnet rock of the ore-bearing zone is of highly distinctive appearance, consisting of notably lustrous resin-yellow andradite garnets, as a rule distinctly crystallized according to the common dodecahedral habit and surrounded by paler andradite, which is generally less distinctly faceted than the resinous garnet. A little calcite, 1 or 2 per cent, occurs interstitially between the garnet crystals. Along the fault contact the black garnetites have been slightly shattered, and the angular fragments are outlined by the thin veinlets of well-crystallized yellow garnets that surround them: the evidence of two distinct periods of garnetization is well shown in this mine. The contact between the ore-bearing garnet masses and the massive limestone is highly irregular, and veins and bunches of solid garnet are most erratically distributed through the limestone adjoining the main garnet masses.

The main ore body consists of a large lens which is reported to have been 120 feet long and 40 feet wide on the upper levels and to

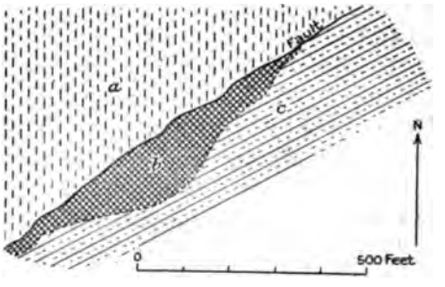


FIGURE 12.—Diagrammatic map of the surface geology at the Casting Copper mine: *a*, Garnetite; *b*, andradite of the ore-bearing zone; *c*, massive limestone.

have averaged 6 per cent of copper. At the time of visit the stopes on this lens had been carried down within 35 feet of the 200-foot level. The ore body is narrow here, averaging a few feet in width. The ore consists of partly enriched chalcopyrite inclosed in a gangue of

ered garnet and pyroxene and permeated
h a considerable amount of gypsum. The
body is wholly inclosed in massive lime-
ne, and blocks of limestone occur in it. The
eral drifts show, as is observable on the 200-
t level, that irregular veins and bunches of
iedral garnet occur in the limestone adjoin-
the ore body. Although the ore body is
is in a limestone environment and is more
less oxidized, copper carbonates are never-
less scarce, and chrysocolla is the pre-
ninant recognizable oxidized copper com-
und, forming veinlets on the edge of the
dized ore against the limestone.

Sporadic masses of ore lying in proximity
the main ore lens have been found on the
-foot level. It is a noteworthy feature of
ore bodies in this mine, as it is of those at
Mason Valley mine, that, although the
kings disclose immense bodies of practically
d garnet, the gangue of the ore-bearing
ts of these great garnet masses is charac-
zed by the presence of a considerable pro-
tion of lamellar pyroxene.

ll ore shows some sulphide enrichment,
erally as a soft, sooty black mineral. Where
gnizable, the secondary sulphide is com-
nly seen to be covellite, which tends to
ur as plates lying parallel to the pyramidal
avage of the chalcopyrite. The enriched
contains prevailingly a notable amount of
sum. Secondary sulphides in gypsiferous
gue extend as deep as the 200-foot level.
hough secondary sulphides have formed
oughout the ore bodies much of the sooty
ck mineral associated with the chalcopyrite
ves to be black copper oxide.

A well-defined fault surface trending N. 50°
and dipping 70° NW. determines the north-
t face of the glory-hole pit; it is excellently
wn on the 100-foot level. It limits the ore
the northwest and is a postmineral fault
parently coinciding closely with the pre-
neral fault that cuts off the black garnetites
inst the massive limestone.

The recognition of the fact that the ore-
ning solutions arose along a fault contact
gests that the ore-bearing zone can be ex-
red most thoroughly by means of numerous
sscuts or drill holes extending at right
les to levels driven along the faulted edge
the black garnetites.

MINES AND PROSPECTS ON DEPOSITS IN IGNEOUS ROCKS.

MONTANA-YERINGTON MINE.

The Montana-Yerington mine is 2½ miles west of Yerington station. Before 1912 not much development work had been done, but since then an incline 300 feet long, sloping 45° S., has been sunk, and drifts extended from it at different levels. In 1914 the main work was being done on the 300-foot level. The mine is reported to have produced 2,500 tons of ore, averaging 6 per cent of copper and carrying a little silver and gold.

The country rock is granodiorite cut by dikes of quartz monzonite porphyry. The conglomerate at the base of the Tertiary section and the overlying glass flow, succeeded by quartz latites and rhyolites, occur near the mine. They have been faulted against the granodiorite, and the faulting has greatly shattered the belt of rocks in which the mine is situated. The vein, as seen on the 300-foot level, has a fairly well-defined footwall, striking N. 80° E. and dipping 55° S. The country rock has been crushed and roughly foliated, and along this zone the ore occurs in short stringers or small lenses of solid sulphide. Chalcopyrite predominates; pyrite occurs principally as isolated euhedral crystals; and the foliated rock inclosing the sulphides carries much finely disseminated flakes of specular hematite. The chalcopyrite has been slightly enriched by the development of sooty bluish and blackish sulphides. West of the incline the vein is cut off by a fault striking N. 20° E. and dipping 50° E. Some attempt to recover the vein has been made without success by drifting southward; if, however, the dislocation is a normal fault—that is, if the hanging wall has slipped down relatively to the footwall—the faulted segment of the vein will be found most expeditiously by cutting through the fault and drifting northward.

EMPIRE-NEVADA MINE.

The Empire-Nevada mine is half a mile west of Yerington station, on the Nevada Copper Belt Railroad. In 1914 the property was being worked by three separate parties of lessees of two men each. Considerable shallow surface work has been done in past years, and it is

probable that several thousand tons of oxidized ore has been extracted. Five Keystone drill holes were put down in the spring of 1914, the deepest 700 feet deep, but the results have not been disclosed.

Some small bodies of quartz monzonite porphyry project through the alluvium in the vicinity of the mine. The porphyry, owing to the prevalence of phenocrysts of plagioclase ($Ab_{70}An_{30}$), orthoclase, biotite, and sporadic quartz, closely resembles a granitic rock, but under the microscope it is found to have a finely granular groundmass of orthoclase and quartz. Part of the biotite is derived from hornblende and has been largely chloritized. The porphyry has been irregularly fractured and silicified, and the silicification was apparently accompanied in places by the development of secondary biotite. Bunches of ore occur in the fractured porphyry and consist largely of cuprite, which is in places altered to malachite and other oxidized compounds. Pyrite or other sulphides have not yet been found.

JIM BEATTY PROSPECT.

The Jim Beatty prospect is at the southwest corner of the area shown on Plate I. The workings consist of two tunnels, which enter from opposite sides of a small hill and intersect, and open cuts extending for several hundred feet along the vein between the tunnels. Several shipments of ore have been made, amounting to a few tons. A lot shipped in 1914 is said to have carried $65 a ton in gold. The ore body, inclosed in quartz monzonite, consists of an 8-inch vein containing pyrite, chalcopyrite, minor galena, and their oxidation products in a gangue of coarse quartz and calcite.

TERRY & McFARLAND PROSPECT.

The Terry & McFarland prospect is near the southwest corner of the area mapped. The principal development work is a tunnel 380 feet long. This tunnel follows a shear zone in quartz monzonite which contains along most of its course an iron-stained quartz vein ranging from a few inches to 1 foot in thickness. The vein trends N. 15° W. and dips 70° W. Ore on the dump is coated with druses of malachite. The average value of the ore is said to be $8 a ton in gold.

BLUE JAY MINE.

The Blue Jay mine is 3 miles east of town of Yerington, on the west flank of low range of hills that projects above the l floor of Mason Valley. The mine is de oped by a shaft 450 feet deep, from w drifts have been cut on the 200 and 400 levels. In 1914 a tunnel was being dr to cut the shaft 100 feet below the co this level will give a depth of 150 or 175 under the outcrop.

The prevailing country rock is a medi grained granodiorite close to quartz di in composition. It is composed of oligoc biotite, augite, hornblende, quartz, and or clase and is a somewhat more basic var of granodiorite than that on the west sid Mason Valley. The ore deposit occurs i crushed zone in the granodiorite, whic the mine is 300 to 400 feet wide. The cru condition of the granodiorite has favored taking on a deeper coat of desert varnish t the massive granodiorite, and the zone i consequence clearly visible from Yerin as a dark band trending nearly at right an across the range of hills. A dike of gr diorite porphyry, 10 feet wide, strikes ac the shattered zone; at the south margin of zone it has been displaced 20 feet by the fis that separates the massive from the shatt granodiorite.

The porphyry dike forms the footwal the ore body. Above it is a roughly c centic outcrop of quartz grading out replaced granodiorite. A little chalcopy occurs in tight quartz, but as a rule the phides have been leached out.

Ore from the 200-foot level is a gray carrying chalcopyrite. Under the microsc it is found to be composed largely of orthoc and quartz, with chlorite as a minor const ent. Chalcopyrite and chalcocite are pres and the chalcocite is clearly of secondary or All stages of replacement, from solid gr of chalcocite representing completely repl grains of chalcopyrite to large particle chalcopyrite peripherally coated with c cocite, can be observed. Some brocha accompanies the chalcocite. This gray appears to represent the extreme phas alteration of the granodiorite by the prin

neralization, plus a slight alteration accom-
ıying the enrichment by chalcocite. Less
tamorphosed granodiorite is darker, owing
the prevalence of chlorite; epidote also is
ɛworthy in this phase; and pyrite occurs
h the chalcopyrite.

Recently a small rich shoot of "cuprite"
was found near the collar of the shaft.
out half of the "cuprite" proves to be chal-
ite. The ore consists of stringers and
sses of chalcocite and cuprite traversing
grayish or greenish rock which the micro-
pe shows to be composed of quartz whose
structure indicates its origin by replacement, undoubtedly of granodiorite. The chalcocite incloses sporadic grains of native copper, with which is associated some brochantite.

The oxidized ore seen by Ransome contained chrysocolla, malachite, cuprite, and the rare copper phosphate libethenite, previously identified from this deposit by Smith. The chalcocite ore was the objective of the operations in 1914, and some high-grade ore, consisting of chalcopyrite almost wholly replaced by chalcocite, had been found at the time of visit.

INDEX.

Page.

Albite, occurrence of 31
Amphibole, genesis of 42–43
Andesite breccia, nature and occurrence of 26
Andesite, Tertiary, nature and distribution of 26
  Triassic, nature and occurrence of 13
Andradite interstitial between pyroxene crystals, plate showing 40
  occurrence of 31
  replacing limestone, plate showing 36
  significance of, in contact metamorphism 45–46
Anhydrite, origin of 18–19
Apatite, occurrence of 31, 39
Aplite, nature and occurrence of 21–22
Actinolite, occurrence and genesis of 31, 39, 42
Azurite, occurrence of 33

Basalt, nature and occurrence of 27
Bibliography of the district 9, 11
Biotite, occurrence of 31–32, 41
Black Rock prospect, ore deposit of 49
Blue Jay mine, description of 65–66
Bluestone mine, description of 50–51
  mineralization in 36, 40, 42
Brecciation, relation of ore deposits to 35–37
Brochantite, occurrence of 33

Calc-silicate rocks, replacement of 40
Calcite, occurrence of 32
Casting Copper mine, description of 63–64
  mineralization in 36, 38
Chalcanthite, occurrence of 33
Chalcedony, occurrence of 33
Chalcocite, formation and occurrence of 33, 48
Chalcopyrite, origin and occurrence of 32, 42
Chlorite, occurrence of 32
Chrysocolla, origin and occurrence of 33, 48
Conglomerates, nature and occurrence of 23, 26–27
  stream channel filled by 25–26
Contact-metamorphic ore deposits, criteria of 46–47
  deepest known 38
  distances of, from intrusive masses 46
  mines and prospects on 50–64
Contact-metamorphism, pneumatolytic, features of 47
Copper, native, occurrence of 33
Copper pitch ore, origin and occurrence of 33–34, 48
Covellite, origin and occurrence of 34, 48
Cretaceous period, rocks of 19–23
Cuprite, occurrence of 34

Dacite, Triassic, occurrence of 13
Diastrophism, time and extent of 30
Douglas Hill mine, description of 62–63
  mineralization in 36, 38

Empire-Nevada mine, description of 64–65
  ore of 49
Epidote, origin and occurrence of 32, 39, 42
Erosion, times and extent of 29, 30

faulting, nature and extent of 28–29
  relation of ore deposits to 35–37
  times of 29, 30
felsite, metamorphism of 40
  soda rhyolite, nature and distribution of 13–16
field work, record of 9
fissure deposits, formation of 47
fossil, garnetized, description of 17–18
fossils, occurrence of 12–13

gabbro, occurrence of 49
galena, occurrence of 31, 32
Garnetite breccia partly replaced by epidote, pla
Garnetites, epidotization of .....
  nature and distribution of .....
  origin of .....
Geography of the district .....
Geologic map of the district .....
Geologic sections across the district, plate showing
Geology of the district .....
Glomsrudkollen, Norway, contact-metamorphic de
Granodiorite, nature and distribution of .....
  metamorphism by .....
Greenwood prospect, description of .....
Gypsum, origin and occurrence of .....
  prevalence of, in the oxidized ores .....

Halobia sp., garnetized, description of .....
  garnetized, plate showing .....
Hematite, occurrence of .....
Hicks, W. B., analysis by .....
History, geologic, of the district .....
Hornblende andesite, nature and occurrence of .....

Igneous rocks, Cretaceous, nature and distribution of .....
  mines on ore deposits in .....
  See also Volcanic rocks.
Iron oxides, association of, with contact-metamorphic dep

Jim Beatty prospect, description of .....
Jones, E. L., jr., work of .....

Keratophyres, nature and distribution of .....
Kolpato formation, nature of .....

Lacroix, A., cited .....
Latite, quartz, nature and occurrence of .....
Latite vitrophyre, nature and occurrence of .....
  photomicrograph of .....
Leith, C. K., recrystallization hypothesis of .....
Libethenite, occurrence of .....
Limestone, composition of .....
  incomplete replacement of .....
  junction of, with andradite replacing limestone, plate sh
Lindgren, Waldemar, cited .....
Ludwig mine, general features of .....
  geology of .....
  gypsum in .....
  mineralization in 3
  ores of .....

McConnell mine, description of .....
  mineralization in .....
  Triassic fossil found near .....
Magmatic solutions, probable action of .....
Magnetite, occurrence of .....
Malachite, occurrence of .....
Malachite mine, description of .....
Mason Valley mine, geologic features of .....
  history of .....
  mineralization in .....
Merriam, J. C., fossils determined by .....
Mining, history of .....
Montana-Yerington mine, description of .....

Opal, occurrence of .....
Ore deposits, age of .....
  contact-metamorphic .....
  fissure-vein .....
  form and dimensions of .....
  formation of .....
  general features of .....
  in igneous rocks, mines on .....

	Page.
Ore deposits, minerals of	31–34
occurrence of, adjoining limestone	38
oxidation in	47–49
relation of, to faulting and brecciation	35–37
sulphide enrichment in	47–49
Outline of report	7–8
Paragenesis, evidence on	41–43
Pine Nut Mountains, Triassic fossils in	19
Porphyry, garnetized, silicified, and pyritized, plate showing	36
quartz monzonite, nature and occurrence of	22–23
transformation of	39–40
Production of copper in the district	12
Pyrite, origin and occurrence of	33, 42
Pyroxene, composition and occurrence of	32
genesis of	42
Quartz, occurrence of	33
Quartz latites, nature and occurrence of	25
Quartz monzonite, metamorphism by	44
nature and distribution of	20–21
scapolitic alteration of	21
Quartz monzonite porphyry, nature and occurrence of	22–23
Quaternary period, deposits of	27–28
Railroads in the district	9, 11
Ransome, F. L., preface by	5
Recrystallization hypothesis, objections to	45
Rhyolite:	
Triassic, analysis of	19
Tertiary, nature and occurrence of	25–26
Sand Canyon, origin of	29
Silicates, formation of	45
Silicates, recognition of contact ore deposits through	46–47
Smith, D. T., analysis by	20
Soda rhyolite felsites, nature and distribution of	13–16
Solutions, ore-forming, composition of	41
Star Peak formation, nature of	19
Stanton, T. W., fossils determined by	13, 17
Steiger, George, analyses by	20, 24
Structure, geologic, of the district	28–29
Sulphides, supergene, occurrence of	48
Temperatures, critical, of ore-forming solutions	44–45
Terry & McFarland prospect, description of	65
Tertiary period, rocks of, correlation of	27
rocks of, nature and distribution of	23–27
Tourmaline, occurrence of	33, 41
Triassic period, rocks of, correlation of	19
rocks of, metamorphic	16–19
nature of	12–13
sedimentary	16
volcanic	13–16
Vitrophyre, latite, nature and occurrence of	23–25
Volcanic rocks:	
Tertiary, nature and distribution of	23–27
Triassic, nature and distribution of	13–16
See also Igneous rocks.	
Volcanism, times and extent of	30
Wells, R. C., analyses by	15, 32
Western Nevada mine, description of	57–58
mineralization in	36, 42
Wheeler, W. C., analysis by	35
Woodward, M. R., analysis by	19

ADDITIONAL COPIES

OF THIS PUBLICATION MAY BE PROCURED FROM
THE SUPERINTENDENT OF DOCUMENTS
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
WASHINGTON, D. C.
AT

20 CENTS PER COPY

▽

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
FRANKLIN K. LANE, Secretary

UNITED STATES GEOLOGICAL SURVEY
GEORGE OTIS SMITH, Director

Professional Paper 115

THE COPPER DEPOSITS OF RAY AND MIAMI, ARIZONA

BY

FREDERICK LESLIE RANSOME

WASHINGTON
GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE
1919

CONTENTS.

OUTLINE OF THE REPORT
CHAPTER I.—Introduction
- Situation and routes of access
- Field work and acknowledgments
- Plan of geologic description
- History of mining
  - Ray
  - Miami
- Production
- Bibliography
  - Classification
  - General and historical
  - Geology of central Arizona
  - Geology of the Ray and Miami districts
  - Mining and milling

CHAPTER II.—Physical geography of the Ray-Miami region
- Broad topographic features
- Streams and springs
- Climate and vegetation

CHAPTER III.—Geology of the Ray-Miami region
- Introductory outline
- Pre-Cambrian rocks
  - Pinal schist
    - Occurrence and distribution
    - Lithologic character
    - Structural features
    - Origin and metamorphism
  - Granitic intrusive rocks
    - Principal varieties and their distribution
    - Quartz-mica diorite (Madera diorite)
    - Granite (biotite granite)
- Paleozoic rocks
  - Stratigraphic divisions and sequence
  - Scanlan conglomerate
  - Pioneer shale
  - Barnes conglomerate
  - Dripping Spring quartzite
  - Mescal limestone
  - Basalt
  - Troy quartzite
  - Martin limestone
  - Tornado limestone
  - Conditions of deposition
  - Correlation
- Post-Paleozoic rocks
  - General character and sequence
  - Lost Gulch monzonite (quartz monzonite)
    - Occurrence, distribution, and age
    - Petrography
  - Willow Spring granite
    - Occurrence and distribution
    - Petrography
    - Age and affiliations

CONTENTS.

ER III.—Geology of the Ray-Miami region—Continued.
ıst-Paleozoic rocks—Continued. Page.
Diabase 53
Occurrence and distribution 53
Petrography 53
Contact metamorphism 55
Age 56
Cretaceous sedimentary rocks 56
Andesite tuff and breccia 56
Occurrence and distribution 56
Thickness 57
Petrography 57
Age 57
Quartz diorite 57
Distribution and occurrence 57
Petrography 58
Contact metamorphism 58
Schultze granite 59
Explanatory note 59
Occurrence and distribution 59
Petrography 59
Quartz monzonite porphyry 61
Distribution and occurrence 61
Petrography 62
Granite Mountain porphyry 62
Teapot Mountain porphyry 62
Contact metamorphism 63
Granodiorite 63
Occurrence and distribution 63
Petrography 63
Contact metamorphism 63
Quartz diorite porphyry 64
Occurrence and distribution 64
Petrography 64
Contact metamorphism 66
Comparison of the granitic rocks 67
Whitetail conglomerate 67
Dacite 68
Occurrence and distribution 68
Petrography 68
Age 71
Gila conglomerate 71
Basalt 74
Recent deposits 74
ructure 75
General features 75
Faults 76
Nomenclature of faults 76
Evidence of faulting 76
Distribution 77
Directions of faulting 77
Dip 7
Kind of movement 7
Amount of displacement 7
Relative ages 7
Faulting and igneous intrusion 7
Expression in topography 7
Cause of the faulting 7
The mountain ranges 8
Apache Mountains 8
Pinal Range 8
Dripping Spring Range 8
Tortilla Range 8
Evidence that the valleys are tectonic 82
ologic history 84

CONTENTS.

CHAPTER IV.—Mines and mining
Purpose of chapter
Miami district
Mining companies and claim groups
Underground development
General character
Miami mine
Inspiration mine
Keystone mine
Live Oak mine
Warrior mine
Drilling
Stoping
Milling
Smelting
Ray district
Mining companies and claim groups
Drilling
Underground development
Stoping
Treatment of ore
Ore available
CHAPTER V.—Geology of the Miami district
Topography
Formations locally represented
Structure
Primitive elements
Effects of post-Paleozoic intrusions
Effects of faulting
Erosion
CHAPTER VI.—Geology of the Ray district
Topography
Geology
Formations represented
Distribution and local characteristics of the formations
Pinal schist
Pre-Cambrian intrusive rocks
Paleozoic sedimentary rocks
Diabase, biotite schist, and related rocks
Quartz diorite
Quartz monzonite porphyry
Whitetail conglomerate
Dacite
Gila conglomerate
Structure
Erosion
CHAPTER VII.—Mineralogy
List of minerals
Features of occurrence
Copper
Silver
Molybdenite
Galena
Chalcocite
Sphalerite
Covellite
Chalcopyrite
Pyrite
Quartz
Cuprite
Ilmenite
Rutile
Melaconite

fineralogy—Continued.
:currence—Continued. Page.
..... 136
..... 136
..... 137
..... 137
le..... 137
te..... 137
..... 137
ne..... 137
e..... 137
..... 138
..... 138
..... 138
.la..... 138
..... 143
Shape and geologic relations of the ore bodies..... 144
nensions..... 144
he ore bodies to the surface..... 147
he ground water to the surface and to the ore bodies..... 147
f oxidation..... 148
inds of country rock..... 149
ects of faulting..... 151
posed in the Miami mine..... 152
posed in the Inspiration mine..... 153
posed in the Keystone mine..... 153
posed in the Live Oak mine..... 153
ilts in the Miami district..... 153
posed in the Ray mines..... 154
the Ray Hercules ground..... 155
of hypogene metallization to faulting..... 155
otore, ore, and capping..... 156
..... 156
it of protore..... 157
..... 158
tore..... 161
..... 161
haracter of the sulphide ore..... 161
haracter of the partly oxidized ore..... 163
:he ore..... 163
leached rock..... 164
gin of the copper deposits..... 166
nent of the problem..... 166
the protore..... 166
of igneous activity..... 166
of the depositing solutions..... 166
of structure..... 167
of variations in country rock..... 168
to the surface existent at the time of deposition..... 168
:unction of adsorption..... 169
age..... 169
..... 169
haracter of the process..... 169
:hment cycle..... 170
gic relation of enrichment to other geologic events..... 173
climatic conditions..... 174
between enrichment and former topography..... 174
of geologic structure..... 174
of country rock..... 175
of enrichment to ground-water surface..... 176
ractical deductions..... 177
..... 179
..... 189

ILLUSTRATIONS.

PLATE I. Map of Arizona showing the position of the Globe and Ray quadrangles.....

II. Geologic map of the Globe-Ray region .....

III. Monoclinal structure of the Mescal Range: *A*, El Capitan, the culminating peak of the Range, seen from the northwest; *B*, Southwest slope of the Mescal Range from point east-southeast of Dripping Spring ranch.....

IV. *A*, Dripping Spring Valley from the southwest, looking across to the Mescal Range; *B*, D Spring Range, as seen from a point 2 miles east-southeast of Dripping Spring ranch.....

V. *A*, Mineral Creek as viewed upstream near Kelvin; *B*, View down Gila River from the of Mineral Creek.....

VI. Exceptional varieties of Pinal schist showing result of local contact metamorphism imp regional metamorphism: *A*, Photograph of hand specimen from north slope of Granite Mo *B*, Photograph of hand specimen of another variety from the same locality.....

VII. An exceptional variety of the Pinal schist: *A*, Photograph of hand specimen from north s Granite Mountain, Ray district; *B*, Photomicrograph of thin section.....

VIII. Cambrian beds: *A*, A typical hillside section in the Mescal Range; *B*, Barnes conglome El Capitan Creek, Mescal Range.....

IX. Cambrian beds: *A*, Banded Dripping Spring quartzite 1 mile south of Pioneer, in the Range; *B*, View northwest from stage road 2 miles south of Pioneer Mountain, in tl quadrangle.....

X. Cambrian beds, Mescal limestone: *A*, Typical hillside exposure of the cherty Mescal lir in the Dripping Spring Range, 2 miles south of Dripping Spring ranch; *B*, Steeply u Mescal limestone with intrusive diabase in the Tortilla Range, about 6 miles south of K

XI. Cambrian beds, banded Mescal limestone: *A*, Effect of weathering on certain beds on El Creek, Mescal Range; *B*, Fracture surface of hand specimen of the same rock.....

XII. Paleozoic beds: *A*, Cross-bedded pebbly Troy quartzite, Dripping Spring Range; *B*, A hillside exposure of the Devonian on El Capitan Creek, Mescal Range.....

XIII. Comparison of generalized columnar sections of the rocks of the Globe-Ray region and of the Canyon .....

XIV. Weathering phenomena: *A*, Diffusion rings as a result of weathering in Troy quartzite, to 2 miles south-southwest of Old Baldy, on the west side of El Capitan Creek; *B*, Chara weathering of diabase on stage road just south of Pioneer .....

XV. Igneous rocks: *A*, Pre-Cambrian granite of the Tortilla Range, south of Kelvin; *B*, Quartz 1 mile north of Troy Mountain .....

XVI. Igneous rocks: *A*, Granite porphyry facies of Schultze granite, Liveoak Gulch, half a mile Live Oak tunnel; *B*, Teapot Mountain porphyry (quartz monzonite porphyry), south Teapot Mountain .....

XVII. Igneous rocks: *A*, Granodiorite half a mile northeast of Troy; *B*, Granodiorite on road ju of Troy .....

XVIII. Igneous rocks: *A*, Quartz diorite porphyry from dike half a mile northeast of Troy; *B*, D miles north of Walnut Spring, Ray quadrangle.....

XIX. Diagram showing variation of molecular constituents in nine intrusive granitic rocks and porphyries of the Globe-Ray region .....

XX. Whitetail conglomerate as exposed three-quarters of a mile northwest of Continental Sprin Globe quadrangle: *A*, Upper part of 75-foot section; *B*, Lower part of same section....

XXI. *A*, View northwest over dacite flow north of Ray, showing rough, desolate character of its *B*, Characteristic erosion surface of dacite just north of Old Dominion mine, near Globe.

XXII. *A*, A typical natural exposure of the Gila conglomerate showing characteristic erosion, east-southeast of Dripping Spring ranch; *B*, Nearer view in the same general locality as A, constitution of a partly sandy variety; *C–D*, View southeast from the top of Needle Mou

XXIII. *A*, Stream channel scoured in sandy facies of Gila conglomerate and filled with coars rial; *B*, Cavernous weathering in hard Gila conglomerate on Mineral Creek, 3 miles south o

XXIV. *A*, View north up Mineral Creek about 3 miles below Ray, showing bluffs and domes of G glomerate; *B*, Nearer view of Big Dome, seen in the distance in *A* .....

XXV. *A*, Natural exposure of the Gila conglomerate forming Big Dome; *B*, Mass thrown out by a blast near Big Dome .....

XXVI. *A*, Unusually well stratified and steeply tilted material provisionally included with the G glomerate; *B*, Mouth of gorge below Hackberry Spring, looking southwest .....

		Page.
XXVII.	Quaternary terraces: *A*, Remnants of an alluvial terrace on the south side of Copper Canyon, near Ray; *B*, View south, down Mineral Creek, from a point about 3 miles south of Ray	76
XXVIII.	*A*, Fault in Dripping Spring Range, 2 miles southeast of Dripping Spring ranch; *B*, Fault on west side of Mineral Creek, half a mile south of Ray	77
XXIX.	*A*, Edge of block of Troy quartzite overthrust on diabase and Dripping Spring quartzite, 2 miles north of Tam o' Shanter Peak, Ray quadrangle, looking northwest; *B*, Nearer view in same locality as *A*, showing jointing in overthrust quartzite	78
XXX.	*A–B*, Section from the Tortilla Range, in the southwest corner of the Ray quadrangle, to the Globe Hills, in the northeastern part of the Globe quadrangle; *C–D*, Section from Gila River, in the southern part of the Ray quadrangle, through Tam o' Shanter Peak and El Capitan Mountain	78
XXXI.	Map showing topography, claims, claim groups, ore bodies, and principal underground workings in the Miami district	90
XXXII.	Geologic plan of the 420 level of the Miami mine	92
XXXIII.	General plan of the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.'s underground workings, showing principal haulage levels and outlying prospecting work	94
XXXIV.	Surface equipment of the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.: *A*, Hoist and compressor house and coarse-crushing plant at the main shafts; *B*, Concentrator	94
XXXV.	Surface effects of mining by caving systems in the Miami district: *A*, View west over the pit caused by mining the Inspiration ore body near the former Joe Bush shaft; *B*, View west over the surface above the main ore body of the Miami mine	98
XXXVI.	*A*, General view of the Miami concentrator and No. 4 shaft from the northeast; *B*, View southeast across Miami Flat, showing characteristic topography of Gila conglomerate	99
XXXVII.	Map showing general plan of development of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co.'s mines	102
XXXVIII.	Plan of the first level of the No. 1 mine of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co	104
XXXIX.	Geologic map of the Miami district	108
XL.	General view of the Miami district from the south	108
XLI.	Sections across Inspiration Ridge showing relation of ore bodies to topography and country rock	110
XLII.	Geologic map of the Live Oak Division of the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.'s ground	110
XLIII.	*A*, View north up Mineral Creek from point near Ray; *B*, General northwest view of the Ray district from the east side of Mineral Creek	122
XLIV.	Topography of the Ray ore area: *A*, Humboldt Hill from the south; *B*, View on ridge north of Copper Canyon	123
XLV.	Geologic map and sections of the Ray district	124
XLVI.	Malachite and chrysocolla: *A*, Malachite, chrysocolla, chalcedony, and quartz, deposited in the order named, Keystone tunnel, Miami district; *B*, Malachite surrounded by a layer of translucent colored chalcedony of gem quality, succeeded in turn by a light-blue chalky material which is chiefly a hydrous silicate of copper; *C*, Veinlet of chalcocite almost completely altered to chrysocolla and malachite, from the 270-foot level of the Captain workings of the Miami mine; *D*, Black and bluish-green chrysocolla, a replacement of dacite tuff, Geneva claim, Miami district:	138
XLVII.	Assay graphs of churn-drill holes in the Miami district	144
XLVIII.	Assay graphs of drifts in the Miami district: *A*, Drift on the north-south O coordinate on the 570-foot level of the Miami mine; *B*, East-west drift on the fourth level of the Inspiration mine, east of the Colorado shaft	144
XLIX.	Plan and sections of the principal portions of the disseminated ore bodies of the Miami district.	146
L.	Generalized longitudinal section across the Miami district	148
LI.	Drill-hole chart of the Miami district	148
LII.	Disseminated copper ore from 420 level of Miami mine: *A*, Porphyry ore; *B*, Schist ore	162
LIII.	Disseminated copper ore of the Ray district: *A*, Ore carrying about 2 per cent of copper, from the second level of the No. 1 mine at Ray; *B*, Relatively high-grade ore from the fourth level of the No. 3 mine at Ray	162
LIV.	*A*, Ore showing veinlet of quartz with molybdenite along its sides, from the Miami mine; *B*, Irregular mass of pyrite in altered schist, from the No. 1 mine at Ray; *C*, Good schist ore from the fourth level of the Inspiration mine	163
1.	Index map showing position of the Globe and Ray quadrangles and the approximate outlines of the three principal topographic regions of Arizona	27
2.	Generalized columnar section of the rocks of the Globe-Ray region	31
3.	Diagram illustrating terms used in describing faults	76
4.	Diagram illustrating thrust of Madera diorite (pre-Cambrian) over dacite (Tertiary) near the Old Dominion mine	77

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
FRANKLIN K. LANE, Secretary

UNITED STATES GEOLOGICAL SURVEY
GEORGE OTIS SMITH, Director

Professional Paper 115

THE COPPER DEPOSITS OF RAY AND MIAMI, ARIZONA

BY

FREDERICK LESLIE RANSOME

CONTENTS.

OUTLINE OF THE REPORT
CHAPTER I.—Introduction
- Situation and routes of access
- Field work and acknowledgments
- Plan of geologic description
- History of mining
  - Ray
  - Miami
- Production
- Bibliography
  - Classification
  - General and historical
  - Geology of central Arizona
  - Geology of the Ray and Miami districts
  - Mining and milling

CHAPTER II.—Physical geography of the Ray-Miami region
- Broad topographic features
- Streams and springs
- Climate and vegetation

CHAPTER III.—Geology of the Ray-Miami region
- Introductory outline
- Pre-Cambrian rocks
  - Pinal schist
    - Occurrence and distribution
    - Lithologic character
    - Structural features
    - Origin and metamorphism
  - Granitic intrusive rocks
    - Principal varieties and their distribution
    - Quartz-mica diorite (Madera diorite)
    - Granite (biotite granite)
- Paleozoic rocks
  - Stratigraphic divisions and sequence
  - Scanlan conglomerate
  - Pioneer shale
  - Barnes conglomerate
  - Dripping Spring quartzite
  - Mescal limestone
  - Basalt
  - Troy quartzite
  - Martin limestone
  - Tornado limestone
  - Conditions of deposition
  - Correlation
- Post-Paleozoic rocks
  - General character and sequence
  - Lost Gulch monzonite (quartz monzonite)
    - Occurrence, distribution, and age
    - Petrography
  - Willow Spring granite
    - Occurrence and distribution
    - Petrography
    - Age and affiliations

y time. This deposit has since been by faulting and has been much dis- the intermittent streams of the pres- ge system.

n mountain ranges and valleys of the i region are believed to have been l by faulting of the Great Basin , although the details of the moun- graphy were fashioned by erosion. of these ranges are cut by innumer- running in all directions. There is ıy flexing or folding of the beds. The s characterized by the dominance of n by faulting, mostly of the normal

ncipal copper deposits at Ray and of the enriched disseminated type, most valuable constituent is chalco- imates based on drilling and mining ore originally present in the Miami 145,000,000 tons and in the Ray 115,000,000 tons, a total for the cts of 260,000,000 tons. The tenor ranges from about 1.5 to 6 per cent, verage of the ore mined lies between per cent.

, with the exception of one compara- body in which square sets are used, by caving systems of stoping. It is ed by flotation and by flowing water, concentrates are smelted locally at l Hayden.

bodies are undulating, flat-lying irregular and more or less indefinite outline and of varying thickness. e and size of each body depend on the lower limit set for the per- f copper in material classifiable as rally, the ore is overlain by leached, ren rock known as capping, although the overburden contains consider- ocolla and malachite. The capping m 40 to 1,000 feet in thickness. ge thickness at Ray, on the ground ıy Consolidated Copper Co., is be- and 250 feet. The ore grades down- pyritic material that generally con- little copper to be workable under nditions and in this report is desig- tore. The ore varies greatly in from place to place. The maximum is about 500 feet, but the average thickness of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co.'s ore body is 120 feet.

The ore bodies in a very general way have a marginal position with reference to intrusive masses of granite, granite porphyry, and quartz monzonite porphyry, but the ore occurs both in the schist and in the intrusive granitic or monzonitic porphyry. By far the greater part of the ore is metallized Pinal schist.

The ore bodies are the result of the operation of two general processes—upward or hypogene metallization as a consequence of the intrusion of granitic or monzonitic porphyries and downward or supergene enrichment by percolating atmospheric water. The hypogene solutions are believed to have been of moderate chemical activity and must have carried copper and sulphur, with probably molybdenum and silicon. Metallization apparently involved no addition of iron to the rocks, the pyrite having been formed by the attack of the sulphur-bearing solutions on the iron already present in the schist and porphyry as oxides and silicates. Permeability of the rocks, permitting the ore-depositing solutions to penetrate them readily, was brought about by fissuring—very largely by a multitude of very small irregular fissures. This fissuring was doubtless a consequence of the intrusion and solidification of the granite porphyry and quartz monzonite porphyry.

From the relation of the ore bodies to the present surface, and from other considerations, it is concluded that the greater part of the enrichment was effected before the development of the present topography and probably before the eruption of the dacite.

Supergene enrichment has generally been treated as a continuously progressive process. There is considerable probability, however, that it is essentially cyclic, although the cyclic character may not be patent in all deposits. A full development of the cycle can take place only under a certain equilibrium of a number of factors, including climate, erosion, topography, and character of rock. The essential fact appears to be that as enrichment progresses and chalcocite increases the process of enrichment becomes slower in action, and erosion may, in some circumstances, overtake

it. With the removal of some of the protecting zone of chalcocite the protore is again exposed to oxidation and a second cycle of enrichment begins.

Although much of the enriched ore is now below ground-water level, it probably was once above that level, and enrichment is believed to have taken place mainly in the zone

of rock above any general water tab
is true that the enrichment was most
than the eruption of the dacite, it
course, have preceded also the layi
of the Gila conglomerate. This c
admits the possibility of the discove
underneath certain areas of the congl
particularly between Miami and Glob

THE COPPER DEPOSITS OF RAY AND MIAMI, ARIZ

By FREDERICK LESLIE RANSOME.

CHAPTER I.—INTRODUCTION.

SITUATION AND ROUTES OF ACCESS.

The Ray and Miami districts,[1] as may be seen from the accompanying general map of Arizona (Pl. I), lie some 70 miles southeast of the center of Arizona, in the prevailingly mountainous belt that separates the Plateau province on the northeast from a region to the southwest whose chief topographic characteristic is the predominance of broad and comparatively low desert plains. Ray, the more southerly of the two districts, is in Pinal County and lies for the most part in the northwest corner of the area designated by the United States Geological Survey the Ray quadrangle (mapped on the 1:62,500 scale), although a part of the district extends to the west into the Florence quadrangle (1:125,000 scale). The Miami district, about 18 miles north-northeast of Ray, in Gila County, is in the central part of the Globe quadrangle (1:62,500 scale). Miami, its principal settlement, is 4 miles west of Globe, which is a town of about 7,000 people and is the seat of Gila County.

Ray is served by the Hayden division of the Arizona Eastern Railroad, which leaves the main Maricopa-Phoenix line at Tempe, 8 miles east of Phoenix. From Tempe to Ray Junction, where Mineral Creek flows into the Gila, the distance is 73 miles. Here connection for the town of Ray is made with the Ray & Gila Valley Railroad, about 7 miles in length, owned by the Ray Consolidated Copper Co.

Miami is reached by the Globe division of the Arizona Eastern Railroad, which runs from Bowie, on the main line of the Southern The distance from Bowie to Miami b 134 miles.

Although Ray and Miami are only apart, a railway journey from one tow other necessitates a detour of about 4 The railway route, however, will be shortened when the Hayden divisio tended, as is proposed, up the Gila to los, a station on the Globe division. T road from Ray to Miami is over 50 length and has steep grades, and t routes between the two places that a direct are those afforded by the rou across the north ends of the Dripping and Pinal ranges. Among the ways ing Miami should be mentioned also t lent road from Phoenix and Mesa b Roosevelt. By automobile the ru Phoenix to Miami or Globe requires hours, whereas the journey by rail c nearly 24 hours.

FIELD WORK AND ACKNOWLEDGM

The first detailed geologic work in t Miami region was the mapping and stu Globe quadrangle by F. L. Ransome, by J. D. Irving, in 1901 and 1902. Th of this work were published in 1903[2] a Although it was evident during the investigation that copper is widely d through the schists north of what is town of Miami, little attention at that been paid by mining men in this co disseminated copper deposits so low i and neither the extent nor the futur tance of those near Miami was then su Consequently the early field work in t

[1] In this report the expressions "Ray district" and "Miami district" will be used as convenient names for areas that correspond approximately to those covered by the map of Ray and vicinity (Pl. XLV) and the map of the Miami copper belt (Pl. XL). Such usage is not intended to imply exact coincidence in boundaries between the tracts so designated and the corresponding maps and is independent of those frequently indefinite areal units established by local regulations and known technically as mining districts. What is here called the Ray district, for example, happens to be a part of the Mineral Creek mining district.

[2] Ransome, F. L., Geology of the Globe copper district, Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, 1903.

[3] Ransome, F. L., U. S. Geol. Survey Geol. Atlas, Globe fo 1904.

quadrangle was contributory to the present report only in so far as it was the initial attack on the geologic problems of the region.

Field work was begun on the geology of the Ray quadrangle in October, 1910, and with the capable assistance of J. B. Umpleby was finished in January of the following year. This area proved to be stratigraphically much more illuminating than the Globe quadrangle, and it was soon apparent that some earlier interpretations, based on the incomplete geologic sections exposed in the Globe area, needed correction.[1]

While geologic work in the Ray quadrangle was in progress an accurate topographic map of Ray and vicinity on the scale of 1:12,000, covering 186 square miles, was made by W. M. Beaman, topographer, and a similar map of the Miami copper belt on the same scale, covering 273 square miles, was made by Albert Pike and R. W. Berry, topographers. The geology of these areas was mapped by Messrs. Ransome and Umpleby in January and February, 1911. The copper deposits themselves were studied at Ray and Miami by F. L. Ransome in March and April, 1912, with supplementary visits in 1914 and 1916.

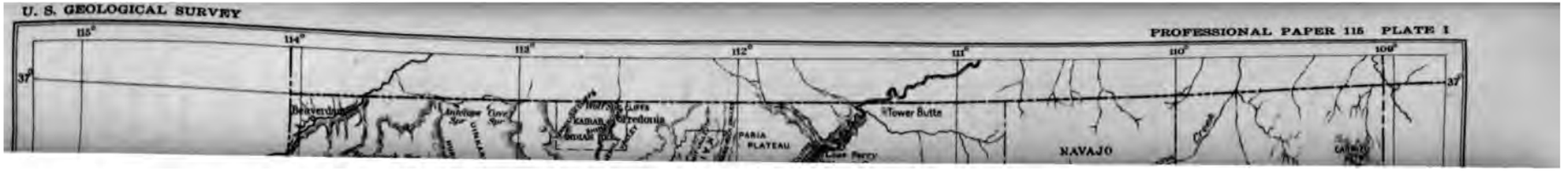
Where so many persons as at Ray and Miami have cheerfully and courteously contributed time and information to the visiting geologists, the selection of a few for individual mention is difficult. Appreciative acknowledgment is made to the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. and the Arizona Hercules Copper Co., at Ray, and to the Miami Copper Co., the Inspiration Copper Co., the Live Oak Development Co. (the latter two now united as the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.), and the New Keystone Copper Co. (whose property has been purchased by the Inspiration Co.), at Miami, for special courtesies extended personally through Mr. David Cole, then manager, and Mr. L. S. Cates, formerly superintendent of mines but now general manager of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co.; Mr. W. S. Boyd, superintendent of the Ray Consolidated mines; Mr. W. P. Dunham, president, and Mr. Frank H. Probert, at one time consulting geologist, of the Arizona Hercules Copper Co.; Mr. B. Britton Gottsberger, general manager, and Mr. O. N. Lawton, formerly superintendent, of the Miami Copper Co.; Mr. F. W. Maclennan, assistant manager in charge of mining, of the Miami Copper Co.; Mr. T. R. Drummond, formerly manager of the Inspiration Copper Co.; the late Mr. H. McCarthy, former manager of the Live Oak Development Co.; and Mr. E. B. Tinker, formerly superintendent for the New Keystone Copper Co.

To the engineering staffs of the mines I am particularly indebted for much information and many courtesies, notably to Mr. Ralph C. Nowland, at that time chief engineer of the Ray Consolidated mines; Mr. R. B. Earling, in charge of the Ray Central mine at the time of visit; Mr. H. P. Bowen, chief engineer of the Miami mine; Mr. W. C. Browning, formerly chief engineer of the Inspiration mine; and Mr. George R. Lehman, in 1912 chief engineer of the Live Oak mine and now chief engineer for all the Inspiration Co.'s mines. To mention by name the many others who cooperated to a lesser extent but with equal heartiness in the work upon which this report is based would unduly extend a list already long. They may be sure that their help was of service and is remembered with appreciation.

That the present report makes its appearance far too long after the completion of the main field work is regretfully admitted. The delay is due, it is hoped, less to lack of industry than to certain official duties that for five years prevented consecutive application to this particular piece of work. The information given herein has been brought up to August, 1917, and statistical tables, where practicable, have been extended in proof to the end of 1918.

Geologists of the United States Geological Survey are so accustomed to the expert services of the editorial and illustrations staffs of the organization that they are perhaps inclined to accept these services with as little comment as is accorded to the familiar comforts and conveniences of modern civilization. There are obvious objections to the expression of this universal obligation in every publication issued, but I desire in at least one official report to record my own appreciation of the great advantage enjoyed by an author whose manuscript undergoes such careful scrutiny and whose rough illustrative material receives such skillful preparation.

[1] Ransome, F. L., Geology of the Globe district, Ariz.: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 22, pp. 717-748, 1911.


115°
114°
113°
112°
111°
110°
109°
37°
37°
Beaverdam
Zion Park
Cedar Mesa
Kaibab
Cedar Mesa
Cliffs
Cretaceous
PARIA PLATEAU
Tower Butte
NAVAJO
Creek

PLAN OF GEOLOGIC DESCRIPTION.

As the geology of the Globe quadrangle has already been mapped and described in detail and that of the Ray quadrangle will receive equally full discussion in a forthcoming folio, it will be unnecessary in the present report to do more than describe briefly the rocky materials involved in the structure of the region and to trace rapidly the steps by which their present position and relations to one another have been brought about. Descriptions of fact and the discussions based upon them will have as their main object the presentation and interpretation of the geologic circumstances, broadly viewed, under which the disseminated copper ores, the particular subject of this report, were deposited.

The fact that this report will be read, at least in part, by those who are not geologists has been kept constantly in mind, and an effort has been made to present the subject matter in clear and, so far as practicable, untechnical language. It is not possible, however, to make all portions equally intelligible or interesting to all readers, and certain sections, such as those on the petrography of the igneous rocks, may be skipped without serious consequences by anyone who finds them less readable than other parts of the volume.

For the benefit of the nongeologic reader a glossary of some of the more technical terms used is appended to the report.

HISTORY OF MINING.

RAY.

Mining in the Mineral Creek or Ray district appears to have begun about 1880, when the Mineral Creek Mining Co. built a 5-stamp mill and did some work, presumably on the Mineral Creek claim, north of Copper Gulch. Probably about this time the Ray and many other claims in the district were located and prospected. In 1883 the Ray Copper Co. was organized in New York with a capital of $5,000,000, in shares of $10 each, par value. The company owned 17 claims and had a 30-ton copper furnace. The ore of the Ray group of claims was described as principally native copper. Little was accomplished by this company during the next 15 years, and it was not until 1898 that a few news items in the mining press indicated that the Ray long period of idleness, was agair but the work was evidently on scale. In October, 1898, an optic Taylor, and Innes groups of cl tained by Mr. Alexander Hill Mines Exploration Co. (Ltd.), of in June of the following year th acquired for £210,000 by the Mines (Ltd.), an English corporat at £260,000. At the time of pur mine was supposed to have in tons of ore containing from 4 to copper. A concentrating mill h capacity of 75 tons was situated on Mineral Creek.

During the first year of its new company expended £117,4 ment and development. It four of Kelvin, erected there a 250-tc office, and substantial staff b connected the mine and mill l gage railway 7 miles in length. mine a shaft was sunk to a dept and the ore was blocked out o by a rectangular grid of drifts with the idea of mining ultimatel system. The company also sank Humboldt, and Tribunal shafts o the more promising portions of i tory. It established connectio road with the nearest rail sh Redrock, 43 miles to the south, ern Pacific, whence supplies we Kelvin by traction engines. E the company's capital was £200,000, and a smelter was bu This was never used and in Mar destroyed by fire.

The ore was crushed at the mi to Kelvin in trainloads of about or about one-thirtieth of the loaded on each train of the line.

By December, 1900, the Ray (Ltd.) had treated about 16,000 rial which, instead of averagir and 5 per cent, as was expected, tained less than 2 per cent of c results were of course disappoin mill, moreover, proved to be def and equipment. Although the

for the year ending June 30, 1900, contained the hopeful statement that 1,032,595 tons of ore averaging 4.5 per cent of copper was in sight. the financial difficulties of the company soon became obvious, and in 1901 its property was mortgaged to the Trustees, Executors & Securities Insurance Co. of London for £13,565, payable on June 30, 1902.

It appears to have been while this transaction was pending that Mr. James D. Hague was called upon to examine the property. In his report [1] Mr. Hague, on the basis of careful sampling by Mr. Ellsworth Daggett, calls attention to the very important fact that whereas the average tenor of the ore had been supposed to be between 4 and 5 per cent of copper, it really lies between 2 and 3 per cent. He went on to state that "under present conditions a 4 per cent assay is very near and possibly below the limit of pay ore; and an ore assaying 3 per cent can hardly be touched without loss." Mr. Hague advised suspension of operations but remarked with prophetic insight: "I am far from the opinion that the property is without some considerable value. The mine contains a very large body of low-grade ore, too poor to pay under existing conditions, but with possibilities of large value, sooner or later, by improvement in methods of treatment, which may make a 2 per cent ore profitable." This prediction, made in 1901, has been amply fulfilled.

It has sometimes been alleged that the English company was unsuccessful because its managers failed to realize that the ore deposit is of the disseminated type and that they were endeavoring to find lode deposits, like those hitherto worked in the surrounding region. This assertion, however, is unfair and incorrect. In certain respects the company was in advance of its time, and many of the circumstances that later paved the way for success lay hidden in the future. The plans made for handling the ore were in many ways similar to those which have since been adopted on a much larger scale, and the equipment, instead of being extravagant, as many thought when it was installed, was naturally enough inadequate, for few in 1900 could foresee what the next years have brought to pass in copper mining, and it is doubtful whether it would then have been possible to procure sufficient capital to equip the mine for operation on the scale now recognized as essential in the exploitation of low-grade disseminated deposits. The company's technical staff, in short, appear to have recognized very clearly the geologic character of the deposit and to have laid their plans with boldness and skill. The fundamental cause of failure was too great reliance upon certain sampling which is now known to have been improperly done. Success was simply impossible under the circumstances.

For a few years the property appears to have lain idle, but in 1905 railway connection was established between Kelvin and Phoenix, and in 1906 there was some activity in the district, mainly by the Calumet Copper Co., which was shipping about 40 tons of high-grade ore a day from its mine east of Mineral Creek. The Ray mine was under lease to the Kelvin Reduction Co., which had an experimental leaching plant in operation.

In the following year the attention of Mr. D. C. Jackling and of others who had been prominently connected with the development of the Utah Copper Co. was attracted to Ray, and on May 11, 1907, the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. was organized under the laws of Maine to acquire and work the ground formerly held by the Ray Copper Mines (Ltd.). Capitalized originally at $6,000,000, the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. increased its capital to $8,000,000 in 1908, to $10,000,000 in 1909, to $12,000,000 in 1910, and to $14,000,000 in 1911. A $3,000,000 issue of convertible 6 per cent bonds, authorized in 1907, was retired by conversion into stock.

Underground exploration and churn drilling were started in the summer of 1907 under the immediate direction of Mr. Seeley W. Mudd as consulting engineer, and about the same time the Arizona Hercules Copper Mining Co., organized September 15, 1906, with an authorized capital of $10,000,000, and the Kelvin-Calumet Mining Co. also began operations in the Ray district. The Kelvin-Calumet Mining Co. was succeeded early in 1909 by the Ray Central Copper Mining Co., capitalized at $6,000,000.

On June 1, 1908, Mr. Mudd submitted a report to the Ray Consolidated Copper Co., in which he stated that the existence of about 3,000,000 tons of ore was reasonably assured.

[1] In respect this report I am indebted to Mr. Sherwood ...dated Copper Co.—F. L. R.

In November of that year Mr. Henry Krumb was engaged to take charge of the sampling, measurement, and valuation of the ore bodies, and churn drilling was vigorously prosecuted. By the end of 1909 the company had expended $300,000 in prospecting alone and had ascertained the existence of about 50,000,000 tons of ore.

The Gila Copper Co. was organized February 25, 1907, to buy a number of claims which the English owners had declined to sell to the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. until certain stipulations should have been carried out. In 1910 over 97 per cent of the outstanding stock of the Gila Copper Co. was exchanged for stock of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. at the rate of three shares of Gila for one of Ray.

In December, 1911, the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. entered into negotiations with the Ray Central Copper Mining Co., whose property had previously been held under option by the General Development Co. but had been relinquished in October, 1910. By April, 1912, the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. had acquired over 97 per cent of the stock of the Ray Central Co., and shortly afterward it took complete possession of the property and began to develop the ground in conformity with its own extensive plan.

Actual production from the Ray Consolidated Copper Co.'s mines began late in March, 1911. Up to that time the company had spent approximately $10,000,000 in land, preparatory work, and equipment. This work included the drilling of over 350 churn-drill holes of an average depth of 418 feet, the sinking and equipping of two main shafts, the driving of about 30 miles of drifts and crosscuts, the installation of adequate waterworks at Ray and Hayden, the construction of a standard-gage railway between Kelvin and Ray, the completion of three 1,000-ton units of an 8,000-ton concentrating mill at Hayden, the construction of a power plant capable of generating 10,000 kilowatts, also at Hayden, the building of a transmission line between this plant and the mines, and the erection of numerous buildings for various purposes. The company's activity has brought into existence, near the concentrating mill, the considerable town of Hayden, and near Ray, which itself has grown rapidly, there has sprung up on ground owned by the company the Mexican settlement of Sonora, with a population estimated at more than 4,000.

The Ray Consolidated Copper Co. at first planned to do its own smelting at Hayden and began the necessary construction, but subsequently arrangements were made with the American Smelting & Refining Co. to complete the smelter at Hayden on ground leased from the Ray Co. and to purchase the concentrates. This smelter was put into operation early in 1912.

MIAMI.

The earlier history of mining in the Globe region has already been summarized.[1]

In 1901, when the first geologic work was done by this Survey in the Globe district, the only important mining then in progress within the area now known to be underlain by disseminated chalcocite ore was at the Keystone mine, which at that time had yielded about $25,000 from chrysocolla ore and which continued to be productive for some years thereafter. The ore in this mine occupied a fissure in porphyry and was followed down to the underlying Pinal schist, where it ended at the contact. In the same year a little work was in progress at the Live Oak mine, and subsequently a vein of chrysocolla was stoped on this ground also. The Live Oak vein, like the Keystone, was in porphyry and did not extend into the schist. It was worked up to about 1907, at first by the Live Oak Copper Mining & Smelting Co., to which it is reported to have yielded more than $600,000, and afterward by lessees.

In 1901 much less was known about disseminated copper ore than at present, and even if the existence in the Miami district of large quantities of material containing from 2 to 3 per cent of copper had been widely published it is doubtful whether that information would have aroused much interest among mining men, when, as has been seen, so competent an engineer as Mr. Hague regarded 4 per cent ore as the lowest grade that could be profitably worked.

A few years later the Inspiration Mining Co. began work on the north side of Inspiration Ridge, in the ravine that opens into Webster Gulch a little over a quarter of a mile southeast of Willow Spring Gulch. This company drove

[1] Ransome, F. L., Geology of the Globe copper district, Ariz.: U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, pp. 114–118, 1903.

oodson tunnel. Disseminated chalcocite ound here in 1904 at a depth of 130 feet, ome crude ore, chiefly chalcocite, was from a zone of stringers in the schist hipped to the smelters. In 1906 the ny was shipping about 50 tons a day s ore. In that year it was estimated here was at least 5,000,000 tons of low-disseminated ore available, and a 50-ton as built, about a quarter of a mile from nnel, to concentrate this material. The ot was not successful, but enough had lone to attract the attention of Mr. J. Channing and his associates to the actual ce of disseminated chalcocite in the schist give a clue to what might be expected ere under the leached and weathered of Inspiration Ridge.

ing 1905 and 1906 Mr. F. C. Alsdorf ed options on most of the claims now ed in the Miami group, and in December, these options were transferred to the l Development Co. and work was begun Captain shaft, at a point where the rocks were brilliantly stained by salts per. No ore was found, and a second known as the Redrock or No. 2 shaft, nk farther east. This went into ore April 13, 1907, at a depth of 220 feet, November 30 the Miami Copper Co. ganized. From that time on develop-ent actively forward. In October, 1909, lway extension from Globe to the new of Miami was finished, and in March, after completing its carefully planned bstantially constructed mill, power plant, her units of its general equipment, the ny began to produce concentrates. On 17, 1913, a section of the overburden 300 feet northwest of the No. 2 shaft ly collapsed, crushing everything to-down to the 370-foot level. No fatali-sulted from the falling rock itself, but n were killed and others injured by the on-like blast of air sent through the by the descending mass.[1] Recurrence an accident is not likely, now that the g or overburden has all settled down to ken ore.

stimulus of the Miami Copper Co.'s oper-was quickly felt throughout the Miami . Some companies confined their activity mainly to the stock market, but others began vigorous exploration. Among the latter the Inspiration Copper Co. and the Live Oak Development Co. deserve special mention.

The Inspiration Copper Co. was organized in December, 1908, and acquired the property of the Inspiration Mining Co., which had previously been under option to the General Development Co. Active prospecting by shafts, tunnels, and churn drilling was begun in January, 1909. In February of the same year the company acquired the Taylor group of claims, and in July it closed an option on the Black Copper group, formerly owned by the Arizona Banner Copper Co. The Joe Bush, Scorpion, Colorado, and Bulldog shafts were sunk by the new company, and many tunnels begun by its predecessors were driven farther into the ridge. By the beginning of 1911 the Inspiration Copper Co. had driven about 27,000 feet of drifts and crosscuts, had put down over 80 drill holes, and had developed over 21,000,000 tons of ore.

The Live Oak Development Co. was organized on January 21, 1909, and secured under bond and lease the property of the Live Oak Copper Mining & Smelting Co. for $438,600, of which the final payment of $337,000 was due in December, 1912. As much of the ore-bearing schist on the Live Oak ground is covered by porphyry or Gila conglomerate, and as the ore lies deep, the Live Oak Development Co. is entitled to much credit for the results which it achieved. By the end of 1911 it had, by drilling and by ordinary underground exploration, developed about 15,000,000 tons of ore.

In January, 1912, a consolidation was effected between the Live Oak and Inspiration companies. The new company, known as the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co., was capitalized at $30,000,000 in 1,500,000 shares of $20 par value. At the time of consolidation the engineers employed by the two companies reported the Inspiration ore reserves to be 30,300,000 tons, assaying 1.95 per cent of copper and the Live Oak reserves to be 15,000,000 tons assaying 2.11 per cent of copper, or a total of 45,300,000 tons of approximately 2 per cent ore. This appears to have been a moderate estimate.

In the summer of 1912 active work was begun on an extensive plan of development and equipment. Two main hoisting shafts were sunk in Webster Gulch to a depth of 585 feet.

[1] Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 106, p. 629, 1913.

Additional land was acquired 1½ miles northeast of the shaft, and construction was begun on a 7,500-ton mill, the capacity of which was afterward increased to about 15,000 tons. A standard-gage railway was built from the mine to the mill and from the mill to a connection with the Arizona Eastern Railroad below Miami, a total distance of 4½ miles. The Arizona Eastern also built an extension from Miami to the Inspiration adit in Liveoak Gulch, on the south side of Inspiration Ridge. Extensive underground work was done in preparation for mining through the new main shafts. Construction was begun on a dam and pumping plant at Wheatfields, on Pinal Creek, to supply water for milling.

Early in 1915 negotiations for the sale of the property of the New Keystone Co. to the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co. were successfully completed and the transfer was made, thus giving opportunity for direct underground connection between the Inspiration and Live Oak divisions of the consolidated property.

In May of this same year the smeltery of the International Smelting & Refining Co., begun in 1914 and situated a short distance southeast of the Inspiration concentrating mill, was completed and put into operation. The plant has a capacity of 250 tons of copper a day.

The production of copper from the mine on a large scale began in June, 1915.

PRODUCTION.

Both at Ray and Miami small quantities of copper ores were produced intermittently over a period of many years prior to the modern development of the low-grade disseminated ores. It is doubtful, however, whether it possible to ascertain even approxim quantity of copper yielded by the two during this period, and it is certain th sults would not justify the attem modern production at the date of (July, 1917) has been practically all the Miami, Inspiration, and Ray co and as these companies publish accura in their annual reports the output for districts is easily ascertained.

The production of the Miami mine in the accompanying table.

Production of the Miami mine, 1911–1918.

Year.	Ore milled.	Concentrates produced.	Copper in concentrates.	Net production of refined copper.	Div
	Tons.	*Tons.*	*Pounds.*	*Pounds.*	
1911	445,036	20,065	16,195,561	15,385,783	.....
1912	1,040,744	46,683	34,560,665	32,832,609	$1,
1913	1,058,784	45,410	34,597,568	32,867,666	1,
1914	1,096,633	44,579	35,048,445	33,296,010	1,
1915	1,348,122	52,539	44,033,761	41,832,059	1,
1916	1,842,017	66,289	56,335,103	53,518,331	4,
1917	1,640,206	53,639	46,172,322	43,863,699	6,
1918	2,132,941	76,750	61,481,662	58,407,563	3,
	10,604,483	405,954	328,425,087	312,003,720	19,

The refining of the copper yields a l and some silver. The quantity of the produced annually is not stated in pany's reports, but it appears that in silver proceeds were a little over $30 responding to approximately 15,000 o

The Inspiration Consolidated Copp produced as follows:

Production of the Inspiration mine, 1915–

Year.	Ore concentrated.	Copper produced.	Div
	Tons.	*Pounds.*	
1915[a]	778,851	[b] 20,067,310	....
1916	5,316,350	[c] 120,772,637	$8,
1917	3,891,075	[d] 80,566,982	9,
1918	5,110,101	[e] 98,540,041	9,
	15,096,377	319,946,970	27,

[a] Some earlier production from the test mills, but the stated in the annual reports.
[b] 378,380 pounds of this was from oxidized ore sent d smelter.
[c] 1,341,248 pounds of this was from oxidized ore sent o smelter.
[d] 1,220,949 pounds of copper was from oxidized ore se the smelter.
[e] 1,063,464 pounds of copper was from oxidized ore se the smelter.

The production of the Ray Copper Co. has been as follows:

Production of the Ray mine, 1911–1918.

Year.	Ore treated.	Copper in concentrates.	Refined copper produced.	Silver produced.	Gold produced.	Dividends paid.
	Pounds.	*Pounds.*	*Pounds.*	*Fine ounces.*	*Fine ounces.*	
1911	681,519	15,721,520	14,935,047	1,733.53	.....	.....
1912	1,565,875	35,861,496	34,674,275	13,439.54	.....	.....
1913	2,365,296	53,745,937	52,341,029	70,841.96	467.49	$1,631,504.35
1914	2,427,700	58,020,955	57,004,281	51,608.04	306.53	1,089,321.95
1915	2,848,969	61,114,514	60,338,936	45,083.55	319.81	1,872,319.07
1916	3,332,340	75,182,915	74,983,540	8,125.98	828.00	4,337,954.75
1917	3,560,900	86,797,586	[a]88,582,649	8,020.00	1,227.00	5,835,562.30
1918	3,411,000	82,445,710	[b]83,599,160	8,395.00	1,144.81	5,275,831.75
	20,193,599	468,890,633	466,458,917	207,247.60	4,293.64	20,042,494.17

[a] Includes refined equivalent of 5,409,770 pounds gross from ore sent directly to smelter.
[b] Includes refined equivalent of 4,473,560 pounds gross from ore sent directly to smelter.

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

CLASSIFICATION.

The publications in the following list are divided into four groups—first, those chiefly of general or historical interest; second, those relating to the geology of central Arizona as a whole or of regions or districts adjacent to those particularly described in this report; third, those treating of the geology of the Ray and Miami districts; and, fourth, papers descriptive of local mining or milling practice. Obviously not every paper listed deals exclusively with a subject falling into one only of the four groups mentioned; but, for example, a publication that treats of the history of mining as well as of geology or of milling technique is placed in the group indicated by its present chief interest to the reader. The list is not exhaustive but probably includes all publications relating to the two districts described that are of more than ephemeral interest. Much accurate information on the progress of mining and milling is to be found in the excellent annual reports issued by the Ray Consolidated, Miami, Inspiration, and Ray Hercules companies.

GENERAL AND HISTORICAL.

Pumpelly, Raphael, Mineralogical sketch of the silver mines of Arizona: California Acad. Sci. Proc., vol. 2, pp. 127–139, 1863.

Of interest as one of the earliest accounts of Arizona and its mines by a geologically trained observer. Notes parallelism of mountain ranges and extensive development of Quaternary gravels in valleys.

Hinton, R. J., The handbook to Arizona, San Francisco, 1878.

Contains historical data in regard to early mines and development.

Hamilton, Patrick, The resources of Arizona, 3d ed., pp. 143–245, San Francisco, 1884.

An account of mines and mining, containing much historical information.

Douglas, James, The copper industry of Arizona: Mineral Industry, 1897, pp. 231–232.

History of mining and general character of ores of the Globe district.

Blake, W. P., Mining in Arizona: Governor of Arizona Rept., 1899, pp. 43–109.

Historical sketch. Notes on the condition of several mines in the year 1899.

Hill, Alexander, The Ray copper mines, Arizona: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 69, pp. 587–588, 1900.

Of some historical interest as describing the workings and equipment of the mines during the operations of the English company.

Thomas, Kirby, The Globe mining district, Ariz.: Mining and Metallurgy, vol. 24, pp. 231–232, 1901.

Brief notes on history and production.

Rice, C. T., Disseminated ores at Miami: Mines and Methods (published in Salt Lake City and discontinued in June, 1913), vol. 1, pp. 269–275, 1910.

A general description.

Herrick, R. L., Mining at Miami, Ariz.: Mines and Minerals, vol. 30, pp. 751–756, 1910.

A general description.

Higgins, Edwin, Copper deposits of the Globe-Kelvin districts: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 89, pp. 769–772, 813–816, 870–874, 1910.

A general account of operations, with some notes on history and geology.

GEOLOGY OF CENTRAL ARIZONA.

Antisell, Thomas, U. S. Pacific R. R. Expl., vol. 7, pt. 2, Geological report, pp. 139–166, pls. 10–12, Washington, 1857.

Describes the geology along Gila River from Yuma to San Pedro River, and gives brief notes on the rocks and structure of the Santa Catalina, Galiuro, Pinaleño, and other ranges in Arizona.

Newberry, J. S., Report on the Colorado River of the West, explored in 1857–58, by Lieut. J. C. Davis, pt. 3, Geological report, p. 42, Washington, 1861.

First recognition of sandstones resting on granite in the Grand Canyon. Refers them to the Potsdam and reports Silurian, Devonian, and Carboniferous rocks as conformably overlying them.

Gilbert, G. K., On the age of the Tonto sandstone: Washington Philos. Soc. Bull., vol. 1, p. 109, 1874.

Brief abstract. Considered as probably "primordial Silurian."

Marvine, A. R., Geology of route from St. George, Utah, to the Gila River, Ariz.: U. S. Geog. and Geol. Surveys W. 100th Mer. Rept., vol. 3, Geology, pp. 193–225, pl. 4, Washington, 1875.

Describes boundary region between Colorado Plateau and basin-range system. Describes and figures geologic section from Camp Apache to Florence, across Apache and Pinal ranges.

Gilbert, G. K., Report on the geology of portions of Nevada, Utah, California, and Arizona, examined in the years 1871 and 1872: U. S. Geog. and Geol. Surveys W. 100th Mer. Rept., vol. 3, Geology, pp. 21–187, Washington, 1875.

Describes relation of basin ranges to the plateau region from Nevada and Utah as far as Fort Apache. Characterizes basin-range structure. Describes gravels of the valleys.

Gilbert, G. K., Report on the geology of portions of New Mexico and Arizona examined in 1873: U. S. Geog. and Geol. Surveys W. 100th Mer. Rept., vol. 3, Geology, pp. 507–567, Washington, 1875.

Distinguishes three natural divisions in Arizona—the range region, the volcanic region, and the plateau region. Describes in general the geology and structure of each region in southeastern Arizona. Names, describes, and discusses the Gila conglomerate.

Powell, J. W., Report on the geology of the eastern portion of the Uinta Mountains, etc., Washington, U. S. Geol. and Geog. Survey Terr., 2d div., 1876.

Describes stratigraphy and orography of the Plateau and Basin provinces.

Dutton, C. E., Tertiary history of the Grand Canyon district: U. S. Geol. Survey Mon. 2, 1882.

This work, though not directly touching central Arizona, describes the great Colorado Plateau and is invaluable in contributing to that comprehensive view of the geology of the territory which should precede any detailed study of a small area.

Devereaux, W. B., The Deer Creek coal fields, Ariz.: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 32, pp. 404–405, 1881.

Notes occurrence of fossil leaves and doubtfully refers the beds to the Tertiary.

Blake, W. P., Geology of the Silver King mine: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 35, pp. 238–239, 254–256, 270–271, 1883.

Historical notes on Globe region. Geologic sketch of district in vicinity of the Silver King mine, west of the Globe quadrangle.

Walcott, C. D., Pre-Carboniferous strata in the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, Ariz.: Am. Jour. Sci., 3d ser., vol. 26, pp. 437–442, 1883.

Presence of Devonian shown between the Redwall (Carboniferous) and the Tonto (Cambrian); Chuar and Grand Canyon groups described as unconformably below the Tonto and probably Lower Cambrian.

Walcott, C. D., Description of the [Deer 48th Cong., 2d sess., S. Ex. Doc. 20, App 1885.

Gives a general section from the b top of the coal-bearing formation. N of Devonian limestone with nu corals. The coal-bearing beds referred to the Cretaceous by Lester basis of collections made by Walcott.

Wendt, A. F., The copper ores of the Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 15, pp. 60–

Describes the Globe (now the Old the Black Copper mines in the Globe the limestone of the former mine to t

Walcott, C. D., Correlation papers— Geol. Survey Bull. 81, pp. 220–221, 1891

Summarizes and reviews history o Tonto group of Arizona. Consi Cambrian.

Van Hise, C. R., Correlation papers— gonkian: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 86, pp.

Summarizes literature of pre-Cam

Gilbert, G. K., Geological excursio Mountains, Albuquerque to Flagstaff: Co Compt. rend. fifth sess., Washington, pp.

Describes briefly the Colorado Pla

Walcott, C. D., Pre-Cambrian igneo Unkar terrane, Grand Canyon of the U. S. Geol. Survey Fourteenth Ann. R 497–519, 1894.

Reviews literature on the older ro Canyon. Divides them as follows:

Cambrian.....Tonto.
Unconformity.
Algonkian...{Grand Canyon....
{Great unconformi
{Vishnu.

Describes the Chuar and Unkar gr geologic age and correlation.

Walcott, C. D., Algonkian rocks of th of the Colorado: Jour. Geology, vol. 3, p

Slightly condensed from preceding

Emmons, S. F., The secondary en deposits: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 1901.

Brief account of the occurrence o in the Old Dominion mine.

Ransome, F. L., Geology of the Globe Ariz.: U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12,

A full description and discussio and ore deposits of the Globe qua before the importance of the diss deposits of the Miami district had be The general results of this report, i relate to the occurrence of the disse summarized, corrected, and amplifie pages.

Reagan, A. B., Geology of the Fort Arizona: Am. Geologist, vol. 32, pp. 265-

Describes geology of a region Globe-Ray region.

.., U. S. Geol. Survey Geol. Atlas, Globe
04.
early the same material as Prof. Paper
the mines are less fully described.
R., The Deer Creek coal field, Ariz.:
ey Bull. 225, pp. 240–258, 1904.
Creek field lies on the south side of Gila
15 miles east-northeast of Winkelman,
ıst of the Ray quadrangle, in the latitude
Peak. The formations represented are
ı schist, Cambrian sandstone and shale
ness of about 850 feet and containing
ı Cambrian fossils, Carboniferous lime-
ıet thick, and Cretaceous sandstone and
last are the coal-bearing beds and rest
ly on the Carboniferous. They are over-
aps 1 000 feet of andesite, with a bed of
merate at its base. Sedimentation was
n time to time during the andesitic
d the volcanic series contains some beds
and a few thin seams of coal.
ıated that the field contains 30,050,000
able coal of comparatively poor quality
igh content of ash.
R., Conglomerate dikes in southern Ari-
ist, vol. 32, pp. 135–138, 1904.
s are near Saddle Mountain, on the south
Gila, about 6 miles east of Winkelman.
erate filled fissures from below.
nderground waters of Salt River valley,
. Survey Water-Supply Paper 136, 1905.
otes on the geology of the region adjacent
, north of the Globe-Ray region.
, and Leith, C. K., Pre-Cambrian geology
: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 360, pp. 771–

's literature on the pre-Cambrian in

.. Geology at Globe, Ariz.: Min. and Sci.
p. 256–257, 1910.
iefly to the question of the age of the
nite and to thrust faulting at the Old
ne.
jr., Geology at Globe, Ariz.: Min. and
00, pp. 327–328, 1910.
on article with same title by F. L.

Hematite in veins of the Globe district:
our., vol. 92, pp. 1191–1192, 1911.
hematite was deposited with chalcopy-
ests that both minerals were deposited
lly lean pyritic ore by laterally moving
g carbonated solutions.
. Magmatic origin of ore-forming solu-
ıd Sci. Press, vol. 104, pp. 601–602, 1912.
rigin of Globe ores, with special reference
ce of the diabase.
... The Paleozoic section of the Ray
: Washington Acad. Sci. Jour., vol. 5, pp.

divisions, and nomenclature of the
evonian, and Carboniferous rocks.

Ransome, F. L., Some Paleozoic sections in Arizona: and their correlation: U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 98, pp. 133–166, 1916.

A preliminary attempt to correlate the Paleozoic strata from the Mexican line to the Grand Canyon, with descriptions of geologic sections.

GEOLOGY OF THE RAY AND MIAMI DISTRICTS.

Truesdell, W. H., Ray copper district, Ariz.: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 98, pp. 794–797, 1909.

A brief sketch of the geology.

Tolman, C. F., jr., Disseminated chalcocite deposits at Ray, Ariz.: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 99, pp. 622–624, 1909.

Describes briefly the character and geologic occurrence of the ore. Presents a small geologic sketch map and a cross section of the Ray ore body.

Tolman, C. F., jr., The Miami-Inspiration ore zone: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 99, pp. 646–658, 1909.

Describes briefly geologic relations of ore bodies and proposed mining methods.

Weed, W. H., The Ray copper-mining district, Ariz.: Min. World, vol. 34, pp. 53–56, 1911.

A brief general account of the geology.

Loveman, M. H., Geology of the Miami copper mine: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 105, pp. 146–148, 1912.

A clear, brief description of general geologic relations with a cross section through the mine.

Spurr, J. E., The relation of ore deposition to faulting Econ. Geology, vol. 11, pp. 601–622, 1916.

Refers at some length to geologic observations at Ray.

MINING AND MILLING.

Herrick, R. L., Ray Consolidated mines: Mines and minerals, vol. 29, pp. 544–547, 1909.

A general description.

Fuld, H. A., Prospecting with churn drills at Miami, Ariz.: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 90, pp. 804–805, 1910.

A description of methods and results.

Edholm, C. L., Ore handling at Ray, Ariz.: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 92, pp. 1142–1144, 1911.

A brief account of equipment and methods.

Probert, F. H., and Earling, R. B., The estimation of ore reserves: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 92, pp. 1179–1180, 1911.

A description of the method used to estimate the quantity of ore in the Ray Central ground.

Dinsmore, C. A., The Ray Consolidated Copper Co.: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 103, pp. 282–285, 1911.

Chiefly concerned with statistical information, mining methods, and equipment but contains some notes on the character and occurrence of the ore.

Bowen, H. P., Data on Miami churn drilling: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 97, pp. 903–904, 1914.

Description of apparatus and methods.

Vail, R. H., Smelting Ray concentrates at Hayden, Ariz.: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 98, pp. 553–558, 1914.

A concise technical description.

Penny, A. N., Mining low-grade copper ore by Ray Consolidated: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 99, pp. 767–770, 1915.

A good brief description of methods.

Bowen, H. P., Engineering notes and methods at Miami: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 100, pp. 15–17, 1915.

Description of surveying and recording devices.

[Anon.], Flotation at the Inspiration mine, Ariz.: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 111, pp. 7–10, 1915.

Description of machinery and methods in the 1,000-ton test mill built before the completion of the main concentrating mill.

Kerns, R. W., International smeltery at Miami: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 101, pp. 421–424, 1916.

Blackner, L. A., Underground mining systems of Ray Consolidated Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 52, pp. 381–422, 1916.

A well-illustrated account of mining methods.

Burch, H. K., Concentration at Inspiration—I: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 102, pp. 411–415, 1916.

Excerpt from paper presented at meeting of American Institute of Mining Engineers in September, 1916.

Burch, H. K., and Whiting, M. A., Automatic operation of mine hoists as exemplified by the new electric hoists for the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 10–23, 1917.

McGregor, A. G., Features of the new copper-smelting plants in Arizona: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 781–804, 1917.

Describes and illustrates details of equipment and methods of handling materials.

Burch, H. Kenyon, Mine and mill plant of the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 707–740, 1917.

An excellent, full, and detailed account of the mining and milling equipment.

Gahl, Rudolph, History of the flotation process at Miami, Ariz.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 576–645, 1917.

A thorough, comprehensive technical account of experiments, present practice, and results.

Deane, E. G., The block method of top slicing of the Miami Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 240–244, 1917.

A concise technical description, with illustrations.

Arnold, C. E., Cost and extraction in the selection of a mining method: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 203–207, 1917.

A discussion of the relations between mining costs, ore grade, and profit in mining disseminated copper ores.

Lehman, G. R., Ore-drawing tests and the resulting mining method of Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 218–231, 1917.

A detailed account of methods and results.

Ricketts, L. D., Dust losses in copper smelting: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 102, pp. 396–397, 1917.

Discusses losses in the Miami plant of the International Smelting Co.

Scott, David B., Stoping methods of Miami Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 137–153, 1917.

A good technical account of the shrinkage stope system employed in part of the mine.

CHAPTER II.—PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY OF THE RAY-MIAMI REGION.

BROAD TOPOGRAPHIC FEATURES.

The mountains and valleys that diversify a landscape are an immediately visible result of geologic processes which have been active for untold ages and which are still effecting changes before our eyes. In a consistently historical treatment, therefore, description and discussion of the surface configuration of the region should come last, both as a fit conclusion to the geologic story and as an introduction to geography, which deals with existing conditions on the earth's surface. It is probable, however, that to most readers accounts of rocks and geologic structure will be the clearer and more interesting the more vivid their mental picture of the region in its outward aspect. The broader features of relief and drainage, with some of the relations of these features to geologic structure, will accordingly be briefly presented in advance of the chapters devoted to geology proper.

As already intimated, the copper deposits of Ray and Miami are within what has been termed the mountain region of Arizona, as distinguished from the Plateau of Arizona to the northeast and the desert region to the southwest. The general boundary between the plateau and the mountain region, as may be recognized from Plate I, although irregularly dentate, is on the whole fairly definite and has been generalized in figure 1. That between the mountain region and the desert region, however, is much more obscure, although a line drawn from Nogales, on the Mexican border, through Tucson, Florence, Phoenix, Wickenburg, and Needles would, in a general way, separate these two provinces.

The mountain region is characterized by numerous short ranges, as a rule nearly parallel with each other and with the curved edge of the plateau. Few of these ranges exceed 50 miles in length or attain altitudes greater than 8,000 feet. They are separated by valleys which are narrow as compared with their lengths or with the wide undrained plains or bolsons to the southwest. Some of these valleys, such as that of San Pedro River in southern Arizona, are very much longer than any one of the individual ranges by which they are laterally confined.

Although it can not be safely said that these ranges generally exemplify the simple Great Basin range type of uptilted blocks, it is certain that faulting has been far more important than folding in the development of their structure, and it is highly probable that the greater faults have determined the trend of the ranges and of the longitudinal valleys. The ranges and larger valleys probably owe their relative difference in relief primarily to faulting, although the valleys have since been partly filled with the Gila conglomerate and other fluviatile and lacustral deposits of Quaternary or late Tertiary age. In other words the long valleys are structural troughs and have not, like the Appalachian valleys, been excavated by erosion.

The Ray-Miami region (Pl. II) lies for the most part between Gila River and its principal tributary, Salt River, streams which head under the edge of the plateau and flow westward across the mountain belt, escaping from one longitudinal valley to another by deep gorges through the mountains. The area represented in Plate II illustrates well the general topographic features of the mountain region. Three of the typical ranges traverse it obliquely from southeast to northwest. On the north, mainly in the Globe quadrangle, is the Pinal Range, which attains an elevation of 7,850 feet. Although sawmills have thinned the pine groves that gave the range its name, young trees are fast growing on these mountains, which in their wooded aspect contrast strongly with their near neighbors. The Pinal Range is composed of pre-Cambrian crystalline rocks with some younger granitic intrusives. Its topography has the bold irregularity characteristic of a comparatively early stage in the erosion of an uplifted mass of heterogeneous and unsystematically arranged materials.

Southeast of the Pinal Range, and topographically more or less a continuation of it, is the Mescal Range, composed of Paleozoic and perhaps older sediments cut by great irregular sills of diabase. The general homoclinal structure, with dip of about 22° SW., is conspicuously displayed in the topography (Pl. II), and the beds at one time evidently lapped up over the southwest slope of the Pinal Range, culminating probably in a lofty scarp overlooking the lower country along Pinal Creek near Globe. Inasmuch as these same sedimentary rocks also form the low hills northeast of Globe it is fairly certain that the Pinal and Mescal ranges constitute in the main a great fault block, upheaved relatively to the country northeast of Globe and tilted about 20° SW. The fault plane or zone is probably covered by the Gila conglomerate, which fills the valley of Pinal Creek.

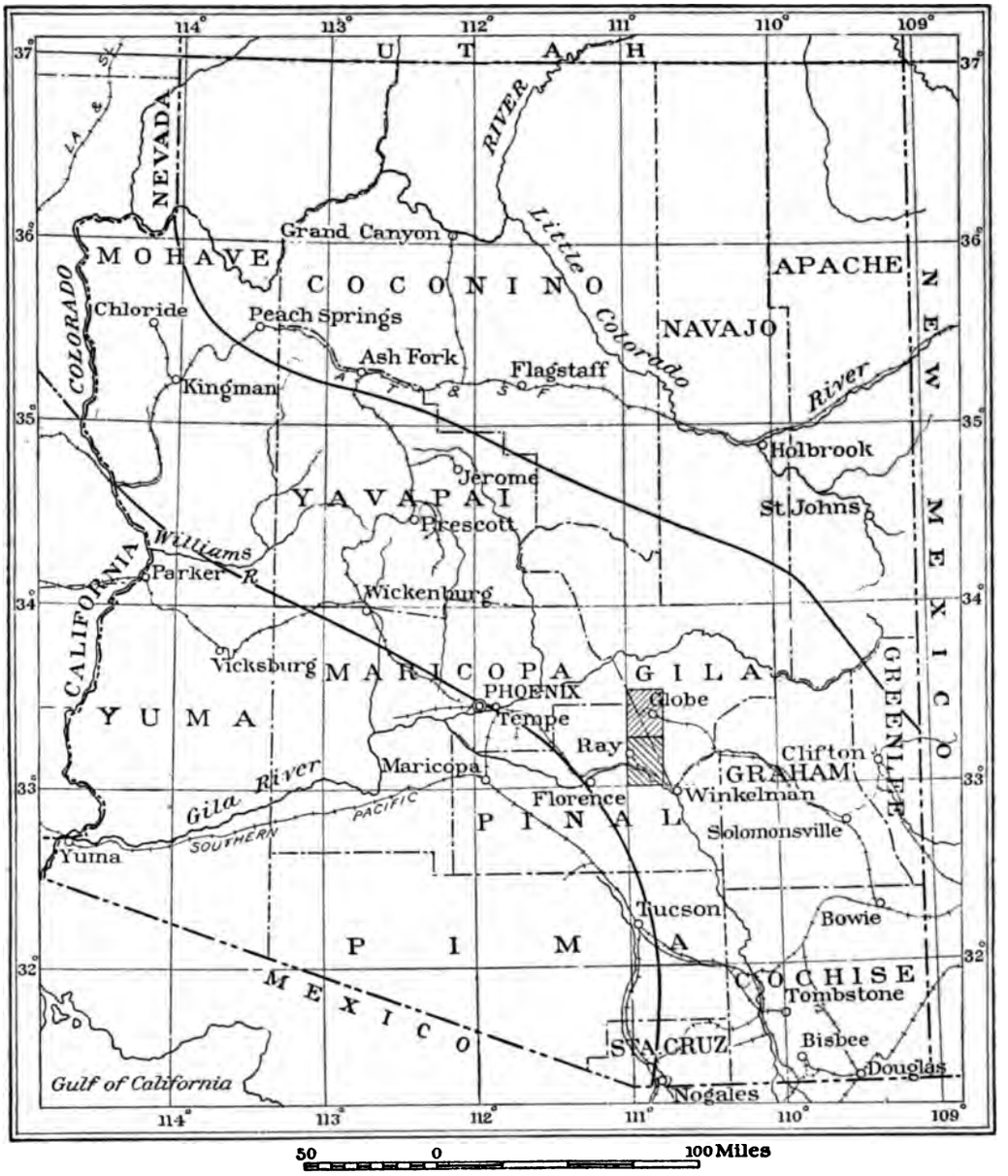


FIGURE 1.—Index map showing position of the Globe and Ray quadrangles and the approximate outlines of the three principal topographic regions of Arizona. The plateau region is on the northeast, the desert region is on the southwest, and the mountain region lies between them.

Southwest of the Mescal Range is Dripping Spring or Disappointment Valley, which drains

stward into the Gila. With its thick
f Gila conglomerate elaborately sculp-
y erosion and scored by steep-walled,
ng arroyos, which open into broader
washes" (see Pl. IV, *A*), this is a typ-
ugh small intermontane valley of the
n region.

Dripping Spring Range, which forms the
st wall of the valley, is a minor but dis-
inear range which reaches an altitude
feet in Scott Mountain, northeast of
seen from a distance (Pl. IV, *B*) these
ns show none of that topographic regu-
which gives so obvious a clue to the
e of the Mescal Range but present an
nce which to the experienced eye indi-
at their form is due to the action of
on an uplifted mass of small fault blocks
e without systematic arrangement.
ocks are so small and so numerous that
ossible to show them adequately on a
the scale of Plate II.

west of the Dripping Spring Range is
ey locally occupied by the Gila, which,
versing that range through the gorge
a small part lies in the southeast corner
rea mapped on Plate II, flows north-
d for about 9 miles in a lowland that
turally a part of the long depression
by San Pedro River from the Mexican
o its junction with the Gila at Winkel-
st south of the area mapped on Plate II.
lley is filled to a great and unknown
ith the Gila conglomerate and perhaps
posits, intrenched within which is the
flood plain of the river, having a maxi-
idth of about 1 mile. At Kelvin the
ns westward and escapes through an-
rge in the Tortilla Range to the broad
round Florence and Phoenix.

Tortilla Range marks locally the south-
ge of the mountain region. This range
narrow and almost buried by the Gila
erate a few miles south of the area here
d, but to the north of the Gila it be-
ider and less definite, and certain bold
this confused mass of hills, such as the
tion Mountains, have received separate
The higher portions of that part of the
cluded within the area represented by
consist mainly of pre-Cambrian granite
unger intrusives. South of the Gila
nitic axis is flanked on the east by sharp,
narrow ridges composed of the same sedimentary formations that occur in the Dripping Spring and Mescal ranges, but these formations are here steeply upturned. Northwest of Ray, as far as the south end of the Mazatzal Range, great flows of dacite partly cover the older rocks, and from this lava have been carved many of the most conspicuous topographic features in that part of the field.

STREAMS AND SPRINGS.

The only large perennial streams in the region are Gila River and Pinal and Mineral creeks, although little runnels of pure water may generally be found throughout the year in some of the shady ravines of the Pinal Range. Small springs of potable water are distributed rather evenly over the mountainous portions of the area, there being probably between 40 and 50 perennial springs in the Globe and Ray quadrangles combined.

The discharge of the Gila has been measured at San Carlos, 25 miles above the point where it enters the Ray quadrangle, and also at a locality known as "the Buttes," about 12 miles west of Ray Junction. The results are shown in the following table:[1]

Estimated annual discharge, in acre-feet, of Gila River at the Buttes and San Carlos, Ariz.

	The Buttes.	San Carlos.[a]
Seasonal year 1889–90, Sept. 1 to Aug. 31	366,561	329,905
Fractional year 1895, Aug. 1 to Dec. 31	354,429	318,986
Year 1896	616,206	554,585
Fractional year 1897, Jan. 1 to Oct. 3	503,585	453,227
Year 1898, approximate	363,902	327,512
Fractional year 1899, Jan. 1 to Sept. 30	203,910	187,519

[a] Discharge at San Carlos estimated as 90 per cent of volume at the Buttes.

Lippincott[2] has concluded that the mean annual discharge at San Carlos is 422,184 acre-feet and at the Buttes 469,093 acre-feet, the difference being due chiefly to the contribution of the San Pedro near Winkelman, just south of the Ray quadrangle, although Mineral Creek at certain seasons is also a considerable affluent. An annual discharge of 469,093 acre-feet is

[1] Lippincott, J. B., Storage of water in Gila River: U. S. Geol. Survey Water-Supply Paper 33, p. 29, 1900.

[2] Idem, p. 30.

A. EL CAPITAN, THE CULMINATING PEAK OF THE MESCAL RANGE, SEEN FROM THE NOR

The peak is Troy quartzite with Devonian and Carboniferous limestones lapping part way up its gentle back slope (see *B*, l middle of the view are capped with masses of Dripping Spring quartzite resting on and surrounded by diabase but r homoclinal attitude.

B. SOUTHWEST SLOPE OF THE MESCAL RANGE FROM POINT 2 MILES EAST-SOUTHEAST O SPRING RANCH.

Direction of view is east-northeast. The gentle back slope, almost a dip slope, is cut by deep canyons and is overlapped conglomerate seen in the middle of the view. A large boulder weathered from the Gila conglomerate lies in

A. DRIPPING SPRING VALLEY FROM THE SOUTHWEST, LOOKING ACROSS TO THE MES

Shows intricately dissected filling of Gila conglomerate.

B. DRIPPING SPRING RANGE, AS SEEN FROM A POINT 2 MILES EAST-SOUTHEAST OF DRIPPI

View is nearly west. Note absence of regular forms and compare with Plate III, A.

A. MINERAL CREEK AS VIEWED UPSTREAM NEAR KELVIN.

he stream bed, usually dry, is here shown carrying abundant water during a rainstorm. Photograph by J. B. Umpleby.

B. VIEW DOWN GILA RIVER FROM THE MOUTH OF MINERAL CREEK.

swollen by recent rains when the photograph was taken, is here cutting through the pre-Cambrian granite of the Tortilla Range. Photograph by J. B. Umpleby.

equivalent to an average flow of 25,900 miner's inches, or approximately 4,850 gallons a second.

The river where it crosses obliquely the valley between the Dripping Spring and Tortilla ranges is bordered by an irregular flood plain that has a maximum width of 1¼ miles. Some of this land is under cultivation, but the river, which in midsummer is a shallow, easily fordable stream, is subject to violent floods, especially in January and February, which render more or less precarious the tenure of the cultivators. Even at low water the Gila carries much fine silt, and of course at times of flood it is much more heavily laden. The San Pedro in the dry season carries little visible water, and the bed of Mineral Creek near its mouth is normally dry. The appearance of Mineral Creek immediately after a rain is shown in Plate V, *A*, and a view of the Gila as it enters the gorge west of Ray Junction appears in Plate V, *B*. At the time this view was taken the river was slightly swollen by local rains.

Abundant water is obtainable by pumping from wells of moderate depth sunk in the alluvial plain of the Gila, and it is from this source that the large supply is obtained for the concentrating mill and smelter at Hayden. Similarly, the underground flow of Pinal Creek supplies the town of Globe, and water for the mills of the Miami district is obtained partly from the same flow, partly from a storage dam across Pinal Creek, and partly from the lower levels of the Old Dominion mine, which pumps (1915) from 7,500,000 to 8,000,000 gallons a day and drains a large area of the Gila conglomerate adjacent to the town of Globe. The Miami Copper Co. in 1915 purchased 730,000,000 gallons.

The water used at Ray is derived partly from springs and partly from the upper portion of Mineral Creek.

CLIMATE AND VEGETATION.

The ore bodies described in this volume owe their importance to enrichment effected through the agency of downward-moving atmospheric water, and it is therefore clear that precipitation, as determining the quantity available for erosion and enrich vegetation, as influencing the cl erosion and the quantity of water a the ground, are factors to be consic discussion of the ores, even thoug be shown that the main enrichment before the present climatic condi established.

In consequence of its considerable in altitude, the region enjoys co diversity of climate and flora, the ranging from those exemplified b paratively well-watered and pine-c the Pinal Range to the dry, gravel the larger valleys, with their sca of typical desert plants. At Globe elevation is 3,500 feet, no complete precipitation have been kept, but ported to the Weather Bureau fo 1894, 1908, and 1909 give a m rainfall of about 15.5 inches. At ranch, 12½ miles southeast of Glob feet higher, the mean annual prec 23.5 inches; at San Carlos, on the miles east of the region mapped o and 1,000 feet lower than Globe, it i and at Dudleyville, on the Gila ju the area represented by Plate II an above the sea, it is 14 inches. T precipitation is along the crest of Range, where considerable snow fal normal winter.

The upper parts of these mounta well wooded, in spite of the ravag sawmills and woodcutters before th ment of the Crook National Forest. in the region, except here and ther shaded ravines and northern slopes, tion is too sparse to have much i the retention of the surface wate protection of soil. Cactuses of wid in form and flower, from the giant small creeping or sessile species, agaves of various kinds, and tho such as the cat's-claw, mesquite, an are the plants that give character t scape and at times of bloom ad distinctive beauty.

CHAPTER III.—GEOLOGY OF THE RAY-MIAMI REGION.

INTRODUCTORY OUTLINE.

The sequence and thickness of the geologic mations in the Ray-Miami region are shown figure 2. The column, however, does not resent the full history of deposition in this ion. Between certain divisions are unconmities showing that at times the accumula- n of sediments on a sea bottom or near sea el was interrupted by uplift and erosion. addition to the four unconformities plainly ognizable there are possibly others in the ks below the Devonian, although all the ls provisionally included in the Cambrian pear to have been laid down without any ak in sequence.

The fundamental rocks of the region are se designated the Pinal schist, commonly a nly laminated sericitic variety, and certain nitic rocks that have been intruded into the ist. The Pinal schist consists in the main metamorphosed sedimentary rocks. Both schist and the granite are pre-Cambrian l were subjected to long erosion before the position of the succeeding formations.

Resting as a rule directly on the worn surface the pre-Cambrian crystalline rocks is the nlan conglomerate. This formation varies character and thickness from place to place. nerally in the Ray quadrangle it is about 15 t thick and contains abundant well-rounded bles, some of which are quartzite. In some ces weathered, disintegrated, and recented granitic detritus, or arkose, lies between the conglomerate and the pre-Cambrian nite.

The Scanlan conglomerate is overlain conmably by the Pioneer shale. As a rule this mation consists of dark reddish-brown more less arenaceous shale composed largely of granitic detritus with little or no calcareous terial. At many places the shale grades nward into arkosic sandstone. Abundant nd or elliptical spots of light-buff or greenish or are highly characteristic of the shale.

Next above in the stratigraphic series is the rnes conglomerate, which in its typical development consists of smooth pebbles of white quartz and of hard vitreous quartzite in an arkosic matrix. The pebbles are generally less than 6 inches in diameter. Small fragments or pebbles of bright-red jasper, although nowhere abundant, are a very characteristic and constant feature of this conglomerate, which in the Ray-Miami region is from 10 to 40 feet thick.

Conformably overlying the Barnes conglomerate is a formation of quartzite and quartzitic sandstone from 400 to 500 feet thick, the Dripping Spring quartzite. In most localities in the Globe, Ray, Florence, and Roosevelt quadrangles this formation is closely associated with thick intrusive masses of diabase, chiefly in the form of sheets following the bedding planes but also as crosscutting bodies connected with the sheets.

The Mescal limestone conformably overlies the Dripping Spring quartzite. It is composed of thin beds that have a varied range of color but are persistently cherty. The siliceous segregations as a rule form irregular layers parallel with the bedding planes, and on weathered surfaces these layers stand out in relief and give the limestone the rough, gnarled banding that is its most characteristic feature. The average thickness of the Mescal limestone in the Ray-Miami region is about 225 feet. At the time of the diabase intrusions the Mescal offered less resistance to the advance of the magma than the other formations, and it has been much broken and displaced by the force of the igneous invasion. In places it is represented only by fragments included in the diabase. Between the limestone and the overlying formation is a layer of decomposed vesicular basalt whose maximum observed thickness is from 75 to 100 feet. Although the basalt in places is much thinner than this, the flow was apparently coextensive with the Mescal limestone throughout the Ray and Globe quadrangles and has been recognized as far north as Roosevelt. This basalt, owing to its small thickness, has been mapped with the

Mescal limestone in the Ray quadrangle, although it is not included in the definition of that formation.

The succeeding formation is the Troy quartzite, about 400 feet thick, in the Ray-Miami region. Everywhere in this region it is separated from the Mescal limestone by the basalt flow, and this may possibly indicate some unconformity. No evidence of erosion, however, has been detected either below or above the basalt, which may have flowed over the sea bottom.

All the beds thus far described as above the great unconformity at the base of the Scanlan conglomerate constitute the Apache group and, although no fossils have been found in them, are believed, for reasons presented on pages 49 and 50, to be of Cambrian age. It is possible that some of the beds near the top of the group may represent Ordovician and Silurian time, but there is no fossil evidence for this. Nor has any unconformity been detected to account for the apparent lack of representation of these two great periods.

Conformably above the Troy quartzite is the Martin limestone, which is about 325 feet thick in the Ray-Miami region. This formation is divisible into upper and lower portions of nearly equal thickness. The upper portion carries characteristic Devonian fossils, but no identifiable fossils have been found in the lower portion, which consequently can not be regarded as unequivocally Devonian.

The Martin limestone is conformably overlain by a thick-bedded light-gray limestone that is nearly everywhere a prominent cliff maker. This is the Tornado limestone. As exposed in the Ray quadrangle it has a maximum thickness of at least 1,000 feet. As its upper limit is a surface of erosion dating in part from early Mesozoic time, the limestone was probably once much thicker. It is of Carboniferous age.

After the deposition of the Tornado limestone the region was uplifted above sea level and underwent erosion, probably until Cretaceous sedimentation began. The diabase is thought to have been intruded when this uplift occurred, in late Paleozoic or early Mesozoic time. Intrusive relations show very clearly that the diabase is younger than the Troy quartzite. The Martin and Tornado limestones have been cut only here and there

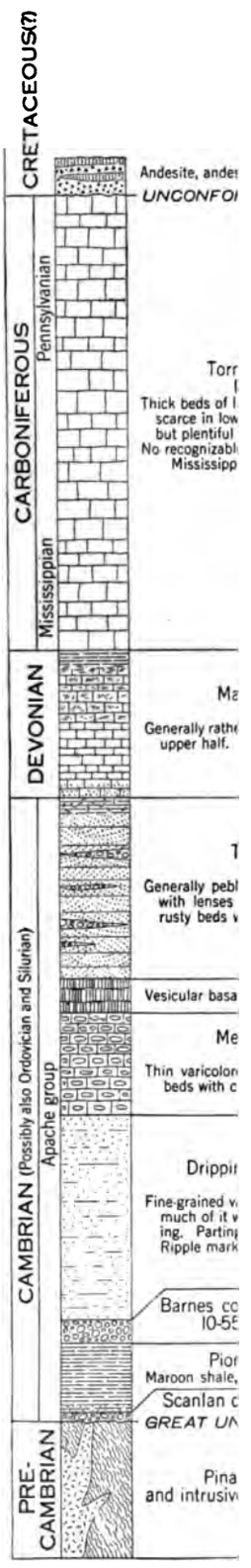


FIGURE 2.—Generalized columnar se
regi

by small bodies of diabase that are supposed to represent parts of the same magma that solidified in larger masses at lower stratigraphic horizons.

In the southern part of the Ray quadrangle and stretching southward across the Gila is a broad belt of andesitic tuff and breccia associated with some andesitic lava flows and cut by many porphyry dikes of andesitic to dioritic or monzonitic character. In places the andesite is separated from the eroded surface of the underlying Tornado limestone by a few feet of angular cherty detritus, clay, or fine, soft tuff. Along the Gila, however, and according to Campbell [1] south of that stream a coarse conglomerate lies at the base of the volcanic series. Walcott [2] and Campbell both refer to the andesite as overlying Cretaceous sediments and connected with them by the intercalation of sedimentary layers containing a little coal. Presumably, therefore, the andesite, like the coal, is Cretaceous.

The eruption of the andesitic rocks was followed by the intrusion, in the general order enumerated, of (1) quartz diorite, in small irregular masses and a few dikes of considerable size; (2) granite, quartz monzonite porphyry, and granodiorite, in masses, some of which, as the Schultze granite, are several miles in diameter; and (3) quartz diorite porphyry, in dikes, sills, and small rotund masses. The rocks of the second group are closely related to the copper deposits. The time of intrusion of all the rocks mentioned is not definitely known. They are provisionally considered early or middle Tertiary.

The intrusion of these rocks was followed by a period of erosion during which was deposited in parts of the region the Whitetail formation, of very irregular thickness, consisting chiefly of coarse angular or only slightly waterworn land detritus.

The next rock in order of time is dacite, which was poured out as a thick lava flow, or possibly as a series of flows. Although the continuity of this lava cover has been much broken by faulting and erosion the dacite still occupies a large portion of the area. The former maximum thickness is unknown, but existing remnants show that it must have exceeded 1,000 feet. The age of the dacite is not closely determinable, but the lava is supposed to have been erupted in the later half of Tertiary time.

The outpouring of the dacite was followed by extensive faulting and vigorous erosion. During the erosion period, probably in early Quaternary time, the Gila formation accumulated in the valleys. This is a fluvio-lacustrine deposit ranging from very roughly bedded coarse angular detritus near the mountains to well-bedded silts and gypsum layers in the middle of the broader valleys. The Gila formation has been deformed by faulting and in general has been deeply cut by erosion.

PRE-CAMBRIAN ROCKS.

PINAL SCHIST.

OCCURRENCE AND DISTRIBUTION.

The oldest formation in the Ray-Miami region is the Pinal schist,[3] of pre-Cambrian and possibly of Archean age. With various granitoid intrusives it constitutes a basal complex upon which the Paleozoic sediments were laid down, and is particularly important as being the general country rock of the disseminated copper deposits.

The most extensive body of schist visible in the region (see Pl. II) is that of the Pinal Range, exposed over an area about 16 miles long from southeast to northwest and about 12 miles in greatest width. This mass, however, is not all schist; it contains much irregularly intruded pre-Cambrian quartz diorite (Madera diorite) and granite, with a considerable body of a much younger intrusive rock, the Schultze granite. The Miami copper deposits occur in the northeast corner of this schist area, in association with the Schultze granite.

Faulting, followed by denudation, has led to the exposure of many small areas of Pinal schist at the northwest end of the Dripping Spring Range and in the valley of Mineral Creek near Ray. Evidently the schist is the prevalent fundamental rock of this part of the region, and deeper erosion would reveal its direct connection with the mass exposed in the

[1] Campbell, M. R., The Deer Creek coal field, Ariz.: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 225, p. 217, 1904.

[2] Walcott, C. D., Description of the Deer Creek coal field: 48th Cong., 2d sess., S. Ex. Doc. 20, Appendix 1, pp. 5–7, 1885.

[3] Named and defined in U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, p. 23, 1903.

Pinal Range. The principal area of schist near Ray lies for the most part on the west side of Mineral Creek and contains the valuable disseminated copper ores of the Ray district.

LITHOLOGIC CHARACTER.

Like most crystalline metamorphic formations, the Pinal schist is not uniform in appearance. The divergencies from what may be considered the typical schist are mainly of two kinds—those due to differences in the original materials from which the schists were formed and those dependent upon local variations in the intensity of the metamorphism. As examples of the first kind may be mentioned certain subordinate bands of amphibolite schist in the Globe quadrangle and some irregular bands of an unusual variety southwest of Ray, described on page 34. The second kind of variation is illustrated by the increase of the crystallinity of the schists and the development of additional minerals in them near the contact with intrusive masses, such as the pre-Cambrian quartz-mica diorite (Madera diorite) of the Pinal Range or the quartz monzonite porphyry of Granite Mountain, southwest of Ray (Pl. VI). On the whole, within the Globe-Ray region variations dependent upon degree of metamorphism are more conspicuous than those dependent upon differences in composition.

In general the Pinal schist is light gray to blue-gray, with a more or less satiny luster on cleavage surfaces. In texture the varieties range from very fine grained slaty sericitic schist to imperfectly cleavable, coarsely crystalline quartz-muscovite schist carrying locally andalusite or sillimanite. The coarsely crystalline varieties occur chiefly in the Globe quadrangle, in the vicinity of the Madera diorite in the Pinal Mountains, and grade into the less metamorphosed kinds that make up the bulk of the formation and are characteristic of most of the exposures in the Ray quadrangle. Associated with the lustrous silvery sericitic schists, particularly in the Globe quadrangle, are a few layers of green amphibolitic schist.

In the areas of schist exposed from the town of Ray northeastward to the south border of the Globe quadrangle the prevalent variety is an aphanitic fissile blue-gray rock that disintegrates readily so that slopes on the schist present a characteristic glistening distinguishable at a distance from into which other formations bre weathering. Small, ill-defined da to the local segregation of some o colored constituents especially bi rite, are common in certain banc rather conspicuously spotted sch the contact zone of the granite Granite Mountain, near Ray.

Microscopic sections show that constituent minerals of the typica fissile schist are quartz and s quartz occurs in part as grains outline as much as 0.5 millimeter in a finely granular groundmass c sericite with many dustlike parti netite. Small, short prisms of to fairly abundant, and minute rou of zircon are sparsely dissemina the rock. The fissility of the sc mined by the general parallel ar the sericite flakes and a tendency eral to form thin layers separat spondingly thin layers of quartz

A specimen collected 2 miles Pinal Peak, a few hundred fe Madera diorite, may be taken the coarser mica schist. This gray rock of imperfect cleavage faces of fresh fracture flashes lar plates of white mica, generall a centimeter across. Under th the principal constituents are quartz and muscovite in very bounded crystal grains. The mus both in comparatively large pla which inclose grains of quartz, and leaved variety known as sericit ordinate minerals are magnetite, fibrolite, rutile (?), and chlo varieties of the schist near the q contain abundant andalusite.

Chemical analyses of samples schist are given on page 35, where the origin and metamorphism o tion.

In connection with the genera the Pinal schist, the exceptio already referred to as occurring deserves brief description. As sl

geologic map of the Ray district (Pl. XLV) the exposures of this schist form a complex east-west band that conforms with the general strike of the normal schist on the north slope of Granite Mountain, just south of the principal area of cupric metallization.

On surfaces transverse to the planes of schistosity this schist shows conspicuous lenticular eyes of quartz, the largest a centimeter in length, around which the finer material of the schist curves in flowing lines of foliation. (See Pl. VII.) Associated with the quartz in some facies are much more compressed lenses or films of dark material that appear to be chiefly aggregates of minute biotite or chlorite scales. These rocks are as a rule of dull gray color, are not conspicuously micaceous, and consequently do not have the luster or sparkle of the ordinary schist.

Under the microscope (Pl. VII, *B*) some of the quartz eyes, although cracked, deformed, and even granulated, show the embayed outlines characteristic of quartz phenocrysts in siliceous porphyries. Associated with these are crystals of feldspar, in part orthoclase and in part sodic plagioclase. The feldspar, which presumably at one time possessed automorphic outlines, is now separated from the groundmass of the rock by indistinct ragged lines, as seen in thin sections, suggestive of some recrystallization of the feldspar material. The crystals, moreover, contain abundant minute inclusions of sericite and biotite which have developed within them in the course of the metamorphism of the rock to a schist, and some aggregates of sericite probably represent completely altered feldspars. Most thin sections show also a few small phenocrysts of magnetite, which, like the quartz, have been fractured and deformed.

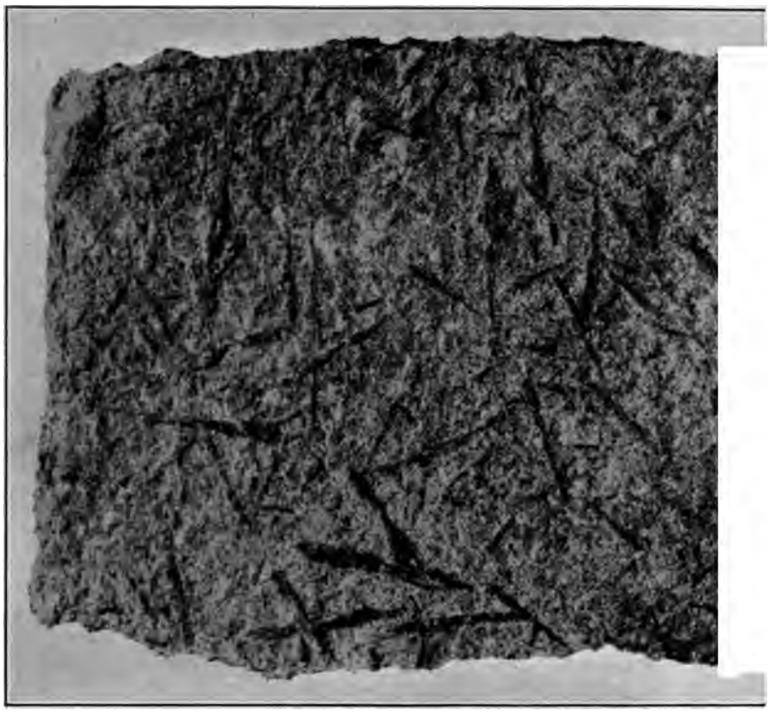
The groundmass of this variety of the schist is a fine-textured aggregate of quartz, sericite, biotite, and magnetite. These minerals are not evenly distributed but are segregated into curved irregular layers so that, when seen in thin sections transverse to the foliation, the rock suggests flow structure as well as schistosity.

It is highly probable, as will presently be shown, that this exceptional facies of the Pinal schist was originally a glassy rhyolitic lava with eutaxitic flow banding and that schistosity was subsequently developed in general parallelism with this earlier structure, just as it has followed, in the main, the planes of bending in the sediments, from which the prevalent sericitic schist was developed, although there are doubtless many places where the older and younger structures diverge. Field relations indicate that the igneous material was once a fairly regular layer in those sediments and not an irregular intrusion. The present intricacy of plan is probably the result of folding and close compression. A chemical analysis of this facies is given on page 36.

Associated with the metallized schist in the Ray district are bodies of dark, generally soft and decomposed schist that was evidently at one time an igneous rock, probably a diabase. These masses are not large and as a rule are not ore bearing, but they are so related to the ore bodies as to deserve careful study. They can be discussed in connection with the detailed account of the Ray ore deposits (see p. 125) more appropriately than in a general section on the Pinal schist.

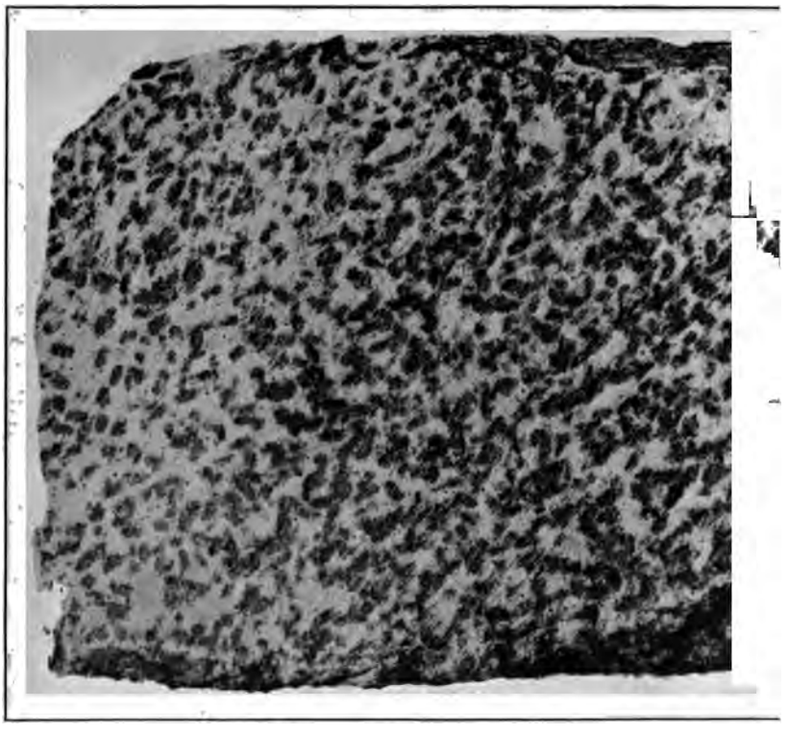
STRUCTURAL FEATURES.

As might be expected in rocks so old and so intricately intruded by batholithic granitic masses during more than one geologic period, the Pinal schist shows variations in the strike and dip of its planes of schistosity, and locally these planes are intensely crumpled and contorted. The disturbance is probably least in the broad belt on the lower southwest slope of the Pinal Range. In this area regularly laminated sericite schists, containing some layers in which the original character of quartzose grits is distinctly recognizable, predominate, but toward the Madera diorite they change to more coarsely crystalline muscovite schists. The prevailing strike of the schistose cleavage in this and in other schist areas of considerable extent is northeast. The dip ranges from 45° to vertical and is generally to the northeast. As a rule the schistosity is roughly parallel with whatever larger banding due to differences in the composition of the schists may be discernible. This fact is accepted as an indication that the schistosity is approximately parallel with the original bedding of the rocks. It is noteworthy that the



A. PHOTOGRAPH OF HAND SPECIMEN FROM NORTH SLOPE OF GRANITE MOUNTAI

A quartz-sericite schist containing some chlorite apparently pseudomorphous after biotite. The conspicuous but dark in the illustration but really bluish gray, are andalusite.



B. PHOTOGRAPH OF HAND SPECIMEN OF ANOTHER VARIETY FROM THE SAME LOCA

In this conspicuously speckled schist the spots are aggregates of chlorite, probably pseudomorphous after biot quartz.

EXCEPTIONAL VARIETIES OF PINAL SCHIST, SHOWING RESULT OF LOCA MORPHISM IMPOSED ON REGIONAL METAMORPHISM.

PHOTOGRAPH OF HAND SPECIMEN FROM NORTH SLOPE OF GRANITE MOUNTAIN, RAY DISTRICT. ACTUAL SIZE.

Probably an altered rhyolite. Note eyes of quartz standing in relief on weathered surface.

B. PHOTOMICROGRAPH OF THIN SECTION.

Nicols crossed. Enlarged 9 diameters.

AN EXCEPTIONAL VARIETY OF THE PINAL SCHIST.

general strike of the schistose cleavage is not parallel with the present mountain ranges of the region but in the largest area of exposure runs nearly at right angles to them.

Excessively crumpled laminae are characteristic of the schist in the vicinity of Miami and on Pinto Creek, near the mouth of Cottonwood Creek. This intense local deformation, while probably favorable for ore deposition, other things being equal, was apparently neither a necessary factor in metallization nor an invariable accompaniment of that process.

ORIGIN AND METAMORPHISM.

The foregoing description has given anticipatory suggestions of the conclusion that the Pinal schist is, in the main, a series of metamorphosed sediments. The evidence in support of this view, part of which was adduced in 1904,[1] may now be examined a little more closely.

In general the mineral composition of the prevalent kinds of schist, their regular banding where not locally disturbed, and the finely fissile character of most of the rock are indicative of sedimentary origin. That at least a part of the formation was originally sedimentary is clearly proved by the presence near Mineral Creek, at the western base of the Pinal Range, of some layers in which small quartz pebbles are still recognizable. Moreover, in the vicinity of Ray and west of that town, a considerable part of the schist is a gray, fine granular, moderately fissile rock presenting the unmistakable aspect of a squeezed and metamorphosed sandstone, accompanied by still finer grained varieties that were evidently at one time shale. In some places the original bedding is plainly apparent. Thin sections of this variety, seen under the microscope, show rotund but irregular grains of quartz 5 millimeters in maximum diameter in a groundmass consisting chiefly of quartz and sericite. The large quartz grains show the effects of granulation with more or less recrystallization under pressure.

Additional evidence from the chemical side may be drawn from the data presented in the following table:

[1] U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, p. 27, 1903.

Chemical composition of Pinal schist and sedimentary

	1	2	3	4
SiO_2	61.62	65.58	66.84	60.15
TiO_2	.56	.83	.67	.76
Al_2O_3	19.98	16.47	17.46	16.45
Fe_2O_3	3.46	4.19	4.88	4.04
FeO	2.57	2.25	.74	2.90
MnO	.....	.06	.02	Trace.
CaO	.62	1.29	.37	1.41
SrO	.....	.....	.....	None.
BaO	.....	.....	.....	.04
MgO	1.24	1.29	1.14	2.32
K_2O	5.35	4.58	4.65	3.60
Na_2O	1.78	1.42	.53	1.01
Li_2O	Trace.	.....	.....	Trace.
H_2O at 110° C	.21	.22	.17	.89
H_2O above 110° C	2.23	2.27.	2.61	3.82
P_2O_5	.....	.06	.03	.15
CO_2	.....	.....	.....	1.46
SO_3	.....	.....	.....	.58
Carbon (organic)	.....	.....	.....	.88
	99.62	100.51	100.11	100.46

1. Pinal schist (Ry 348). Ravine half a mile sout of Vitoria, close to contact with granite porphyry m Granite Mountain, Ray district. R. C. Wells, an
2. Pinal schist (Ry 332). South slope of Red Ray district. George Steiger, analyst.
3. Pinal schist (M 3). Dump of prospecting shaft feet west of the office of the Warrior mine, on nortl of Webster Gulch, Miami district. George Steiger, an
4. Composite analysis of 51 Paleozoic shales. I Stokes, analyst. U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 419, p. 10,
5. Average of 79 slates and phyllites, mostly r slates, compiled by E. S. Bastin. (Chemical compo as a criterion in identifying metamorphosed sedin Jour. Geology, vol. 17, p. 456, 1909.)

The variety of Pinal schist represente analysis 1 is a fresh bright-gray sparkling which, owing to its proximity to the gr porphyry, is a little more conspicuc crystalline than most facies of the schist, contains andalusite but probably has undergone much change in composition.

The microscope shows that the constit crystal grains are mostly less than 0.6 r meter in diameter, although groups of very irregular grains of andalusite ha common optical orientation over larger s of the thin section, and this mineral exh a tendency toward poikilitic developn In the order of apparent volumetric abund the component minerals are quartz, seri biotite, andalusite, magnetite, chlorite, zircon. The chlorite is probably secon after biotite.

The schist from the Red Hills, represe by analysis 2, is a fine-grained gray slaty r

unaffected by contact metamorphism and not highly crystalline. It is obscurely banded, layers of slaty material alternating with layers of slightly coarser texture in which are granules of quartz visible to the naked eye. The microscope shows that the rock was probably once a fine impure sandstone or graywacke and that the clastic quartz grains have survived the recrystallization of the matrix as quartz, sericite, biotite, and magnetite. This rock is fairly typical of the schist in the northern part of the Ray district.

The rock from Webster Gulch (analysis 3) contrasts strongly with the Red Hills rock in general appearance, though the two are rather surprisingly similar in chemical composition. It is highly crystalline, and the abundance of sericite gives an unusually bright silvery luster to the rough, knotty masses into which the rock cleaves in consequence of its contorted lamination. The sample is thoroughly typical of the unmetallized schist of Webster Gulch and the northern part of the Inspiration mine.

With respect to fairly high silica, to an excess of over 10 per cent of alumina above the quantity required to combine with the K_2O, Mg_2O, and CaO molecules in a 1:1 ratio, to a preponderance of magnesia over lime, and to a like preponderance of potash over soda, the analyses of the Pinal schist satisfy the chemical criteria for sedimentary origin as summarized by Bastin.[1] The close resemblance of the composition of the schist to those of shales and slates is evident from the composite analysis and the average of analyses given in columns 4 and 5 of the table on page 35. On the whole, the schist analyses exhibit even more decidedly than those with which they are compared the chemical features characteristic as a rule of shaly sediments in comparison with igneous rocks.

The progressive steps whereby the pre-Cambrian sediments and small associated bodies of igneous material were transformed to schists are not easily retraceable, nor are the causes of the metamorphism entirely clear. The effects of the intrusion of the pre-Cambrian quartz diorite and granite of the Pinal Range are so pronounced near the contacts and decrease so gradually outward as to give considerable force to the suggestion that the first crystalline metamorphism dates from these intrusions. The Pinal schist at Clifton and Bisbee is accompanied by pre-Cambrian granitic intrusives, as are also the probably equivalent Yavapai schist of the Bradshaw Mountains and the schist of the Grand Canyon. Without further discussion of the question here, expression may be given to the opinion that the general metamorphism of the Pinal and equivalent schists in Arizona was probably connected directly with the extensive batholithic invasions of granitoid rocks in pre-Cambrian time. The fact that the Madera diorite and other pre-Cambrian intrusive masses are themselves in places more or less gneissoid shows that metamorphism continued after solidification of their now visible parts. Moreover, the intrusion of the Schultze granite and of the granite porphyries near Ray locally intensified the metamorphism of the Pinal schist. This may be well seen on Granite Mountain, southwest of Ray, where the schist near the granite porphyry is generally more coarsely crystalline than elsewhere and in places carries poikilitic crystals of andalusite. Other varieties are conspicuously spotted by the segregation of chlorite. Other varieties are conspicuously spotted by the segregation of chlorite or mica about numerous centers of crystallization. (See Pl. VI.)

The exceptional schist described on pages 33–34 as occurring west of Ray is different in composition from the normal Pinal schist, as appears below:

Chemical analysis of rhyolite schist three-fourths of a mile north of summit of Granite Mountain, Ray district.

[George Steiger, analyst.]

SiO_2	72.87
TiO_2	.66
Al_2O_3	12.89
Fe_2O_3	2.40
FeO	1.76
CaO	1.90
MgO	.82
Na_2O	3.01
K_2O	3.03
H_2O below 110°	.26
H_2O above 110°	.64
P_2O_5	.13
MnO	.07
	100.44

[1] Bastin, E. S., op. cit., p. 472.

In terms of the norm system of classification of igneous rocks the norm represented by the foregoing analysis is as follows:

Salic:	
Quartz	38.76
Orthoclase	17.79
Albite	25.15
Anorthite	9.45
Corundum	1.22
	92.37
Femic:	
Hypersthene	2.00
Ilmenite	1.22
Magnetite	3.48
	6.70

This corresponds to the subrang tehamose in that system, a subdivision that includes rocks commonly classified as granites and rhyolites. This variety of schist is therefore a metamorphosed rhyolite or quartz latite and was probably poured out as a small volcanic flow during the deposition of the ancient sediments that now form the Pinal schist.

Although andalusite appears to be confined to the immediate vicinity of the intrusive rocks, there is in general no definite recognizable distinction between the metamorphism effected at different periods or between the local contact modifications and the more general metamorphism.

GRANITIC INTRUSIVE ROCKS.

PRINCIPAL VARIETIES AND THEIR DISTRIBUTION.

On the accompanying general geologic map (Pl. II) all the pre-Cambrian granitic rocks are shown as a cartographic unit. In the Globe folio, however, six distinct intrusives were mapped, of which one, the Schultze granite, is now believed to be post-Cambrian and two others, the Willow Spring granite and the Lost Gulch monzonite, are possibly also post-Cambrian. Another, the Solitude granite, is exposed only over a small area about 5 miles southwest of Globe and need not be further considered here. This leaves for the pre-Cambrian granitoid rocks of the region two widespread and important types—quartz-mica diorite (Madera diorite) and biotite granite (including the Ruin granite of the Globe folio). The quartz-mica diorite is most abundant in the Pinal Range, where it is intricately intruded into the Pinal schist. The biotite granite is exposed as the basal rock in the much-faulted northwest corner of the Globe quadrangle and is the principal rock of the Tortilla Range from the vicinity of Ray southward past Kelvin and beyond the southern and western limits of the area here described.

QUARTZ-MICA DIORITE (MADERA DIORITE).

The name Madera diorite, from Mount Madera, in the Pinal Range, was first applied in the Globe report,[1] in which the diorite was described as generally a gray rock of granite texture and habit, consisting essentially of plagioclase feldspar (chiefly andesine) with quartz and black mica (biotite). Orthoclase and microcline occur in some varieties that approach granodiorite in composition; in others the occurrence of hornblende indicates gradation toward tonalite. A tendency toward gneissic foliation was noted in some localities.

The rock is not altogether uniform in texture or composition, and it is probable that were the surface scoured clean by glaciation, detailed work would afford data for the discrimination of two or more varieties. But disintegration, in part as a result of pre-Cambrian weathering, is deep and general, so that it is impracticable to treat the rock mass other than as a unit.

In the Globe report the facies exposed along the stage road northeast of Pioneer Mountain was described as being rather coarser than the typical Madera diorite and as consisting of plagioclase (Ab_1An_1), quartz, biotite, microcline, and a little muscovite, with accessory titanite, apatite, magnetite, and zircon. Biotite is so abundant as to give the rock as a whole a rather dark-gray color as compared with ordinary granite, and there is a suggestion of gneissic foliation in the arrangement of the minerals. The specimen appears to be fairly representative of the Madera diorite east of Pioneer Mountain, along the northern edge of the Ray quadrangle. A chemical analysis of this rock, taken from the Globe report, is given below, together with an analysis of what was regarded as the more nearly typical variety in the Globe quadrangle.

[1] U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, p. 58, 1903.

Chemical analyses of quartz-mica diorite from the Globe quadrangle.

[W. F. Hillebrand, analyst.]

	1	2
SiO_2	58.74	61.99
Al_2O_3	16.02	15.81
Fe_2O_3	4.16	3.28
FeO	3.50	2.69
MgO	2.18	2.24
CaO	5.12	4.62
Na_2O	3.26	2.73
K_2O	2.39	2.51
H_2O below 110° C	.83	.91
H_2O above 110° C	1.60	1.99
TiO_2	1.29	.94
ZrO_2	.05	.03
CO_2	None.	None.
P_2O_5	.56	.11
Cl	Undet.	Undet.
F	Undet.	Undet.
S	[a].06	Trace.
Cr_2O_3	.....	Trace.
NiO	Trace.	Undet.
MnO	.22	Trace.
BaO	.10	.06
SrO	Trace.	Undet.
Li_2O	Trace.	Undet.
FeS_2	.11	.....
	100.13	99.91

[a] Calculated as FeS_2.

1. Globe-Kelvin stage road, 2 miles south of Pinal Peak or 1½ miles east-northeast of Pioneer Mountain.
2. West slope of Pinal Range, 2 miles southwest of Mount Madera.

In the norm system of classification the rock from the Globe-Kelvin stage road (No. 1) is tonalose.

At no place southeast of the stage road has any marked change been detected in the general character of the prevailing rock, yet examination of successive exposures in that direction shows a notable increase in pink potassium feldspar in the form of phenocrysts. A specimen collected a mile northeast of Old Baldy is a slightly foliated porphyritic gneiss containing anhedral phenocrysts of potassium feldspar 4 centimeters or less in length in a groundmass closely similar to the general mass of the rock represented by analysis 1, above. The feldspar phenocrysts as seen in thin section show in part the optical character of orthoclase and in part that of microcline, there being in this rock no sharp distinction possible between the two forms. The characteristic microcline twinning is as a rule not conspicuously developed, and, as is well known to petrographers, orthoclase may be regarded as microcline in which the twinning lamellae are submicroscopic.

The relative abundance of phenocrysts and groundmass varies from place to place, and where the porphyritic crystals are numerous the composition of the mass as a whole must be considerably different from that given in column 1 of the table on this page. Such facies should probably be classed as granodiorite or quartz monzonite. In the absence of abundant fresh material, however, it did not appear that decision on the exact place in classification of these variable porphyritic varieties was of such moment as to warrant chemical analysis.

GRANITE (BIOTITE GRANITE).

In all ordinary exposures the granite is weathered and in various stages of disintegration so that collection of fresh material is rarely possible. This is especially true in the vicinity of the lower Paleozoic sediments, where the granite is generally reddened by pre-Cambrian oxidation.

It consists as a rule of large, shapeless phenocrysts of flesh-colored potassium feldspar from 2 to 5 centimeters in length in a groundmass of coarsely crystalline anhedral plagioclase and quartz with a moderate proportion of biotite. (See Pl. XV, *A*, p. 55.)

The microscope shows that the phenocrysts are, in the main, slightly microperthitic orthoclase, although in parts of each crystal there are obscure suggestions of microcline twinning. These crystals are traversed by microscopic quartz-filled cracks, and the rock as a whole shows evidence of deformation in the zone of fracture. The plagioclase is a sodic variety, probably oligoclase, but is too decomposed for satisfactory identification. Much of the biotite is altered to chlorite.

Owing to its prevalent decomposition no detailed petrographic or chemical study has been made of this rock, which, although it is accompanied by some finer-grained facies, is fairly representative of the coarse, more or less reddish porphyritic granites that are characteristic of the pre-Cambrian generally in Arizona. Its relations to the Madera diorite are not discoverable in this region.

The Ruin granite of the northern part of the Globe quadrangle, including the mass of Porphyry Mountain, which in the Globe report was erroneously classed with the Schultze granite, is virtually identical with the granite of the Tortilla Mountains.

PALEOZOIC ROCKS.

STRATIGRAPHIC DIVISIONS AND SEQUENCE.

The names, thicknesses, and succession of the Paleozoic rocks that in the Globe-Ray region rest with conspicuous unconformity upon the pre-Cambrian crystalline complex are graphically summarized in the accompanying columnar section (fig. 2, p. 31).

Although in this region the stratified rocks have been elaborately faulted, the fault pattern being on an extraordinarily minute scale, and have been extensively invaded by diabase, excellent sections, of the kind illustrated in Plate VIII, *A*, may be studied in the Mescal Range and in many of the larger fault blocks of the Dripping Spring Range. The total thickness of the beds below the base of the Carboniferous limestone and above the pre-Cambrian crystalline rocks is about 1,600 feet. The Carboniferous limestone is at least 1,000 feet thick and is limited above by a Mesozoic erosion surface. No evidence of angular unconformity has been detected within the pre-Mesozoic sedimentary series, although the exposures are so good that any appreciable angular discordance could scarcely escape recognition.

In the report on the Globe quadrangle and in the Globe folio the name "Apache group" was applied to the beds supposed to lie between the base of the Devonian limestone and the ancient erosion surface on the Pinal schist. The Apache group, although mapped as a unit, was described in 1903 as being locally divisible into four formations, which, from the base up, were the Scanlan conglomerate, the Pioneer shale, the Barnes conglomerate, and the Dripping Spring quartzite. In the minutely faulted rocks of the Globe quadrangle no complete section of the group could be found, and the supposed constitution of the whole was arrived at by piecing together fragmentary data from different fault blocks under the assumption that there was in the region but one limestone formation (the Devonian and Carboniferous "Globe limestone") and but one quartzite formation (the Dripping Spring quartzite).

When, however, detailed work in the Ray quadrangle was begun in 1910 and better natural sections were studied, it soon appeared that below the Devonian, as shown in figure 2, there are two thick formations of quartzite separated by about 250 feet of dolomitic limestone. The initia
tempting to const
column was ther
ping Spring quart
report and folio in
named the Troy
limestone" of the
not only the Ca
limestones, to whic
apply, but also som
of them inclusions
named the Mescal

In the present re
stone" is abandon
map separately th
ous limestones; bu
is retained, with re
of the lower of the

SCANLAN

The Scanlan c
scribed in the Glol
to be from 1 to 6 fe
of imperfectly rou
with scattered fla
arkosic matrix. T
Scanlan Pass, in t
Globe quadrangle.
tremely variable
thickness. It is i
formed, with littl
materials that the
found lying on a
low relief. On tha
littered with fragr
and the upper pa
deeply disintegrate
conglomerate wher
is composed chie
pebbles of quartz i
of schist, grains of
where it rests on g
the pebbles are like
matrix is arkosic a
be associated with
places merge imper
massive rock or gr
shale. These two
ate, however, are c

In some localiti
shale may be mar
distributed pebble

[1] U. S. Geol. Surve

be recognizable at all. In other
›tween Pioneer Mountain and Old
› Mescal Range, the conglomerate
ckness of fully 15 feet and carries
ell-rounded pebbles, including a
zite derived from some ancient for-
ıow exposed in this region. In the
Roosevelt, 35 miles northwest of
nglomerate rests on granite, is 30
nd contains well-rounded pebbles
9 inches in diameter. The same
› has been recognized in the Santa
nge, about 45 miles south-south-
where its thickness at one locality
›d at about 12 feet. The original
of this basal conglomerate over an
85 miles from northwest to south-
least 40 miles wide is well estab-
some places weathered, disinte-
recemented granitic detritus, or
›etween the conglomerate and the
n granite.

PIONEER SHALE.

the Pioneer shale,[1] named from
bandoned mining settlement of
the northern part of the Ray
consists of dark reddish-brown,
ss arenaceous shales composed
ine arkosic detritus with little
areous material. In some beds
' pink feldspar are easily recogniz-
ıe unaided eye, and as a rule the
rd their base grade into arkosic
› arkosic basal beds are well devel-
Apache Mountains, just northeast
› quadrangle, where they attain a
approximately 175 feet. For 75
ıe granite these beds are thick, but
the formation thinner beds appear
ade upward into the shale.

round or elliptical spots of light-
ish color, caused by local reduction
l of the ferruginous pigment, are
cteristic of the formation and serve
ıce of clear structural relations to
he Pioneer shale from certain sim-
the stratigraphically higher Drip-
quartzite. Surfaces of fresh frac-
ly sparkle with minute flakes of

Although the Pioneer shale is a soft formation in comparison with the conglomerates and quartzites and weathers into smooth slopes it is nevertheless a well-indurated, firm, and in places not very fissile rock. The general color of the formation as seen on the hill slopes is dark red, maroon, chocolate-brown, or dull purplish gray.

In the Globe report the average thickness of the Pioneer shale was given as 200 feet, which is about the thickness in the typical section at Pioneer, in the northeastern part of the Ray quadrangle. In the ravine west of Hackberry Spring, in the southwestern part of the Ray quadrangle, the shale is 100 feet thick. In the canyon of Salt River, below the Roosevelt Dam, the formation, which here in its lower part consists of alternating beds of sandstone and shale, has an estimated thickness of 250 feet. The average thickness for the region is estimated to be about 150 feet.

The Pioneer shale so far as known is not fossiliferous and presents no characteristics that mark it indubitably as marine or fluviatile in origin. It is believed to be marine and to have been deposited in shallow water. No mud cracks have been observed in it.

BARNES CONGLOMERATE.

The Barnes conglomerate, a characteristic, persistent, and readily recognized formation, lies stratigraphically above the Pioneer shale and below the Dripping Spring quartzite. The formation was first described in the Globe report [1] and took its name from Barnes Peak, in the northwestern part of the Globe quadrangle, where it ranges from 10 to 15 feet in thickness.

There is no apparent unconformity either above or below the conglomerate, although the abrupt change from a fine shale to a deposit of coarse pebbles is indicative of such extensive modification of the conditions of erosion and sedimentation under which the shales accumulated as would seem to demand notable contemporaneous unconformity somewhere within the region of deposition. The surface of contact between the shale and the conglomerate is wavy and irregular, but the adjacent shale layers conform to the unevenness of the contact, as if they had settled under load.

[1] Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, p. 31, 1903.

A. A TYPICAL HILLSIDE SECTION IN THE MESCAL RANGE.

Looking west near the junction of Pioneer and Silver creeks. The smooth lower slope, beyond the maguey or "mescal" plant in the foreground, is diabase and in the actual landscape is dark olive-green. The bluff just above the thick diabase sill is the upper part of the Troy quartzite. The slope above it, with thin outcropping beds, is on the Martin (Devonian) limestone, and the crest and back slope are Tornado (Carboniferous) limestone. In the distance, across the Dripping Spring Valley, is the Dripping Spring Range.

B. BARNES CONGLOMERATE ON EL CAPITAN CREEK, MESCAL RANGE.

CAMBRIAN BEDS.

In its typical development, as near Pioneer Mountain or on Silver and El Capitan creeks, in the Ray quadrangle, the Barnes conglomerate consists of smooth pebbles of white quartz and of hard vitreous quartzite in an arkosic matrix. The pebbles are generally not over 6 inches in diameter, but in a few places there are some that reach 8 inches. Although well rounded, the pebbles are not rotund but are flattened ellipsoids or round-edged disks. They are composed only of the most durable materials, and doubtless passed through long and varied processes of attrition before they came to rest in the Barnes conglomerate.

In some localities the pebbles, which generally lie with their flat sides roughly parallel with the bedding planes, are in contact and the proportion of arkosic matrix is correspondingly small; in other places the matrix predominates. As a rule in the Ray quadrangle the pebbles are seen to become larger and more abundant as the conglomerate is followed southward, although the gradation is probably not wholly regular. Thus at Barnes Peak the average diameter of the pebbles is 3 or 4 inches [1] and the thickness of the formation 10 to 15 feet. In the vicinity of El Capitan Mountain pebbles 6 inches in diameter are abundant; the average size is probably a little larger than at Barnes Peak, and the thickness of the formation is from 15 to 20 feet, but no rocks capable of supplying the pebbles are known in that direction, although of course exposures of pre-Cambrian quartzitic rocks may have existed in Cambrian time south of the Ray area.

At the north end of the Dripping Spring Range the conglomerate is rather variable. A small exposure about 1⅛ miles north of Walnut Spring shows thin bands of pebbles associated with pinkish arkose and gray shale. The pebbles, which are chiefly white quartz and not very well rounded, rarely exceed 2 inches in diameter and none were seen over 3 inches. About 2 miles northwest of Walnut Spring the whole formation is from 10 to 12 feet thick, but the arkosic matrix is much more abundant than the pebbles, which although not uniformly distributed are as a rule most numerous near the base. The lower part of the bed thus presents in some places the aspect of the typical Barnes conglomerate, whereas the upper part is distinguishable from the overlying quar only by containing few small and scatt pebbles.

Northeast of Tam o' Shanter Peak, on other hand, the conglomerate is about 40 thick and consists chiefly of very sm rounded pebbles which are generally in con with one another, there being just enc matrix to fill the interstices. Some pet are as much as 10 inches in diameter, but r are under 6 inches. In the Tortilla Ra south of Kelvin, the conglomerate is al 55 feet thick and carries abundant character pebbles as much as 8 inches in diameter.

The arkosic matrix of the conglomerat generally similar to the material of the c lying Dripping Spring quartzite, althc perhaps a little coarser. It varies in h ness, but as a rule all constituents of conglomerate are cemented by silica int hard and durable rock in which fract traverse pebbles and matrix alike. A characteristic feature of the Barnes cong erate throughout the region described is presence in the matrix of small fragment vermilion-red chert or jasper an inch o in maximum diameter. The only rocks kn that might have furnished these red fragm are certain hematitic jaspers associated schist in the northern part of the Maz Range, about 70 miles north-northwes Ray.

A view of the upper part of the Barnes glomerate as exposed on El Capitan Creel the northeastern part of the Ray quadra is shown in Plate VIII, *B*.

This conglomerate is very constant in c acter and has a wide distribution. It has l identified in the Sierra Ancha, to the nc and in the Santa Catalina Range, to the so two localities about 80 miles apart.

DRIPPING SPRING QUARTZITE.

The Dripping Spring quartzite lies formably above the Barnes conglomerate under the Mescal limestone.[2] Approxima the lower third of the formation consist hard fine-grained arkosic quartzites whicl seen in natural sections, show no very defi division into distinct beds but exhibit a nounced striping, due to the alternatio

[1] U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, p. 31, 1903.

[2] This, as explained on page 39, is a redefinition of Dripping quartzite as the name was originally used in the Globe quadrangl

d and dark-gray or nearly black bands
l with the planes of stratification.
bands as a rule are less than 1 foot wide
ve a generally thin-bedded aspect to this
ı of the formation, as may be seen from
IX, *A*, although the illustration fails to
he contrasting tints of the bands. About
y between the top and bottom of the
ion the striped beds are succeeded by
massive beds, as much as 6 feet thick, of
rained buff or pinkish quartzite asso-
with flaggy variegated red, brown, and
eds and with some layers of gray and
ı shales suggestive of the Pioneer shale.
upper part of the formation the beds
e thin, flaggy, and rusty and show a
ıcy to grade into the Mescal limestone.

Dripping Spring quartzite was deposited
llow water, and the sand was at times
d to the air, as may be seen from the
marks, sun cracks, and fossil worm casts
on the surface of the beds. It is, how-
omposed throughout of fine material and
ns no pebbles so far as known. This
ɜ and the banding of its lower beds serve
inguish this quartzite from the pebbly
edded Troy quartzite, described on
44–45.

re almost vertically upturned in the
a Range the Dripping Spring quartzite
arently about 500 feet thick, but the
ce of intrusive diabase detracts a little
the reliability of this measurement, as
ents during the intrusion may have
ed the apparent thickness. Southwest
neer Mountain, where apparently the
of the quartzite is exposed without
able faulting, the thickness, obtained by
ation from the width of the outcrop as
d, the average dip of the beds, and the
l angle of topographic slope, is between
nd 500 feet. At Barnes Peak, in the
quadrangle, the thickness was estimated
) feet.[1] The average thickness for the
uadrangle is taken at 450 feet, which is
ly under rather than above the truth.
rmation in most localities in the Ray-
region is closely associated with intru-
asses of diabase, usually in the form of
. Some of the characteristics of the
ite are probably due to the effect of the
e intrusions.

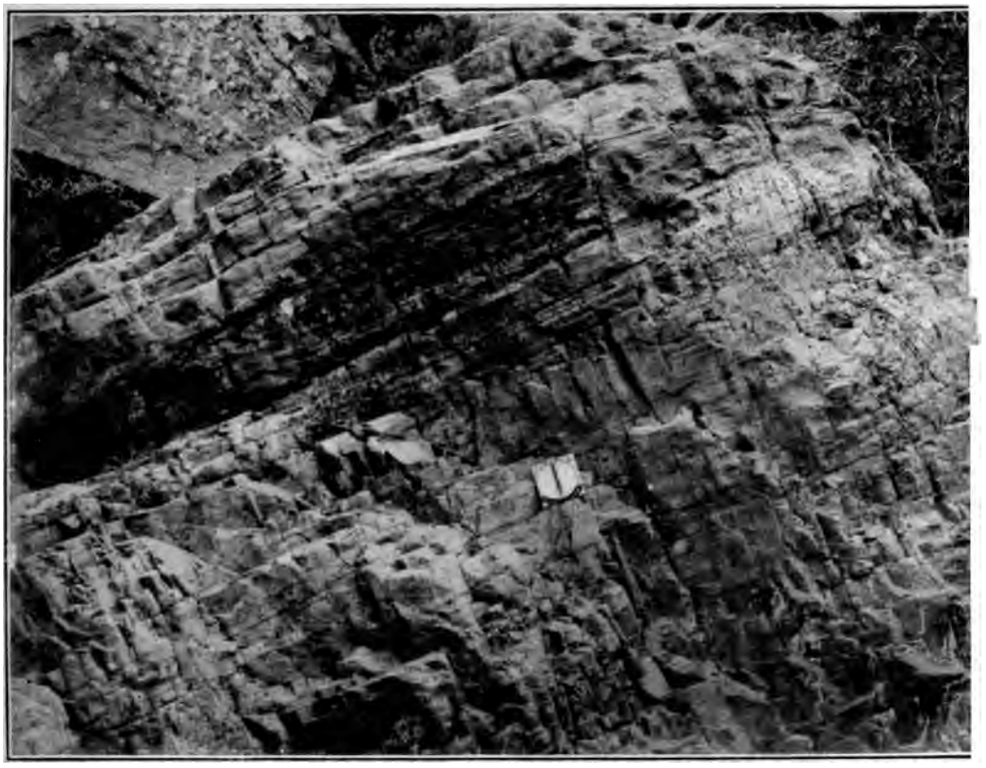
[1] U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, p. 31, 1903.

MESCAL LIMESTONE.

The Mescal limestone was first recognized as a distinct formation in the course of mapping the Ray quadrangle. It is named from the Mescal Mountains, where it is well exposed. Stratigraphically it is limited below by the Dripping Spring quartzite and above by the Troy quartzite. Some fragments of this formation, most of them intimately associated with intrusive diabase, occur in the Globe quadrangle, but when the report on that area was prepared these masses of strata were supposed to be somewhat metamorphosed portions of the thin Devonian beds in the lower part of the "Globe limestone."

In the Ray quadrangle also the Mescal limestone and the diabase are closely associated. Lying between the two heavy quartzitic formations, the thin-bedded dolomitic limestone proved an easy path for the invading diabase magma and retains little of its former continuity. In the development of the topography the diabase tends to wear down into swales and hollows, and an extended view over one of these depressions shows the generally olive-tinted surface characteristic of diabase areas varied by blotches of white. (See Pl. IX, *B*.) These light patches represent included blocks of the Mescal limestone, some of which are nearly a quarter of a square mile in area. Other portions of the formation rest in their original position on the Dripping Spring quartzite, with the diabase in igneous contact above them. Still others crop out along the bases of cliffs formed by the Troy quartzite and have the intruded diabase below them. Rarely the limestone lies unbroken between the two quartzites.

The Mescal limestone is composed of thin beds that have a varied range of color but are persistently cherty. The siliceous segregations as a rule form irregular layers parallel with the bedding planes, and on weathered surfaces these layers stand out in relief and give to the limestone the rough, gnarled banding that is its most characteristic feature. The usual appearance of the Mescal on outcropping edges is shown in Plate X, *A*. The general hue of the formation is gray or white, but some beds are yellow, buff, brown, or rusty. In some localities the rough, gnarled strata are accompanied by others in which are thin, regular buff and gray layers whose differ-



A. BANDED DRIPPING SPRING QUARTZITE, 1 MILE SOUTH OF PIONEER, IN THE MESCAL RANG

B. VIEW NORTHWEST FROM STAGE ROAD 2 MILES SOUTH OF PIONEER MOUNTAIN, IN THE RAY QUA

The bold hill on the left is composed, in ascending order, of diabase, Troy quartzite, Martin limestone, and Tornado limestone. The to the right of this hill is occupied by a great diabase sill which passes beneath the Troy quartzite to the left and laps up on of Dripping Spring quartzite just to the right. The diabase has disrupted the Mescal limestone, which belongs between th ites, and remnants of the limestone strata included in the diabase can be recognized as rather extensive white patches that in trast sharply with the dark olive tint of the diabase surface.

CAMBRIAN BEDS.

L HILLSIDE EXPOSURE OF THE CHERTY MESCAL LIMESTONE IN THE DRIPPING SPRING RANGE, 2 MILES SOUTH OF DRIPPING SPRING RANCH.

Y UPTURNED MESCAL LIMESTONE WITH INTRUSIVE DIABASE IN THE TORTILLA RANGE, ABOUT 6 MILES SOUTH OF KELVIN.

ill ends near the bottom of the view but is connected, on the left, with other sheets of diabase by a small dike that cuts across the beds in the lower left corner of the picture.

CAMBRIAN BEDS, MESCAL LIMESTONE.

ences in chemical composition in conjunction with the dissolving action of atmospheric water give rise to such natural ornamentation as is illustrated in Plate XI.

Between the limestone and the overlying quartzite is a layer of decomposed vesicular basalt whose maximum observed thickness is from 75 to 100 feet. Although the basalt is in places much thinner than this, the flow was apparently coextensive with the Mescal limestone throughout the Ray and Globe quadrangles, over an area of at least 500 miles. Where the basalt is in contact with the later intrusive diabase it is difficult to distinguish between the two rocks in the absence of good exposures, and in the earlier work in the Globe quadrangle the altered vesicular basalt was supposed to be merely a contact modification of the diabase.

A section of the Mescal limestone with the overlying basalt flow as exposed on the east side of El Capitan Canyon is as follows:

Section of the Mescal limestone in El Capitan Canyon.

[Thicknesses approximate.]

	Feet.
Base of Troy quartzite.	
Vesicular basalt	75
4. Striped buff and gray dolomitic limestone, weathering in sharp channels and ridges, as illustrated in Plate XI	15
3. Very rough cherty dolomitic limestone with no distinct division into beds; weathers with gnarly dark rusty-brown surface	30
2. Gnarled, knotty cherty limestone, mostly dolomitic, in beds as much as 2 feet thick; some beds light gray and some dark brown; shaly partings	125
1. Thin impure shaly limestone with perhaps some dolomite; splits into thin leaves; mostly light gray	50
Top of Dripping Spring quartzite.	
	295

A partial chemical analysis of a sample from division 2 of the foregoing section is as follows:

Partial chemical analysis of Mescal limestone.

[R. C. Wells, analyst.]

SiO_2	29.93
Al_2O_3	.42
CaO	21.90
MgO	14.90

This rock weathers brown but is nearly white on fresh fracture. The molecular ratio of lime and magnesia is nearly that of dolomite, but as the beds are not all of the same character the foregoing analysis does not represent accurately the composition of the whole formation.

In the narrow gorge just west of Hackberry Spring, in the southwestern part of the Ray quadrangle, the Mescal limestone stands almost vertical and has a thickness of 225 feet. In the section just given the total thickness is recorded as 220 feet, exclusive of the vesicular basalt. This, however, is an estimate based on barometric readings corrected for a dip of about 25°. The average thickness of the formation as mapped in the Ray quadrangle and including the basalt flow may be taken as about 250 feet.

The Mescal limestone has been recognized in the Sierra Ancha and in the Santa Catalina Range. It is in part lithologically identical with and is probably the stratigraphic equivalent of the Abrigo limestone of Bisbee and Tombstone, which contains Middle Cambrian fossils. This correlation, however, is not regarded as sufficiently well established to justify definite application of the name Abrigo in the Ray area.

BASALT.

Throughout the Ray-Globe region where the Mescal limestone and Troy quartzite are exposed in their original relative positions the two formations are separated by a layer of dark decomposed or altered vesicular rock of varying thickness, at most about 100 feet. This is an ancient basaltic flow.

The rock in weathered exposure is generally dark rusty brown to nearly black and contains abundant small vesicles which, as a rule, are flattened parallel with the top and bottom of the flow. Freshly broken material is dark reddish brown and shows that the vesicles are for the most part filled with epidote and calcite. At one locality on Pioneer Creek, about 2 miles south of Pioneer, the basalt has been partly altered to epidote, garnet, and specularite, apparently through the metamorphic action of a diorite porphyry dike.

Under the microscope the basalt is seen to retain much of its primary texture, but the original minerals have been almost entirely altered to aggregates of calcite, epidote, quartz, serpentine, and iron oxide. It was probably a rather coarsely crystalline olivinic basalt.

TROY QUARTZITE.

The Troy quartzite lies conformably above the Mescal limestone and below the Martin limestone. Before the detailed mapping of the Ray quadrangle this quartzite had not been recognized as a formation distinct from the lower or Dripping Spring quartzite, for in the Globe quadrangle there are no sections that show the two quartzites separated by the intervening Mescal limestone, and such brief papers on the geology of the Ray quadrangle as have appeared since the Globe report was published have dealt only with the immediate surroundings of the copper deposits at Ray, where the stratigraphic relations of the sedimentary rocks are less clearly displayed than elswehere in the quadrangle. The name of the formation is derived from Troy Mountain, in the Dripping Spring Range.

The Troy quartzite is one of the most prominent and widely exposed formations in the region, especially in the Ray quadrangle, where it forms the bold crest of El Capitan, in the Mescal Range, and the summits of Scott and Troy mountains, in the Dripping Spring Range. The beds differ greatly in thickness, ranging from thin flaggy or shaly layers to cross-bedded pebbly beds from 25 to 50 feet thick. On the whole the thicker beds are characteristic of the lower and middle parts of the formation. The upper part is invariably composed of thin, generally yellowish or rusty worm-marked shaly quartzite, indicative of a change in sedimentation that preceded the deposition of the Devonian limestone. The most characteristic material of these upper beds consists of layers of fine-grained unevenly colored brown, pink, and green quartzite, an inch or two thick, separated by films of olive-gray shale whose cleavage surfaces are ridged and knotted with numerous worm casts. The quartzite layers appear almost dolomitic in color and texture, but the microscope shows them to consist chiefly of closely fitting quartz grains with specks of flocculent limonite and little nests of a green chlorite mica. The most noteworthy features of the thicker beds are their generally pebbly character, which is a useful means of distinguishing isolated exposures of the Troy quartzite from the pebble-free Dripping Spring quartzite, and their conspicuous cross-bedding. Both of these characteristics are illustrated in Plate XII, *A*. The Dripping Spring quartzite is nearly all arkosic, but the Troy quartzite shows little or no feldspar.

A section of the Troy quartzite as exposed in nearly horizontal attitude 1½ miles southeast of Tam o' Shanter Peak, in the Dripping Spring Range, though not quite complete, is as follows:

Section of Troy quartzite in Dripping Spring Range.

[Thicknesses approximate.]

	Feet.
Yellowish, rusty thin-bedded quartzites with olive-gray shale partings roughened by worm casts	50+
Fine-grained quartzite with very regular laminations from 2 to 6 inches thick	1½
Rather thin beds of white fine-pebble quartzite	50
A single bed of massive, cross-bedded fine-pebble, white quartzite, with layers of small quartz pebbles every few feet; forms a cliff	50
Sheet of porphyry, 25 feet. Partly concealed, apparently rather thin-bedded gray pebbly quartzite	35
Two beds of cross-bedded coarse quartzite or grit with scattered pebbles of white quartz 6 inches or less in diameter; forms a scarp	15
Conspicuously cross-bedded gray quartzite with many layers of small quartz pebbles; no distinct separation into beds, but obscure laminations average about 1 foot thick; forms a stepped slope; microscope shows typical quartzite texture with enlarged interlocking quartz grains	75
Conglomerate with fairly well-rounded pebbles, mostly of white quartz, as much as 4 inches in diameter, in an abundant cross-bedded matrix of coarse quartzite	6
Soil-covered slope apparently underlain by a yellowish shale or fine-grained quartzite	25
Cross-bedded pebbly quartzite in beds 4 to 10 feet thick; pebbles quartz, rarely over 2 inches in diameter, in places scattered and in places concentrated in irregular lenticular layers; weathers gray or rusty; forms a stepped slope	25
Bed of irregularly banded gray quartzitic breccia grading up into cross-bedded coarse grit or conglomerate with quartz pebbles; breccia in lower part of bed contains angular fragments of white quartz, the largest 6 inches in diameter; forms a cliff	30
Vesicular basalt at top of Mescal dolomite.	
	362½

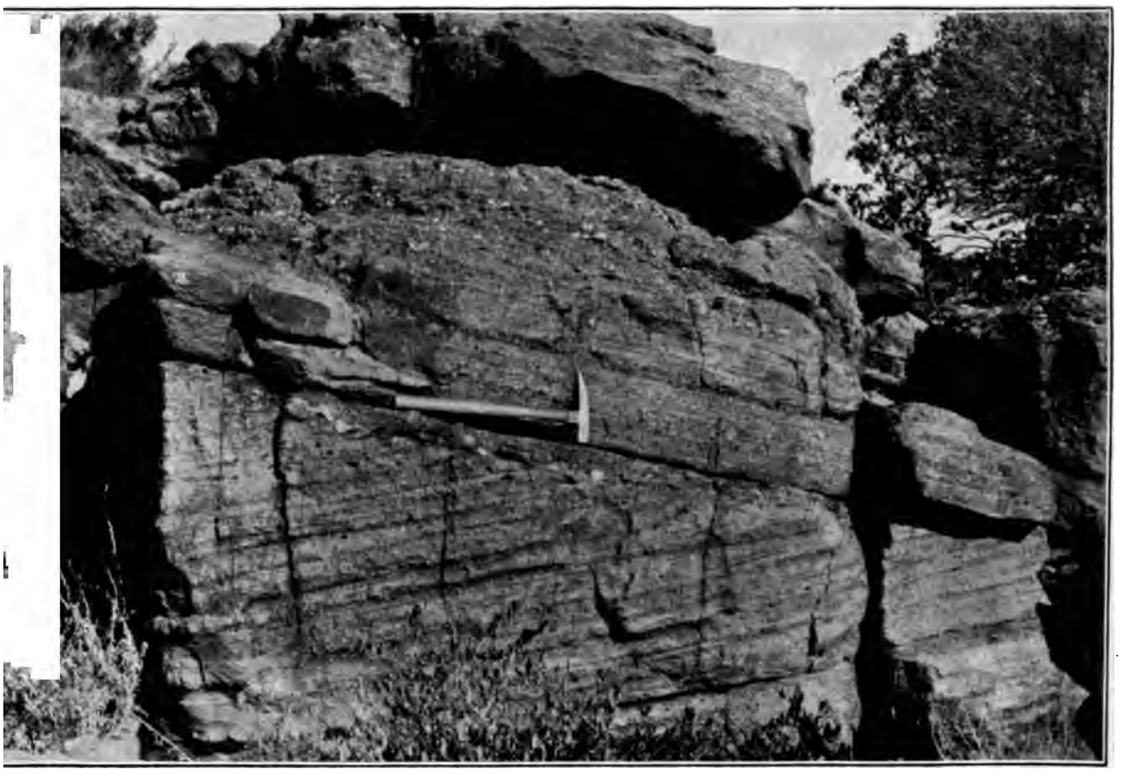
Although much of the Troy quartzite is light gray or white on fresh fracture the weathered exposures are generally buff, brown, rusty, or maroon. In the canyon northwest of Tam o' Shanter Peak, where the quartzite is finely exposed, the general tint is reddish brown, but the different parts of the formation vary in color from white or pale buff to dull dark red.

Determination of the exact thickness of the Troy quartzite is difficult, owing to the fact that few of the many fault blocks show a full

A. EFFECT OF WEATHERING ON CERTAIN BEDS ON EL CAPITAN CREEK, MESCAL RANGE.

B. FRACTURE SURFACE OF HAND SPECIMEN OF THE SAME ROCK.

CAMBRIAN BEDS, BANDED MESCAL LIMESTONE.



A. CROSS-BEDDED PEBBLY TROY QUARTZITE, DRIPPING SPRING RANGE.

B. A TYPICAL HILLSIDE EXPOSURE OF THE DEVONIAN ON EL CAPITAN CREEK, MESCAL RANGE.

e Devonian limestone forms the smooth slope between the bluff of Troy quartzite in the middle ground and the cliffs of Tornado limestone above.

section of the formation or give opportunity for detailed measurements. The section recorded on page 44 gives a total thickness of about 362½ feet but probably does not include quite all the upper beds. In the gorge west of Hackberry Spring a measurement across the edges of the nearly vertical beds gave 300 feet, but here also there are beds missing from the top of the formation. A little less than 2 miles northwest of Tam o' Shanter Peak the formation, here nearly horizontal, is exposed in full section between the Mescal dolomite and the Devonian limestone. The mapping indicates a thickness at this place of a little more than 350 feet. On Troy and Scott mountains the quartzite as mapped appears to be unduly thick, the distribution on Scott Mountain calling for a thickness of about 1,000 feet. This is clearly in excess of any possible real increase in the formation and probably is to be accounted for by faulting or flexing that is not distinctly shown at the surface. From all available information the average thickness of the formation is estimated to be about 400 feet. In the Ray and Globe quadrangles the name quartzite is generally applicable to this formation, but farther north, near Roosevelt and in the Sierra Ancha, the rock is essentially a sandstone.

A rather striking effect of weathering in the Troy quartzite is shown in Plate XIV, *A*. The coloring matter of the concentric rings is iron oxide, and the pattern was apparently produced by rhythmic alternations of solution and precipitation of the iron along joints in the quartzite.

MARTIN LIMESTONE.

The Martin limestone occupies conformably the stratigraphic interval between the underlying quartzite and the overlying Tornado limestone, and with the possible exception of some of its unfossiliferous lower beds is of Devonian age. The name was originally applied to the Devonian limestone of the Bisbee district,[1] with which the formation here described is correlated. The beds now separated as the Martin limestone were in the Globe report and folio mapped with the overlying Carboniferous under the name "Globe limestone."

As a whole the Martin limestone is comparatively thin-bedded and weathers into slopes, broken here and there by a low that marks the outcrop of some bed harder or thicker than the rest.

Typical natural sections of the for are reproduced in Plates VIII, *A*, and Distant views of such slopes show that t mation is divisible on the basis of color in nearly equal parts. The prevailing the lower division is light yellowish gr upper division, which is less uniform i displays alternations of deeper yello darker gray. Detailed examination the lower division to consist mainly c compact, hard gray limestone in beds more than 2 feet thick and, at the base, of impure yellow limestone containing dant grains of quartz. This lowes which in places is cross-bedded and c so much detrital material that it mi classed as a calcareous grit, weathers to sandy surface, but the overlying gra are characterized by solution surface although uneven in general are smo detail. A characteristic feature of thes pact lower limestones is the presence o spherical, oval, or irregular concreti dark chert, which as a rule are about t of peas. No identifiable fossils have found in this lower division of the Marti stone, although it contains traces of life.

About midway in the section is a bed 15 feet thick of rusty-yellow impure limestone with flaggy lamination. Abo are dark-gray and yellowish limestones i of different thicknesses, with shaly pa These strata are generally fossiliferous, s the shaly partings particularly being c with *Atrypa reticularis* and other small nian brachiopods. Some very dark b this upper division of the formatic marked with an obscure mottling, sug of the former presence of some of the which are abundant in certain beds Martin limestone at Bisbee, but which Ray-Globe region have been less pe preserved. The top bed of the Devoni yellow calcareous shale that breaks exposure into minute thin flakes and quently has no prominent outcrops yellow color is characteristic of all exposures, although before weatherin shale is gray. Being overlain by the n cliff-making Carboniferous limestone, t

[1] Ransome, F. L., Geology and ore deposits of the Bisbee quadrangle, Ariz.: U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 21, p. 33, 1904.

of shale is in many places concealed by talus, and its thickness was not exactly determined. It may be from 15 to 20 feet thick, but its base is not very clearly defined, for layers of similar shale occur between some of the limestone beds in the upper part of the formation.

The Devonian limestone is generally magnesian and does not effervesce freely in cold dilute acid. A partial chemical analysis of a typical specimen from the lower division of the formation is as follows:

Partial chemical analysis of Martin limestone.

[R. C. Wells, analyst.]

SiO_2	3.11
Al_2O_3	.33
Fe_2O_3 / FeO	1.22
CaO	31.65
MgO	18.65

Measurements and estimates of the thickness of the Martin limestone in different parts of the region range from 300 to 350 feet. The average thickness is considered to be 325 feet.

In contrast with the older formations, which have yielded no determinable organic remains, the Martin limestone contains fossils at many horizons in the upper division, from the top of the rusty bed at its base to the lower layers of the yellow shale. In all 18 lots of fossils were collected and were referred to E. M. Kindle, then of the United States Geological Survey, who lists the following species:

Zaphrentis sp. undet.
Productella hallana.
Stropheodonta arcuata.
Stropheodonta demissa.
Stropheodonta varistriata.
Stropheodonta sp.
Leptostrophia cf. L. interstrialis.
Strophonella cf. S. ampla.
Schuchertella chemungensis.
Schizophoria striatula.
Atrypa reticularis.
Atrypa hystrix occidentalis.
Atrypa spinosa.
Camarotoechia sp.
Pugnax pugnus.
Spirifer orestes.
Spirifer hungerfordi.
Cyrtia cyrtiniformis.
Schizodus sp.
Paracyclas cf. P. elliptica.
Euomphalus cyclostomus?
Euomphalus sp.
Bellerophon sp. undet.

Dr. Kindle remarks with reference to this fauna:

> On the ground of its close relationship to an Upper Devonian fauna of Iowa and its stratigraphic relations to the Carboniferous fauna of the Arizona section, I would place the fauna of the Martin limestone and its equivalent, the Devonian fauna of the Ray quadrangle, in the Upper Devonian. It is of course possible that the time range of this fauna in Arizona may include Middle as well as Upper Devonian, but that it includes the Upper Devonian in any event seems well established by the available evidence.

As the Devonian portion of the "Globe limestone" in the Globe quadrangle is continuous and identical with what is now distinguished as the Martin limestone, fossils collected from it should be included in the Martin fauna. For convenience, therefore, the list of determinations made by H. S. Williams [1] on the older collections, with slight changes by Dr. Kindle to bring it into accord with present nomenclature, is given below:

Cf. sponge.
Cf. Rhodocrinus, crinoid stems and plates.
Atrypa reticularis Linné.
Productella hallana Walcott.
Stropheodonta calvini Miller.
Cyrtia cyrtiniformis (Hall and Whitfield).
Spirifer hungerfordi Hall.
Spirifer orestes Hall and Whitfield.
Spirifer whitneyi Hall.
Reticularia fimbriata (Conrad).
Cyrtina hamiltonensis Hall.
Martinia subumbona (Hall); cf. Spirifer infima Whidborne.
Pugnax pugnus (Martin).
Schuchertella chemungensis (Conrad) var.
Dielasma cf. D. calvini (Hall and Whitfield).

Devonian rocks, presumably the Martin limestone, have been found by C. F. Tolman, jr.,[2] in the Santa Catalina Range. The presence of the Martin limestone in the Roosevelt section also has been fully established by the finding, in 1914, of sufficient fossils to confirm a lithologic and indecisive paleontologic identification made a year earlier. A list of the fossils from Roosevelt, as determined by Edwin Kirk, is as follows:

Spirifer whitneyi var. animasensis (Girty).
Camarotoechia contracta Hall?
Camarotoechia sp.
Schuchertella sp.
Modiomorpha sp.
Atrypa spinosa Hall.
Schizophoria striatula var. australis Kindle.
Cladopora sp.

Mr. Kirk remarks that this fauna can be correlated with that of the Martin limestone of

[1] Ransome, F. L., U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, pp. 40–42, 1903.
[2] Unpublished manuscript of Tucson folio.

Bisbee and that of the lower or Devonian part of the Ouray limestone of Colorado. He states that there can be no doubt as to the Devonian age of the material.

TORNADO LIMESTONE.

The Tornado limestone, named from Tornado Peak, in the southeastern part of the Ray quadrangle, where it is extensively exposed, overlies with apparent conformity the Martin limestone and is equivalent to the Carboniferous portion of the "Globe limestone" as originally mapped in the Globe quadrangle. Its local upper limit is a surface of erosion upon which in general rests the Quaternary Gila conglomerate, although in the southeastern part of the Ray quadrangle there is an intervening andesitic formation, probably of Mesozoic age.

The Tornado limestone is generally light lead-gray in color and is divisible with respect to thickness and character of bedding into at least three members.

The basal division, directly overlying the Devonian, is about 75 feet thick and forms the lower part of the scarp that is so prevalent a feature of the Carboniferous outcrops in central and southern Arizona. Under the action of erosion this division behaves as a single massive bed, but in reality it is made up of alternating dark and light gray layers, a foot or two thick, which in cliff faces give it a banded appearance, as may be seen in Plate XII, *B*. This banded division, with a few transitional beds at its top, is succeeded by a very massive member, fully 100 feet thick, within which, as exposed in cliff faces, there is as a rule little more than a suggestion of divisional bedding planes. This massive member, as may be seen from Plate XII, *B*, is of lighter and more uniform tint than the basal member. The two together constitute the principal cliff-forming part of the Carboniferous limestone. The third division consists of beds generally thinner than those in the other two divisions but not separable from them by any marked lithologic distinction.

Thin layers of calcareous shale separate some of the beds, but these are a very subordinate part of the formation.

The Tornado limestone consists essentially of calcium carbonate and effervesces freely in dilute acid. A partial analysis of a typical sample is as follows:

Partial chemical analysis of Tornado limesto

[W. T. Schaller, analyst.]

SiO_2	1.
Al_2O_3	.
CaO	54.
MgO	.

Although nearly all the Carboniferou stone contains fossil remains, there a localities where full and satisfactory coll can be made. The beds of the two low sions carry abundant fragments of stems and less numerous rugose coral long-winged spirifers and *Rhipidomella.* appear in silicified form on weathered s of the rock, but they can not readily b rated from their matrix. In the upper c appear different species of *Productu Spirifer, Derbya crassa, Composita subtil Fusulina.*

Of seven collections made at as many ent localities in the Ray quadrangle according to George H. Girty, of the Ge Survey, consist of Mississippian forn three of Pennsylvanian forms. His minations of these fossils are as follows:

Mississippian fauna.

Syringopora aculeata Girty?
Menophyllum sp.
Amplexus? sp.
Rhipidomella aff. R. oweni Hall and Clark
Rhipidomella dubia Hall?
Leptaena analoga Phillips.
Schuchertella inflata White and Whitfield?
Chonetes sp.
Avonia arcuata Hall?
Camarotoechia metallica White.
Dielasma burlingtonense White.
Spirifer centronatus Winchell.
Brachythyris peculiaris Shumard.
Spiriferina solidirostris White.
Syringothyris sp.
Composita humilis Girty?
Cliothyridina sp.

Pennsylvanian fauna.

Fusulina sp.
Derbya crassa Meek and Hayden.
Productus semireticulatus Martin.
Productus cora D'Orbigny.
Pustula semipunctata Stevens.
Spirifer cameratus Morton.
Spirifer boonensis Swallow?
Composita subtilita Hall.
Myalina subquadrata Shumard.

According to Mr. Girty the older of these two faunas is early Mississippian, and the other is early Pennsylvanian. He notes that the conditions exhibited in the Ray quadrangle are apparently similar to those at Bisbee, where a limestone of probable early Pennsylvanian age (the Naco) rests directly on a limestone of early Mississippian age (the Escabrosa). The Mississippian in the Ray quadrangle therefore corresponds to the Escabrosa limestone at Bisbee, and the Pennsylvanian limestone near Ray to the lower part of the Naco limestone.

In the Bisbee quadrangle the distinction between the Mississippian and Pennsylvanian limestones proved practicable, although the plane of demarcation is not definite. In the Ray quadrangle a similar distinction might possibly be made, but no satisfactory basis for it appeared in the course of the field work, and it is doubtful whether its accomplishment would be worth the additional labor involved The cliff-making lower members of the Tornado limestone are certainly Mississippian, and probably a considerable part of the upper member also belongs to that epoch.

The original thickness of the Tornado limestone is unknown, for the formation was extensively eroded before the eruption of the andesitic lavas and before the deposition of the Gila conglomerate. In the vicinity of Tornado Peak and along the east flank of the Tortilla Range the limestone at present must be fully 1,000 feet thick, and it may at one time greatly have exceeded this thickness.

CONDITIONS OF DEPOSITION.

The Tornado limestone and the Martin limestone, as shown by their fossils, are unquestionably marine. Ten or fifteen years ago most geologists would probably have had no hesitation in classing the sediments of the Apache group also as marine deposits, although no marine fossils have been found in them. They were so considered in the Globe professional paper, written in 1902, and in the Globe folio, prepared about the same time. Modern studies, however, particularly those of Barrell,[1] have shown the necessity of taking into account continental and, especially, fluviatile deposition.

That the beds of the Apache group were laid down in water there can be no question. They have none of the characteristics of eolian deposits. The evidence as to marine or fluviatile deposition, however, is less conclusive.

The Scanlan conglomerate, with its pebbles of local origin, appears to be most reasonably accounted for as a basal marine conglomerate, although this interpretation has little definite evidence in its favor. The succeeding Pioneer shale gives no clear indication whether it is of marine, lacustrine, or fluviatile origin. It contains no fossil remains or mud cracks, so far as known. The most puzzling feature of the succeeding Barnes conglomerate is its relation to the Pioneer shale. A coarse conglomerate with well-rounded pebbles, indicative of vigorous abrasion and powerful currents, rests on material that when the pebbles accumulated was presumably a sandy mud. The pebbles evidently could not have been shaped near their present resting place but must have come from a distance. The surface of contact between conglomerate and shale, in the very few places where it is well exposed, is undulatory, but the shale layers, instead of being cut by the uneven surface, conform to it, as if the conglomerate had been deposited gently on a soft, yielding foundation.

A similar relation appears to hold between the conglomerate of the Eastern Rand, South Africa, and the underlying formation. E. T. Mellor [2] says:

> One of the most remarkable features of the principal conglomerate bed of the Eastern Rand is that it was laid down over many hundreds of square miles directly upon a wide sheet of muddy or very fine sandy material, which over the whole of that area formed the uppermost portion of a sequence of similar strata some hundreds of feet in thickness. That this abrupt change in the character of the sedimentation was probably brought about simultaneously over the whole area is to some extent shown by the considerations already alluded to. Among further indications may be mentioned the fact that nowhere do we find evidence of that type of erosion of the underlying muddy deposits which might be looked for with the gradual extension of pebbly deposits over them. On the other hand, we do find evidence of such erosion as might be expected to occur with the rapid sweeping of the peb-

[1] Barrell, Joseph, Relative geological importance of continental, littoral, and marine sedimentation: Jour. Geology, vol. 14, pp. 316–356, 430–457, 524–568, 1906; Criteria for the recognition of ancient delta deposits: Geol. Soc. America Bull., vol. 23, pp. 377–446, 1912.

[2] Conditions of deposition of the Witwatersrand system: Mining Mag., vol. 13, pp. 255–262, 1915 (from advance proofs of an article on "The upper Witwatersrand system" read before the Geological Society of South Africa).

bly deposits over a previously existing expanse of hardened silt. Thus in the Kleinfontein mine I recently found numerous examples of the inclusion of fragments of the footwall in the overlying conglomerate, particularly its lower portion. One of these fragments was a foot in length and about 2 inches in thickness and of irregular tabular form, with angular edges. It appeared to be one of many pieces of partly consolidated sediment which had been torn from the underlying muddy material and immediately included in the pebbly mass which had swept over it.

Other conglomerates in the Witwatersrand series, according to Mellor, show similar relations to underlying shales. The evidence of erosion of the shale found by him in South Africa is lacking, so far as known, in Arizona. Mellor's conclusion, that the Witwatersrand series is a delta deposit, accords with an earlier suggestion by De Launay.[1]

On the whole such meager evidence as is obtainable appears to indicate that the Barnes conglomerate represents stream action rather than shore (littoral) or marine action.

The unfossiliferous Dripping Spring quartzite contains some mud cracks in its thin upper beds, showing that these layers must have been exposed to the air during the period of deposition. The formation is tentatively regarded as of delta origin.

The deposition of the impure dolomitic Mescal limestone marks a change of conditions of sedimentation—apparently a subsidence of the land and an incursion of shallow marine waters. On the other hand, the overlying rusty vesicular basalt appears to have been exposed to the air before it was covered by the sands that are now the Troy quartzite.

The Troy quartzite with its abundant pebbly layers and conspicuous cross-bedding (see Pl. XII, *A*) is suggestive of fluviatile or deltaic deposition. The upper part of this formation shows gradation into the undoubtedly marine deposition of the Devonian Martin limestone, although the grit beds and gritty limestones in the Martin show that that formation was laid down in shallower water than the overlying Tornado limestone.

On the whole the evidence bearing on the mode of deposition of the pre-Devonian beds is to some extent conflicting and is inconclusive. They are fluviatile or shoal-water marine deposits, but it does not appear possible at present to determine definitely to which class they belong, or, if both classes are represent where the deposits of one class give place those of the other.

[1] De Launay, L., Les richesses minérales de l'Afrique, p. 72, footnote, Paris, 1903.

CORRELATION.

As has been shown in the preceding pag there is little difficulty in correlating the l vonian and Carboniferous formations of Ray-Miami region with those of other parts Arizona. As regards the unfossiliferous forn tions embraced within the Apache group a provisionally assigned to the Cambrian, problem is more perplexing.

Inasmuch as in the Grand Canyon there i profound unconformity between the Algonki sediments (Unkar and Chuar groups) and Cambrian beds of the Tonto group, and as the Globe region all the beds from Carbonif ous down to the Scanlan conglomerate apparently conformable, the Apache group w in the Globe report and folio treated pro sionally as Cambrian. At the same time, was recognized that the Apache group h lithologically little in common with the Ca brian Tonto group of the Grand Canyon.

In 1905 Willis T. Lee[2] briefly described a figured the section of beds exposed in t gorge of Salt River below the Roosevelt Da He quotes a statement from a letter to h from Dr. Charles D. Walcott to the effect th at this locality the Carboniferous limestor rest directly and unconformably upon t quartzites and argillites of the Algonkian. mentions the fact that the same supposed Algonkian formations occur in the Sier Ancha. Two years earlier A. B. Reagan[3] al appears to have included in the Algonki most of the beds that make up the Sier Ancha, although he stated that the sandsto of the Tonto group overlies these beds unco formably on the crest of the range.

Later reconnaissance work by me has shov conclusively that the Roosevelt section co tains the same formations that have be recognized in the Ray-Miami region. The be dip upstream and in ascending order are t Scanlan conglomerate, resting on granite, t Pioneer shale, the Barnes conglomerate, t Dripping Spring quartzite, the Mescal lim stone (at the dam), and the Troy quartzi

[2] Underground waters of Salt River valley, Ariz.: U. S. Geol. Sur Water-Supply Paper 136, pp. 96–97, 1905.

[3] Geology of the Fort Apache region, Ariz.: Am. Geologist, vol. p. 277, 1903.

here perhaps more properly referred to as a sandstone. These formations constitute the Apache group. As usual, there is a thick sheet of diabase, which in this locality has invaded the Pioneer shale.

This reconnaissance has shown also that the Devonian (Martin limestone) is not missing at Roosevelt but is well represented by about 300 feet of thin-bedded limestones, which as stated on page 46 contain a characteristic Devonian fauna. As in the Ray-Miami region, the entire Paleozoic sequence from the Scanlan conglomerate to the Carboniferous limestone appears to be conformable. Certainly there is no unconformity present that brings the Carboniferous limestone against the Apache group.

The same reconnaissance showed that, as Reagan and Lee have both stated, the Sierra Ancha, in its southern part, where they saw it, is composed chiefly of these same Apache rocks, with a sheet of diabase, probably at least 1,000 feet thick, intruded in the Mescal limestone. No trace was found, however, of an unconformably overlying "Tonto" (Tapeats) sandstone. As far north as Gun Creek, an east tributary of Tonto Creek, the sedimentary rocks of the Sierra Ancha can readily be interpreted in terms of the Globe-Ray section and are recognizable as belonging to the Apache group.

From the mouth of Gun Creek north to Payson and East Verde River the distance is only about 20 miles, but in this interval a striking change takes place in the character of the older Paleozoic rocks. Where the road from Payson to Pine crosses the East Verde, the following section was somewhat roughly measured on the south bank of the river:

Section on East Verde River.

Top of bluff.	Feet.
Rather thin-bedded, in part flaggy light-gray compact limestone with some intercalated thin sandstone beds near top	130
Pinkish and grayish sandy limestone, grading upward into overlying limestone	50
Hard compact gray limestone in beds 2 to 3 feet thick	50
Red shale with 2 to 3 feet of gray laminated quartzite near top	20
Thin-bedded gray limestone with some pink limestone near top and flaggy, somewhat sandy limestone in lower 25 or 30 feet	100
Thin-bedded reddish sandstone with one gray bed near top, overlain by a layer of shale which grades into limestone above	30
Pebbly cross-bedded red-brown sandstone, with some irregular horizontal lamination in cliff exposures but no distinct division into beds	80
	460
Moderately coarse crumbling red granite, probably Archean.	

The foregoing section is entirely different from the Paleozoic section of the Ray-Miami region, and although the section as a whole probably can not yet be fully correlated with the Grand Canyon section, the basal sandstone is without much doubt the Tapeats sandstone of the Tonto group. The southernmost point to which this sandstone has been traced is a ridge just south of Payson, where it rests on a gray dioritic rock belonging to the pre-Cambrian complex. To the north, along the Mogollon escarpment, the beds just described pass under other limestones, probably including the Redwall, and a thick series of red beds that are probably Supai, overlain by the Coconino sandstone.

At Jerome, 65 miles northwest of Payson, the same basal sandstone, 75 to 80 feet thick, rests on pre-Cambrian schist. It is overlain by limestones which about 350 feet above the top of the sandstone carry Devonian fossils. A small collection made in 1912 was submitted to E. M. Kindle, then of this Survey, who furnished the following list:

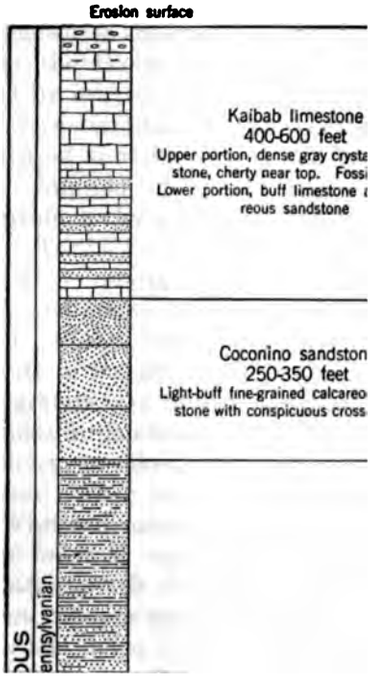
Aulopora sp. undet.
Zaphrentis sp. undet.
Camarotoechia sp. undet.
Spirifer orestes.
Cyrtia cyrtiniformis.
Bellerophon maera.

Dr. Kindle notes: "These species represent an Upper Devonian fauna of the same general facies as that previously collected by you at various points in Arizona." In other words, they represent the fauna of the Martin limestone.

In another publication [1] the correlation of the Paleozoic strata in Arizona has been considered more at length. The facts here presented, however, are probably sufficient to show that below the Devonian beds, which are fossiliferous and are readily identified from Bisbee to the Grand Canyon, there are in central Arizona two markedly dissimilar groups of strata. On the north is the Tonto group,

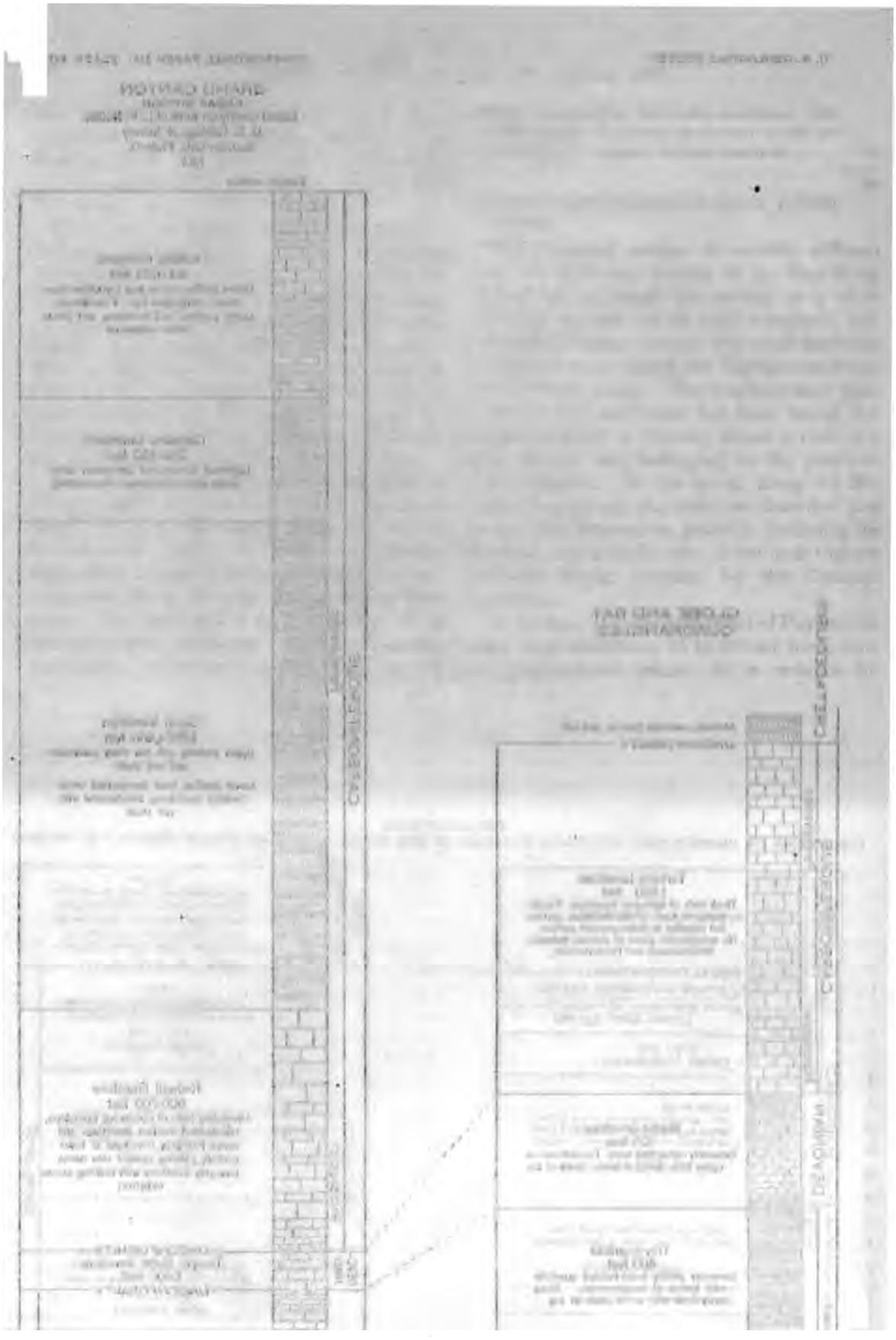
[1] Ransome, F. L., Some Paleozoic sections in Arizona and their correlation: U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 98, pp. 133–166, 1916.

GRAND CANYON
KAIBAB DIVISION
Based chiefly on work of L. F. Nobl
U. S. Geological Survey
Bulletin 549, Plate IX,
1914



CEOUS

GLOBE AND RAY
QUADRANGLES



consisting in the Grand Canyon, from the base up, of the Tapeats sandstone, the Bright Angel shale, and the Muav limestone. The Tapeats sandstone can be followed with a few interruptions from the mouth of the Grand Canyon along the base of the cliffs bounding the Arizona Plateau on the southwest to the vicinity of Payson, in Tonto Basin. The Bright Angel shale and Muav limestone apparently do not maintain their characteristic features south of the Grand Canyon and have not been definitely recognized at Jerome or in Tonto Basin.

South of Tonto Basin, from the northern portion of the Sierra Ancha at least as far south as the Santa Catalina Range, there are, in ascending order beneath the Devonian, the Scanlan conglomerate, the Pioneer shale, the Barnes conglomerate, the Dripping Spring quartzite, the Mescal limestone, and the Troy quartzite. For the sake of comparison Plate XIII shows, side by side, generalized typical sections of the Paleozoic rocks of the Grand Canyon and of the Globe-Ray region.

POST-PALEOZOIC ROCKS.

GENERAL CHARACTER AND SEQUENCE.

The post-Paleozoic rocks of the Globe-Ray region comprise both igneous and sedimentary kinds. The igneous rocks occur as intrusive sheets and irregular masses, as lava flows, and as accumulations of volcanic fragments. The sedimentary rocks comprise stony land detritus that has been only slightly moved from its place of origin, and coarse stream deposits that grade away from the mountains into finer material and even into lake sediments; they are essentially fluvio-lacustrine deposits of continental as opposed to marine deposition.

It is a common practice in geologic reports to describe all the sedimentary rocks separately from the igneous rocks. That practice has not been followed in the present work. It is thought that, in this field at least, greater clearness can be attained and descriptive matter can be made more interesting to the reader by following a historical sequence, the rocks, of whatever kind, being described in the order of their appearance on the geologic scene. This plan has already been followed as regards the basalt overlying the Mescal limestone and will receive more conspicuous exemplification in what now follows.

The first recorded addition to the rocks of th Ray-Globe region after the disposition of th Tornado limestone in Carboniferous time ap pears to have been the quartz monzonite of Los Gulch, in the Globe quadrangle. This wa succeeded by intrusive olivine diabase. The followed the accumulation, in the southern par of the area, of andesite breccia and lava flow and the irruption of closely related dikes These igneous rocks are probably all of Meso zoic age. Tertiary time was marked by th intrusion of (1) quartz diorite, in small irregu lar masses and a few dikes of considerable size (2) granite, quartz monzonite porphyry, an granodiorite in masses, some of which, as th Schultze granite, are now exposed over area several miles in diameter; and (3) quartz dio rite porphyry, in dikes, sills, and small intru sive masses. After some erosion, the coars detrital Whitetail formation was accumulate and then followed extensive outpourings o dacite. After much deformation and durin consequent vigorous erosion the Gila conglom erate was laid down during early Quaternar time. There was at least one minor eruptio of basalt during the accumulation of the con glomerate, which was followed by erosion an the deposition of younger sediments of no grea areal importance. All these rocks will now b described in chronologic order.

LOST GULCH MONZONITE (QUARTZ MONZO NITE).

OCCURRENCE, DISTRIBUTION, AND AGE.

The Lost Gulch monzonite forms a roughl quadrangular area about 4 square miles i extent, which occupies the greater part of th drainage basin of Lost Gulch north of Miam and stretches northeastward toward Pina Creek. The area of exposure, save where th rock is overlapped on the east by the Gila con glomerate, is bounded chiefly by faults, and th age relations of the mass are not entirely clea On the basis of observations made in 1902 th monzonite is supposed to be cut by diabase an therefore to be older than that rock. The evi dence, however, should be reexamined in th light of later acquired knowledge of the intru sive rocks of Arizona and of the suggestion tha it may belong with petrographically relate rocks that are probably of Tertiary ag Until this can be done, the Lost Gulch monzo

nite is provisionally regarded as older than the diabase and of early Mesozoic age. In the Globe folio it was considered as probably of pre-Cambrian age, but its petrographic character renders this earlier assignment doubtful.

PETROGRAPHY.[1]

The quartz monzonite is a fine-granular gray rock containing scattered crystals of potassium feldspar and smaller ones of plagioclase. Toward the eastern part of the area the rock becomes more finely crystalline and the gray medium-granular groundmass is made up of potassium feldspar, plagioclase, quartz, and biotite. Under the microscope quartz is apparently the most abundant constituent, followed by oligoclase-andesine feldspar, microcline, and biotite. A chemical analysis of a fresh specimen from Lost Gulch, about 2 miles northwest of the Inspiration mill, is as follows:

Analysis of quartz monzonite from Lost Gulch.

[W. F. Hillebrand, analyst, 1902.]

SiO_2	68.63
Al_2O_3	13.68
Fe_2O_3	2.53
FeO	1.81
MgO	1.10
CaO	2.51
Na_2O	2.94
K_2O	4.04
H_2O below 110° C.	.70
H_2O above 110° C.	.87
TiO_2	.69
ZrO_2	.01
CO_2	None.
P_2O_5	.24
Cl	Not determined.
F	Not determined.
S	[2] (.06)
NiO	None.
MnO	.15
BaO	.05
SrO	Trace.
Li_2O	Faint trace.
FeS_2	.11
	100.06

In the norm system of classification and nomenclature the rock is toscanose.

The mineral composition of the Lost Gulch monzonite as calculated from the chemical analysis, checked by microscopical examination, is as follows:

Approximate mineral composition of Lost Gulch monzonite.

Quartz	31.67
Microcline and orthoclase	19.79
Andesine (Ab_4An_3)	35.74
Biotite	8.33
Magnetite	2.69
Titanite	1.23
Apatite	.44
Pyrite	.11
	100.00

It will be observed that although the rock is chemically a quartz monzonite, the grouping of the molecules is such as to give a high proportion of plagioclase for rocks of this class. It lies almost on the line between granodiorite and quartz monzonite according to the distinction made by Lindgren.[3]

WILLOW SPRING GRANITE.

OCCURRENCE AND DISTRIBUTION.

The Willow Spring granite forms a small isolated mass lying just north of Webster Gulch and occupying an area of less than a square mile. It is intrusive into the Pinal schist, and, like the Lost Gulch monzonite, is bounded in part by faults.

PETROGRAPHY.

The Willow Spring granite is gray and is as a rule fine grained for a rock of granitic composition, the average size of the grains being less than a millimeter. A few phenocrysts of orthoclase or microcline, as much as 2 inches long, are scattered through this groundmass, which is in places nearly aphanitic.

The microscope reveals a hypidiomorphic granular aggregate consisting of abundant quartz and microcline, with oligoclase, muscovite, and biotite. The exact nature of the oligoclase is not readily determinable, owing to the general decomposition of this constituent into nearly cryptocrystalline aggregates that apparently consist principally of kaolin. The accessory minerals are apatite, iron ore, and tourmaline, none of them abundant. The secondary minerals are kaolinite, epidote, and chlorite.

AGE AND AFFILIATIONS.

The age of the Willow Spring granite is even more uncertain than that of the Lost Gulch

[1] Condensed from U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, pp. 76–78, 1903.
[2] Included with pyrite.
[3] Lindgren, Waldemar, Granodiorite and other intermediate rocks: Am. Jour. Sci., 4th ser., vol. 9, pp. 277–281, 1900.

monzonite. All that can be said is that considerable doubt now attaches to its original assignment to the pre-Cambrian. No thorough field examination has been made of it since the work was done for the Globe folio. It is described in this place because it may have been irrupted at about the same time as the Lost Gulch monzonite.

DIABASE.

OCCURRENCE AND DISTRIBUTION.

The diabase of the Ray quadrangle is identical in age, geologic relations, and general character with the rock in the Globe quadrangle described some years ago under that name, and many of the descriptive petrographic details here presented have been taken with slight modification from the Globe folio.

The diabase is intrusive, and although it is highly probable, in view of the great disturbance which accompanied the intrusion, that at the time of irruption some of the magma reached the surface, there are now in the region no effusive or pyroclastic rocks referable to this period of igneous activity. The magma forced its way between the sedimentary strata as sills, but these are not persistent sheets of uniform thickness; the magma broke across the bedding at so many places and followed so many different planes of stratification that the resulting structure, in spite of the fact that the blocks of strata retain a common strike and dip, is highly irregular, and great masses of the sediments are now surrounded by and immeshed in the intrusive rock. The intruded sheets range from a few inches to many hundreds of feet in thickness, and the sizes of the included blocks of strata are equally diverse. The main zone of intrusion in the Globe-Ray region was along the Mescal limestone, but the diabase is not confined to that horizon.

The relations of the diabase to the sedimentary rocks are remarkably well displayed in the northeastern part of the Ray quadrangle, in the Mescal Range, where blocks of quartzite and more or less altered limestone, all dipping about 20° SW., are dispersed through the diabase, which in this part of the area has invaded all the rocks older than the Devonian. (See Pls. II, III, *A*, and IX, *B*.) One sill, roughly parallel with the bedding of the sediments, traverses the Madera diorite north of Pioneer Mountain and Old Baldy.

Into the beds now forming the Dripp Spring Range the diabase was intruded in same manner as in the Mescal Mountains, l faulting has here introduced much grea structural complexity. In the Dripping Spr Range also the principal zone of intrusion v the Mescal limestone, but in a few places, as Steamboat Mountain, small bodies or dikes the diabase cut the Martin and Tornado lir stones.

In the Tortilla Mountains the diabase c all rocks up to and including the Tornado lir stone. Some of the intrusions in the granite curiously irregular, as may be seen in the cinity of Kelvin. (See Pl. II.) Although some parts of the area diabase to the thickn of several hundred feet has been injected at horizon of the Mescal limestone, the same lir stone where upturned in the gorge west Hackberry Spring has been only slightly vaded by the igneous rock in the form of tl sills and small dikes. One of these sheets, n nearly vertical, is shown in Plate X, *B*. may be seen from the illustration, the sh does not extend quite to the bottom of gorge but connects with a narrow crossc ting dike.

In many places the diabase of the intruc sheets is divided by close joints parallel w the stratification of the sediments above a below. The effect is that the diabase, wh viewed at a distance, resembles a bedded ro as may be seen in the gorge of Pioneer Cre

Diabase of the same kind as that in Globe-Ray region and undoubtedly belongi to the same period of intrusion is abundant the north, in the vicinity of Roosevelt a in the Sierra Ancha. Near Roosevelt the d base forms a thick sill in the Pioneer shale. the Sierra Ancha a sheet fully 1,000 feet thi has invaded the Mescal limestone. Diab also correlated with that of the Globe-R region occurs in the Santa Catalina Ran northeast of Tucson.

PETROGRAPHY.

When fresh, the diabase typical of all larger areas in the region is a tough, hea dark-gray holocrystalline rock of medium gr as a whole but grading here and there into fi grained (aphanitic) varieties or into coars exceedingly tough facies with large tabu plagioclase crystals and abundant magneti Some of the finer-grained varieties are youn

than the mass of the diabase, which they cut as dikes. The minerals readily visible to the unaided eye are plagioclase, augite, and magnetite. The augite is particularly noticeable on many natural surfaces of the rock, as it forms brilliantly flashing spots, some of which are 2 centimeters in breadth. Close examination of these reflecting cleavage surfaces show that the augite is crowded with inclusions of the other minerals composing the diabase, giving what the petrographer calls poikilitic texture. The weathered rock is greenish, and the diabase masses can ordinarily be distinguished from a distance by the very characteristic dark olive hue of their bare slopes. Hard residual boulders or pebbles of various sizes, with curiously nodular surfaces, are extremely characteristic of the disintegration of the typical diabase. The rock crumbles to a greenish sandy soil (saprolite). Embedded within this material are residual kernels of sound rock, ranging in diameter from that of a pea up to a foot or more. The larger masses have the characteristic lumpy or warty surfaces, and with the further progress of disintegration these lumps separate as small nodules. Close examination of these little bodies shows that their form and resistance to disintegration are dependent on the presence of rounded poikilitic crystals of augite. The various steps in this process of disintegration are clearly displayed along the Globe-Kelvin stage road where it crosses the main diabase belt south of Pioneer station (see Pl. XIV), and an excellent opportunity for study of the rock in fresher condition is afforded by the narrow gorge of Pioneer Creek, south of the road, and by the road from Troy down to the mouth of the Pratt tunnel, southwest of Troy. In addition to the excrescences with which exposed surfaces of the diabase are usually studded there are in some localities well-marked projecting ribs or ridges an inch or two in height. These are due to the development of secondary hornblende along minute fissures in the rock and the resistance of this mineral to weathering.

Thin sections of the typical diabase examined under the microscope show a fresh ophitic aggregate of calcic labradorite or bytownite, faintly brownish augite, olivine, and a little biotite, magnetite, apatite, and titanite. In many places the diabase is so fresh that the olivine, which occurs in the usual rounded forms more or less inclosed in the augite, shows scarcely a trace of serpentinization. The augite is broadly poikilitic, the apparently isolated angular areas between the subhedral crystals of plagioclase showing optical continuity over large areas of the microscopic slides. The angle $c \wedge c$ is approximately 45°.

A chemical analysis of a fresh typical specimen from a hilltop 1 mile northwest of Black Peak, in the Globe quadrangle, is given below:

Chemical analysis of diabase.[1]

[E. T. Allen, analyst.]

SiO_2	49.00
Al_2O_3	16.87
Fe_2O_3	2.09
FeO	8.50
MgO	6.70
CaO	10.21
Na_2O	2.57
K_2O	.66
H_2O below 110° C	.72
H_2O abeve 110° C	1.00
TiO_2	1.11
ZrO_2	.02
CO_2	None.
P_2O_5	.13
SO_3	None.
Cl	.05
F	Undetermined.
S	None.
Cr_2O_3	.02
NiO	None.
MnO	.10
BaO	Trace.
Li_2O	Undetermined.
SrO	None.
V_2O_3	Trace.
	99.75

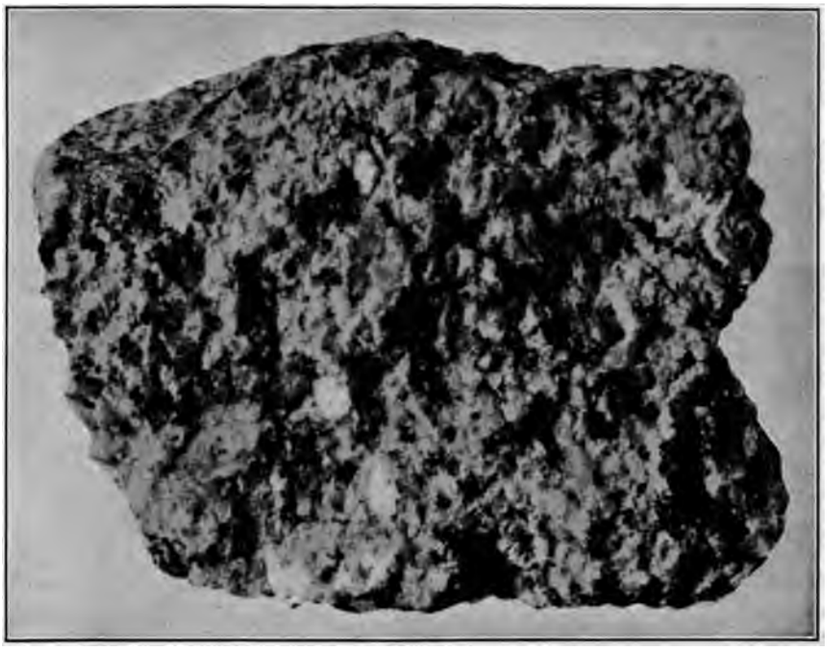
Without knowledge of the exact composition of the augite, it is impossible to make from the chemical analyses an accurate calculation of the quantitative mineral composition of the rock. Rough calculation, however, checked by optical estimation in thin sections, indicates about 55 per cent of bytownite, 30 per cent of augite, 10 per cent of olivine, and 5 per cent of biotite, magnetite, titanite, and apatite. The rock may be considered a typical olivine diabase and in the norm quantitative system of classification is auvergnose.

In the Globe report [2] attention was called to the occurrence here and there within the diabase of the larger areas of rather coarsely crystalline

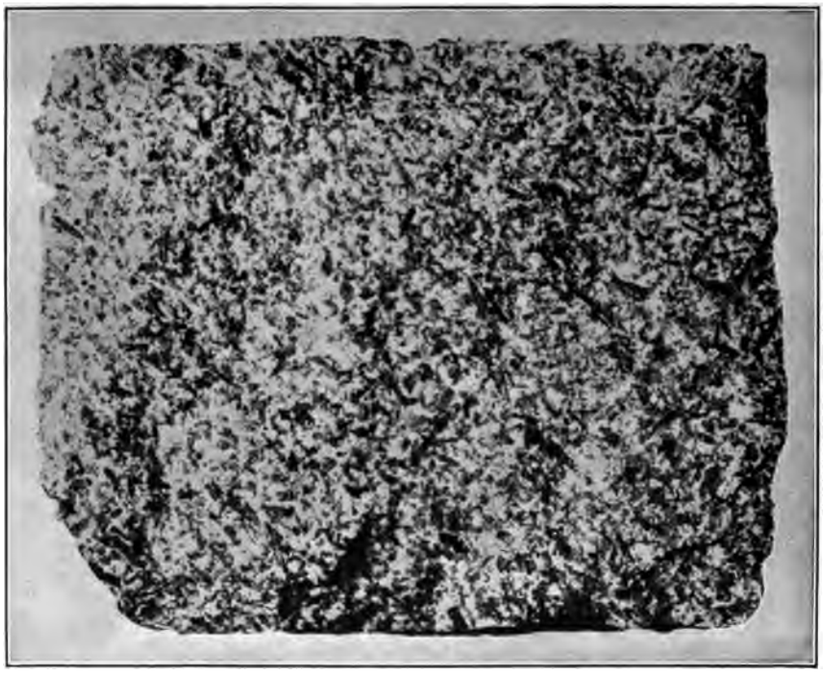
[1] U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, p. 84, 1903.
[2] Idem, p. 85.

A. DIFFUSION RINGS AS A RESULT OF WEATHERING IN TROY QUARTZITE, TOP OF HILL 2 MILES SOUTH-SOU OF OLD BALDY, ON THE WEST SIDE OF EL CAPITAN CREEK.

B. CHARACTERISTIC WEATHERING OF DIABASE ON STAGE ROAD JUST SOUTH OF PIONEER.



A. PRE-CAMBRIAN GRANITE OF THE TORTILLA RANGE, SOUTH OF KELVIN.
Natural size.



B. QUARTZ DIORITE 1 MILE NORTH OF TROY MOUNTAIN.
Natural size.

IGNEOUS ROCKS.

reddish rock having the general composition of a hornblende syenite. At a few places in the Ray quadrangle the diabase shows similar differentiation facies. Thus in the crest of a ridge 1.6 miles northwest of the summit of Scott Mountain the diabase grades into an exceedingly tough fine-grained rock of which the obvious minerals are dull-green hornblende and pink feldspar. The microscope shows that the essential constituents are hornblende, quartz, and orthoclase, micropegmatitically intergrown, and decomposed plagioclase. A part of the hornblende appears to have been derived from pyroxene by uralitization, but none of the original mineral remains. This rock, which is apparently nothing more than a local facies of the normal diabase, may be called a "basic" or more accurately a mafic quartz monzonite.

Although there is generally no difficulty in procuring specimens of fresh diabase from most of the larger areas, greenish uralitic varieties are common, even where ravines have cut deeply into the diabase and the rock exposed is firm and hard. Such facies illustrate all stages of alteration from those in which the augite is only partly altered to those in which the augite is completely changed to aggregates of green hornblende.

The diabase occurring as dikes in the pre-Cambrian complex or in the Martin and Tornado limestones is as a rule more finely crystalline than that of the larger sills and in places is nearly aphanitic.

CONTACT METAMORPHISM.

In general the contact metamorphism effected by the diabase is inconspicuous. In the vicinity of the large intrusions the quartzites, especially the Dripping Spring quartzite, are exceptionally hard and well indurated, and near the contact the Pioneer shale is in places baked and hardened. The Mescal limestone, which is in contact with the diabase at so many places, shows, as might be expected, more noticeable metamorphism than the shale and quartzite. Three-fourths of a mile southwest of Walnut Spring, in the northern part of the Ray quadrangle, the Mescal limestone near the diabase contains abundant tremolite. In the bed of Pioneer Creek, 1½ miles south of bench mark 4504 on the stage road near Pioneer, in the northeastern part of the Ray quadrangle, the limestone near the diabase contains nodular segregations of silicate minerals. These include a member of the olivine group having an index of refraction higher than that of pure forsterite, tremolite, and diopside, associated with calcite and abundant serpentine, the latter derived for the most part from the olivine.

In connection with the discussion of the contact metamorphism effected by the diabase attention may be called to a small body of peculiar granitic rock that is exposed on the stage road nine-tenths of a mile south of bench mark 4504, near Pioneer, in the northeastern part of the Ray quadrangle. The mass is about 200 yards long and is surrounded by diabase. The rock composing it is strikingly variable in color and texture. Some parts are fine granular, show conspicuous although rather vaguely defined pink and greenish-gray mottling, and suggest in appearance and texture a metamorphosed quartzite. Other parts are greenish gray and evidently contain considerable chlorite. Such material is suggestive of an altered quartz diorite. Still other varieties are more granitic in appearance. One of these, a fine-grained pink rock, evidently contains abundant pink orthoclase with specks of green brown chlorite. This rock is miarolitic, and the cavities contain partly free crystals of quartz and orthoclase. Another variety resembling this, but finer grained, is traversed by cracks whose walls are lined with small crystals of orthoclase and quartz.

The microscope confirms the impression gained in the field that the varieties are all parts of one rock mass. The feldspar is in part microcline and in part orthoclase. It poikilitically incloses the other constituents or less commonly, is in micropegmatitic intergrowth with quartz. The characteristic occurrence of the quartz is as rounded but minutely irregular grains, about 0.6 millimeter in greatest diameter, embedded in the feldspar. As seen in thin section the boundaries of these grains are irregularly scalloped, much as would be those of a section through a blackberry. The dark constituent in most of the specimens is chlorite, but in one thin section was noted a little pale biotite, and from this mineral the chlorite was evidently derived. All thin sections show rather abundant titanite and a little zircon.

The origin of this mass of rock is not clear. The material has little in common with the other

granitic rocks of the region and has an unusual texture for a normal igneous rock. If the mass is regarded as a product of local differentiation of the diabase magma, it is difficult to understand why differentiation should have taken place at this particular spot in the molten material, unsubjected apparently to any conditions favoring a departure from homogeneity. The mass may represent an included block, or xenolith, of arkosic quartzite that has been metamorphosed by reaction with the diabasic magma, although there is admittedly no conclusive evidence for this suggestion.

AGE.

Intrusive relations show very clearly that the diabase is younger than the Troy quartzite. The Mescal and Tornado limestones have been cut only here and there by small bodies of diabase, but these are supposed to represent parts of the same magma that solidified in the larger masses. The diabase is thus younger than the Pennsylvanian epoch of the Carboniferous. The relation of the diabase to the andesite in the vicinity of Tornado Peak is not definitely determinable within the area studied but the diabase is thought to be probably the older rock. Campbell's reconnaissance of the Deer Creek coal field[1] showed that the andesite is probably Cretaceous, which would make the diabase assignable to the early Mesozoic or late Paleozoic.

CRETACEOUS SEDIMENTARY ROCKS.

The Tornado limestone constitutes the latest record of marine sedimentation preserved in the Globe-Ray region. The Deer Creek coal field,[2] which lies about 12 miles east of the Ray quadrangle, contains several hundred feet of coal bearing sandstone and shale from which were collected plant remains whose forms, according to F. H. Knowlton, are suggestive of Upper Cretaceous age, and at a lower horizon in the same beds were obtained imperfect specimens of *Ostrea* and *Exogyra*, which, according to T. W. Stanton, are also indicative of Cretaceous time. Campbell described the major portion of the sediments as overlain by a thick mass of andesitic volcanic rocks within which are intercalated some sedimentary layers. According to him, the main body of coal-bearing sediments under the andesite thins rapidly to the west. These beds are not represented in the Ray-Globe region, although the andesitic formation, presumably also of Cretaceous age, extends into the southeastern part of the Ray quadrangle, east of Tornado Peak, and will be next described.

[1] Campbell, M. R., The Deer Creek coal field, Ariz.: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 225, pp. 249-258, 1904.

[2] Campbell, M. R., op. cit.

ANDESITE TUFF AND BRECCIA.

OCCURRENCE AND DISTRIBUTION.

In their reports on the Deer Creek coal field both Walcott[3] and Campbell[4] refer briefly to the occurrence of large masses of andesite overlying the Cretaceous sediments and connected with them by the intercalation of sedimentary layers containing a little coal.

Southeast of Tornado Peak and stretching as a broad belt in that direction across Gila River is an area of somber-colored hills composed of andesitic tuff. This material is undoubtedly the andesite referred to in the Deer Creek reports, although in the Ray quadrangle it rests, not on the Cretaceous but directly on the Pennsylvanian limestone. In part the material may consist of lava flows, and certainly it is traversed by many porphyry dikes of andesitic to dioritic or monzonitic character, but in the main it is an indurated, more or less decomposed tuff or tuff-breccia. It caps the high ridge between Tornado Peak and Christmas and thins out to disappearance toward the north but thickens greatly toward the southeast, where the general dip carries its base down to and under the river. The most northerly occurrence of the andesite tuff within the Ray quadrangle is at the edge of Dripping Spring Valley, 2 miles northeast of the London-Arizona mine, where it has been dropped by faulting against the Tornado limestone. Southeast of the quadrangle, on the other hand, the formation, as may be seen from any high point near Christmas, is the prevailing rock for many square miles.

In some places the ordinary andesitic breccia, as a rule green because of the large amount of epidote near its base, rests directly on the limestone. South of O'Carroll Canyon, however, the limestone is unconformably overlain by a layer of angular cherty fragments,

[3] Walcott, C. D., Description of the [Deer Creek] coal field: 48th Cong., 2d sess., S. Ex. Doc. 20, Appendix I, pp. 5-7, 1885.

[4] Op. cit.

derived from the limestone, embedded in a gray clayey matrix. Above this is a layer, a few feet thick, of clay and fine soft tuff succeeded in turn by the prevailing indurated tuff-breccia. The coarse conglomerate mentioned by Campbell as lying at the base of the andesite was not seen within the Ray quadrangle but was observed at a few places along the Gila between Winkelman and the mouth of Dripping Spring Valley. It consists of large partly rounded fragments of granite, quartzite, and andesite in an andesitic matrix. No close study was made of it, but it probably represents material thrown out by explosive eruptions early in the andesitic epoch. The fact that the andesite rests on Carboniferous limestone in the Ray quadrangle, whereas, according to Campbell, its eruption followed the deposition of the Cretaceous sediments of the Deer Creek field without any marked interval of erosion, indicates that those sediments were deposited in a local basin and that the area of the Ray quadrangle was then land.

The tuff-breccia is cut by many dikes ranging from dark-gray andesitic porphyries with sharp lustrous phenocrysts of hornblende to more coarsely crystalline and lighter-colored quartz diorite or quartz monzonite porphyries.

THICKNESS.

The relations of the andesitic rocks to the underlying limestone and to the surface east of Tornado Peak indicate a thickness of at least 1,000 feet.

PETROGRAPHY.

The general color of the andesite is dark greenish or reddish gray. The texture is minutely porphyritic, small phenocrysts of plagioclase being embedded in a fine-grained or aphanitic groundmass. The clastic character is not everywhere apparent, but on many weathered surfaces the faint outlines of the constituent fragments are visible on close inspection. A large proportion of the rock is so jointed and cracked that specimens of the ordinary shape and size are difficult to obtain, and the material as a whole has undergone considerable decomposition. In some localities, especially north of the latitude of Tornado Peak, the basal portion of the tuff-breccia contains much secondary epidote and in places is altered to a hard, dense yellow-green aggregate which under the microscope sho outlines of feldspars and ferromagnesi erals, although these minerals have bee pletely replaced by epidote with a little and iron oxide.

The freshest obtainable specimens andesite tuff-breccia show more or less position, as seen in thin section. Th ments were originally an ordinary feld hyalopilitic pyroxene andesite. The py so far as could be determined in partly posed material, is all augite, and the f sections examined contain no hornblen

The dikes that traverse the pyr andesite fall into two main classes—hor andesite and holocrystalline dioritic or nitic porphyries. Those of the firs appear to be restricted to the andesi and to belong to the same epoch of e activity as the tuffs. Many of them ar some rocks, showing sparkling black crysts of hornblende, generally about centimeter in length, and less cons crystals of plagioclase in a partly glas groundmass of ordinary andesitic ch Augite occurs sparingly as phenocrysts the groundmass. Although the rocks type are certainly in part dikes, some material may possibly represent flows. events they are an integral part of the v complex. The porphyries of the secor are not limited to the andesitic area but to a group of rocks widely distributed o quadrangle and will be described in place.

AGE.

Beyond the fact that the andesitic ro on an erosion surface of the Pennsy limestone, the Ray quadrangle supplies to their age. The work of Campbell Deer Creek coal field, however, shows th are late Cretaceous or Tertiary. They visionally assigned to the close of the ceous and are thought to be younger t diabase. Their altered condition, m suggests that they are older than the d

QUARTZ DIORITE.

DISTRIBUTION AND OCCURRENCE.

The quartz diorite forms small irreg trusive masses and a few dikes of consi size. The largest mass in the Ray qua

lies about a mile northwest of Kelvin and is intrusive in granite and diabase, but is itself cut by dikes of quartz diorite porphyry similar to the rock of some of the dikes near Troy. Another mass southwest of Ray is intrusive into Pinal schist. This mass in turn is cut by a dike of quartz diorite porphyry and probably also by the Granite Mountain porphyry. Two smaller bodies on the north side of Rustler Gulch have invaded the Dripping Spring quartzite.

Three miles northeast of Kelvin, near the head of Elder Gulch, the quartz diorite is intrusive into the Tornado limestone, within which it has effected some local metamorphism. Other small bodies of the same igneous rock lie north and east of Troy Mountain. An irregular mass about one-fourth of a square mile in area cuts granite, diabase, and the Paleozoic formations up to the Mescal limestone just west of Hackberry Spring, in the southwestern part of the Ray quadrangle. Three dikes and a small intrusive body of the same rock cut granite and diabase northeast of Ripsey Spring. Finally, a small body of the quartz diorite in diabase is exposed on Pioneer Creek in the Mescal Range.

As bearing on the age of the quartz diorite intrusions, the fact should be noted that dikes of this rock are fairly abundant in the andesite breccia southeast of Tornado Peak. Most of these dikes are east of the Ray quadrangle.

PETROGRAPHY.

The obvious characteristics of the typical quartz diorite (see Pl. XV, *B*) are light to dark gray color, even fine-grained texture, and general freshness as compared with most of the dioritic porphyries. The constituent minerals are generally not more than 3 millimeters across, and phenocrysts as a rule are very sparsely disseminated or lacking. On fresh fracture the rock sparkles with small crystals of hornblende, augite, or biotite; all three minerals are present in some varieties.

Although the foregoing description applies to the prevalent variety the rock is not wholly uniform in general appearance. In certain local facies the crystals of hornblende may be 2 centimeters or more in length, with the feldspars of proportional size. The mineral composition of the rock is also somewhat variable.

Under the microscope the normal rock appears as a fresh aggregate of subhedral to euhedral plagioclase and hornblende, anhedral interstitial quartz and orthoclase, together with the usual accessories—titanite, magnetite, and apatite. The hornblende is generally intergrown with biotite and with colorless or faintly greenish augite. The proportions of these three minerals vary in different facies, although it is rare to find any one of them wholly absent, The plagioclase is not of uniform composition, many of the crystals being decidedly zoned. but a number of optical determinations gave compositions near Ab_1An_2, so that the feldspar is chiefly a calcic labradorite. The quantities of quartz and orthoclase vary in different facies, even to the point of absence in certain porphyritic marginal varieties.

A typical specimen of the quartz diorite from the mass northwest of Kelvin was chosen for chemical analysis, with results as follows:

Chemical analysis of quartz diorite.

[George Steiger, analyst.]

SiO_2	60.42
Al_2O_3	17.27
Fe_2O_3	2.60
FeO	3.47
MgO	2.30
CaO	6.36
Na_2O	3.14
K_2O	2.34
H_2O below 110° C.	.40
H_2O above 110° C.	.86
TiO_2	.83
ZrO_2	None.
CO_2	None.
P_2O_5	.20
SO_3	None.
S	.05
MnO	.13
BaO	.03
SrO	.06
	100.46

This rock is a tonalose in the norm system of classification and nomenclature.

In a few places the quartz diorite grades into local coarsely crystalline facies, some of which are highly hornblendic.

CONTACT METAMORPHISM.

Quartz diorite which crops out in a small triangular area about a mile northwest of Troy contains an included block of Mescal limestone. This has been strongly metamorphosed, and

the igneous rock near the limestone is more coarsely crystalline and more conspicuously hornblendic than elsewhere. The principal minerals developed by metamorphism in the limestone are vesuvianite, clinochlore, diopside, epidote, hornblende, and garnet. The vesuvianite is in stout, nearly sulphur-yellow crystals which, according to W. T. Schaller, who verified the determination of the mineral, present no unusual faces. The garnet is a yellow-brown variety in crystals as much as a centimeter in diameter.

Similar metamorphism has been undergone by a block of limestone included in quartz diorite 2 miles northwest of Troy. Here the garnet shows no crystal faces and is full of inclusions of diopside. The rock in places is a fine-grained aggregate of colorless anhedral diopside.

Another locality where limestone, in this place the Tornado limestone, has been metamorphosed by the quartz diorite is in Elder Gulch, 3 miles northeast of Kelvin. At the contact wollastonite has been developed in coarsely crystalline masses and occurs also associated with diopside, vesuvianite, and garnet

SCHULTZE GRANITE.

EXPLANATORY NOTE.

The Schultze granite was rather fully described in the professional paper on the Globe district and in the Globe folio, but as these publications are no longer readily obtainable and as the granite, particularly its porphyry facies, has been found to be of additional economic importance since those reports were published, much of the description will here be repeated in substance. At the time the reports mentioned were written the Schultze granite was provisionally included with other granitic rocks in the pre-Cambrian. Although its relations to adjacent formations afford no conclusive evidence for a change of assignment, the character of the rock and its similarity to other granitic rocks in the region now known to be younger than the diabase and probably of Tertiary age make it reasonably certain that the Schultze granite is post-Cambrian and probable that it is Tertiary.[1]

The chief interest of the Schultze granite in connection with the present report lies in its intimate relation to the disseminated copper ores of the Miami district.

OCCURRENCE AND DISTRIBUTION.

The Schultze granite occupies an irregular area in the west-central part of the Globe quadrangle, extending from the vicinity of Miami on the northeast to the Pinal ranch on the southwest, a distance of about 10 miles. As a rule, erosion in this area tends toward the development of broad basins and moderate slopes, which, however, may be very rugged in detail. The surface of the granite is but poorly screened by vegetation, so that the rounded outcrops and smoother slopes covered by loose particles of feldspar, quartz, and mica give a pale-yellow tint to the landscape.

PETROGRAPHY.

The granite is characterized by a prevalent porphyritic texture and a generally light tint. The usual color of slightly weathered surfaces is pale yellow, but fresh specimens are nearly white, speckled with small flakes of black mica. The constituents visible to the unaided eye are porphyritic crystals of a fresh, white feldspar as much as 2 inches in length, showing the brilliant cleavage faces and Carlsbad twinning characteristic of orthoclase. These phenocrysts lie in a medium granular groundmass whose constituent grains range from 1 or 2 millimeters to 1 centimeter in diameter and comprise quartz, white feldspar, and biotite. Close inspection of cleavage faces shows that the feldspar of the groundmass is predominantly plagioclase. Such is the rock in which the kettle-like holes are eroded at Bloody Tanks and which is well exposed around the Schultze ranch, on Pinto Creek, and along the trail from this creek to the Pinal ranch.

Under the microscope thin sections (which as a rule illustrate chiefly the groundmass or granular portion of the rock) show a hypidiomorphic granular aggregate of oligoclase, quartz, orthoclase, and biotite, with accessory muscovite and a very little iron ore, apatite, and zircon. Small quantities of epidote and chlorite are present here and there as alteration products of biotite.

The oligoclase, which is a calcic variety, although containing a little brownish microscopic dust, is generally fresh and has a tendency toward idiomorphic form.

[1] Ransome, F. L., Geology at Globe, Ariz.: Min. and Sci. Press, Feb. 12, 1910, pp. 256-257.

The orthoclase occurs as phenocrysts, many of which are irregularly bounded or peripherally intergrown with oligoclase and quartz, and also allotriomorphically crystallized with quartz between and around the oligoclase in the groundmass. It is fresh and fairly clear and is not noticeably microperthitic, although it contains numerous inclusions of oligoclase, quartz, and biotite.

The biotite shows the usual microscopic characteristics.

A chemical analysis of a typical sample of the Schultze granite, collected about a mile west of the Schultze ranch, in the Globe quadrangle, is given in column 1 of the following table; in column 2 is the analysis of a porphyritic marginal facies obtained 2 miles south of the Schultze ranch.

Chemical analyses of granite and granite porphyry.

[E. T. Allen, analyst, 1902.]

	1	2
SiO_2	70.95	69.35
Al_2O_3	16.30	15.71
Fe_2O_3	1.01	1.18
FeO	.36	.43
MgO	.23	.36
CaO	1.85	1.79
Na_2O	5.16	4.78
K_2O	3.34	3.63
H_2O below 110° C.	.26	1.17
H_2O above 110° C.	.37	.97
TiO_2	.23	.19
ZrO_2	Trace.	Trace.
CO_2	None.	None.
P_2O_5	Trace.	.08
SO_3	Trace.	.....
Cl	Undet.	.....
F	Undet.	.....
S	Trace.	Trace.
Cr_2O_3	None.	None.
NiO	Undet.	.....
MnO	Trace.	Trace.
BaO	.04	.07
SrO	Undet.	.....
Li_2O	Undet.	.....
	100.10	99.71

In the norm quantitative system the two rocks analyzed correspond to lassenose. In their high silica, low iron oxides, magnesia, and lime, and moderately high potash and soda, they correspond in the familiar system of classification to a granite, and the preponderance of soda over potash points to a soda granite, in which might be expected an alkalic feldspar rich in the albite molecule. The optical examination, on the other hand, shows that the chief constituent of the rock is oligoclase. By calculating the magnesia, all of the ferrous oxide, and most of the ferric oxide as biotite, and proportioning the remaining potash to the remaining alumina for orthoclase and muscovite after the subtraction of enough of the alumina to form titanite, albite, and anorthite, the approximate mineral composition of the rock may be arrived at, as follows:

Mineral composition of granite.

Oligoclase (Ab_8An_3)	52.24
Orthoclase	16.82
Quartz	24.09
Biotite	4.50
Muscovite	1.28
Titanite	.43
Iron oxides	.64
	100.00

Some of the albite molecule is probably combined with the orthoclase molecule to form alkalic feldspar, but as the orthoclase is not microperthitic, and as the composition of the oligoclase as above calculated agrees well with the optical determinations, this amount is probably not large. It thus appears that about half the rock is composed of oligoclase.

It was found in making the foregoing calculation that if all the alumina, after taking out sufficient for the biotite, anorthite, and albite, were combined with the available potash it would give nearly as much muscovite as biotite. This result, as microscopic examination shows, is plainly erroneous, and as the alumina in the analysis is rather higher than is common in rocks of this general chemical character, 0.5 per cent of this oxide was assumed as excessive and thrown in with the remaining iron oxide as iron ore. This is in accord with the well-known fact that small and often unavoidable errors in analysis, especially any occurring in the iron determinations, are cumulatively thrown upon the alumina.

Upon consideration of the chemical and mineral compositions together it appears that the rock does not fit into existing mineralogic schemes of classification. Chemically it is a sodium-rich granite, but mineralogically it is about half plagioclase. It is conceivable that under slightly different conditions the calcium might have gone into mineralogic combination to form pyroxene or amphibole instead of oligoclase, and the rock would then have been

made up chiefly of alkalic feldspar, and could be placed without hesitation among the sodium-rich granites. All things considered, it appears to belong somewhere between the quartz monzonites and the alkalic granites. It is placed provisionally with the latter for the reason that chemical composition is considered more important in deciding petrologic relationship than the particular manner in which the potassium, sodium, and calcium of a given magma enter into mineralogic combination.

The foregoing description applies to the rock characteristic of the mass as a whole, particularly at some distance from its periphery. Near the periphery the typical porphyritic granitoid rock may pass into facies which, in the absence of a more appropriate name, may be called biotite granite porphyry. Such porphyry (Pl. XVI, *A*) is characteristic of the copper-bearing area north of Bloody Tanks, drained by Liveoak Gulch, and of the southern border of the granitic area near the schist contact south of the Schultze ranch. The lobe-like projection of the biotite granite extending northward past Needle Mountain, west of Miami, shows much textural variation, passing into facies in which very conspicuous orthoclase phenocrysts lie in a medium granular to fine granular, rather biotitic groundmass. A few of the orthoclase phenocrysts are 4 or even 5 inches in length, and such large crystals always show rounded outlines and more or less peripheral poikilitic texture.

A typical specimen of the granite porphyry near the schist contact, 2 miles south of the Schultze ranch, shows idiomorphic phenocrysts of orthoclase and quartz in a fine-grained groundmass consisting chiefly of white feldspar, quartz, and biotite. The orthoclase phenocrysts occur in apparently untwinned individuals of the usual orthoclase habit and have a maximum length of about 2 centimeters. The quartz phenocrysts are of slightly rounded bipyramidal form and rarely exceed 5 millimeters in length.

Under the microscope the rock shows a typical porphyritic texture. Phenocrysts of orthoclase, quartz, plagioclase (mostly oligoclase), and biotite lie in an extremely fine granular groundmass, such as is common in "quartz porphyries" but was hardly exp in a facies of so crystalline a plutonic ro the granite of the Bloody Tanks area. quartz phenocrysts, too, are embayed, common in rhyolitic effusive rocks. The clase is usually untwinned, idiomorphic fairly fresh, although all the feldspars co some sericite and indeterminable alte products. The biotite is almost wholly a to chlorite, epidote, and iron ore.

A chemical analysis of this porphy given in column 2 of the table on pag The practical identity of the magma solidified as porphyritic biotite granite i middle of the batholith and as granite por at the contact with the schists is app from a comparison of analyses 1 and 2. modification is textural and perhaps to degree mineralogic, but there has bee appreciable magmatic differentiation.

The porphyry of Liveoak Gulch has much shattered and veined and is exten stained with salts of copper. In its p graphic character it is similar to that described, but all gradations may be along the Western Pass road near B Tanks from porphyries with microcryst groundmass to the typical biotite gran the central portion of the batholith.

QUARTZ MONZONITE PORPHYRY.

DISTRIBUTION AND OCCURRENCE.

The quartz monzonite porphyry is cor to the vicinity of Ray and occurs for the part west of that town. Two varieties recognized. One, designated the Gi Mountain porphyry, is intrusive into Pinal schist southwest of Ray as a numb irregular masses, of which the largest part of Granite Mountain. (See Pl. X There are also two small bodies of this east of Ray, shown in Plate XLV. Mo the altered porphyry in the copper-be area west of Ray appears to belong to variety, although, owing to alteration, identification is not everywhere possible

The other variety, distinguished as Teapot Mountain porphyry, occurs c northwest of Ray and north of the recog copper-bearing area. One small mass

that about a mile northeast of Ray, is represented on Plate II. But, as shown by the Ray geologic map (Pl. XLV), which covers an area extending west of the Ray quadrangle, there are many dikes and one irregular mass of considerable size exposed on the flanks of Teapot Mountain, a prominent landmark northwest of Ray.

PETROGRAPHY.

GRANITE MOUNTAIN PORPHYRY.

The quartz monzonite porphyry west of Ray is a light-gray, nearly white rock, which on slightly weathered surfaces has generally a faint yellow tint and closely resembles some of the Schultze granite. This lightness of hue is due to the preponderance of feldspar and quartz, the only dark constituent being black mica in small and sparsely disseminated scales.

The texture of the larger masses, such as that intrusive into the schist of Granite Mountain, resembles on casual inspection that of a porphyritic granite of medium grain, with phenocrysts of orthoclase and quartz not, as a rule, sharply differentiated from the groundmass. The microscope, however, reveals a typical porphyritic texture. The most abundant phenocrysts are plagioclase, which probably are not all of the same composition but which are for the most part andesine or calcic oligoclase. These phenocrysts are euhedral to subhedral, and their average length is about 1.5 millimeters. The phenocrysts of quartz, as a rule partly rounded or embayed, are generally larger than the plagioclase, and the orthoclase phenocrysts are still larger, some being 2 or 3 centimeters in length. They are not abundant, however, and do not appear in every thin section. The biotite phenocrysts are of the usual subhedral form. The groundmass is a fine, equigranular aggregate of quartz and clear orthoclase, and is approximately equal in volume to the phenocrysts, or, more briefly, the texture is sempatic. The average diameter of grain in the groundmass is about 0.1 millimeter. In addition to the principal minerals the porphyry contains small quantities of titanite, apatite, magnetite, and zircon.

A chemical analysis of a representative sample from the east base of Granite Mountain, 1 mile southwest of Humboldt Hill, is as follows:

Chemical analysis of quartz monzonite porphyry.

[R. C. Wells, analyst.]

SiO_2	70.52
Al_2O_3	15.54
Fe_2O_3	.77
FeO	1.31
MgO	.66
CaO	2.49
Na_2O	3.96
K_2O	3.72
H_2O below 110° C	.36
H_2O above 110° C	.88
TiO_2	.27
ZrO_2	None.
CaO	None.
P_2O_5	.09
S	Trace.
MnO	.02
BaO	.03
SrO	None.
	100.62

In the norm quantitative system this rock is toscanose.

TEAPOT MOUNTAIN PORPHYRY.

Closely associated with the Granite Mountain porphyry of Ray is a slightly different variety of quartz monzonite porphyry, which occurs for the most part north and west of the copper-bearing area, on the southeast slopes of Teapot Mountain, as dikes and irregular masses in the Pinal schist.

This rock (Pl. XVI, *B*) is, as a rule, a little darker in color than the Granite Mountain porphyry and is more obviously porphyritic. The general color of the fresh rock is gray, but surface exposures are generally light yellowish brown from decomposition. Contrasting sharply with the gray groundmass are phenocrysts of pink orthoclase as much as 3 centimeters in length. These are associated with smaller phenocrysts of quartz and of milky-white feldspar.

Under the microscope the matrix in which occur the large orthoclase crystals itself shows phenocrysts of plagioclase, orthoclase, quartz, and biotite in a very fine grained granular groundmass that is probably chiefly quartz and orthoclase. A single twinned crystal of allanite about 0.65 millimeter long was noted in one thin section. Although this porphyry is younger than the Granite Mountain porphyry, it is more subject to decomposition than that rock, and ordinary exposures do not

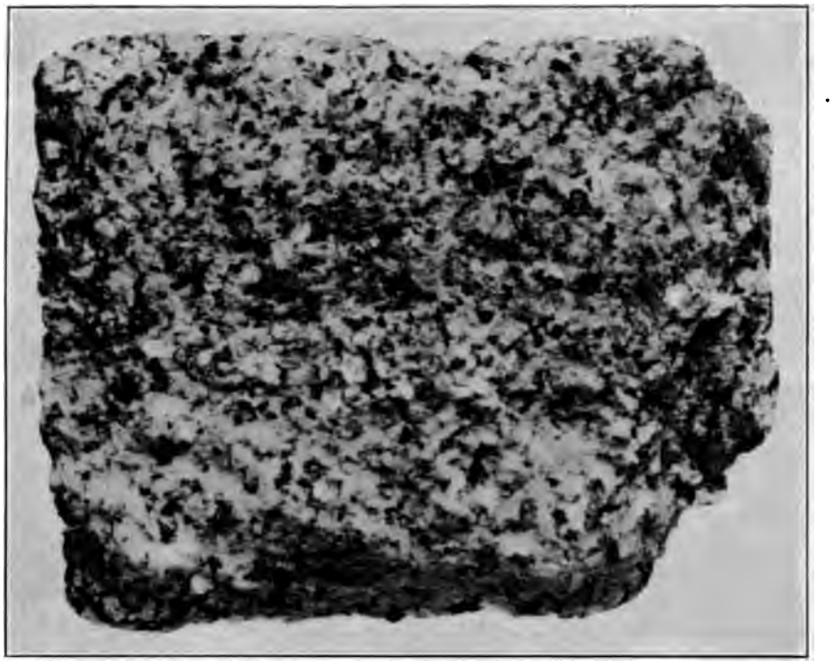
A. GRANITE PORPHYRY FACIES OF SCHULTZE GRANITE, LIVEOAK GULCH, HALF A MILE WEST OF LIVE OAK

Natural size.

B. TEAPOT MOUNTAIN PORPHYRY (QUARTZ MONZONITE PORPHYRY), SOUTH SLOPE OF TEAPOT MOUNT

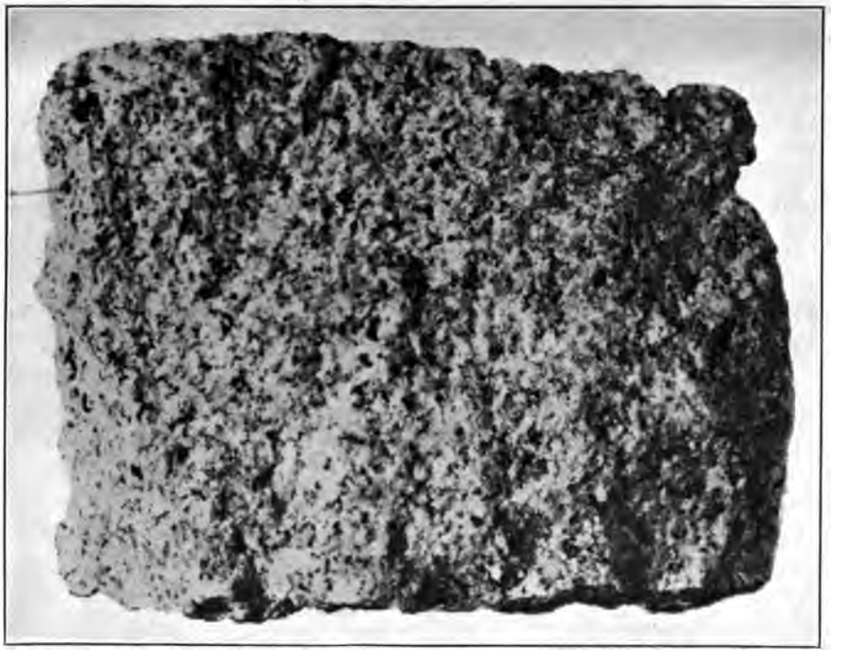
Natural size.

IGNEOUS ROCKS.



A. GRANODIORITE HALF A MILE NORTHEAST OF TROY.

Natural size.



B. GRANODIORITE ON ROAD JUST WEST OF TROY.

Natural size.

IGNEOUS ROCKS.

afford satisfactory material for petrographic and chemical study. The feldspars are largely changed to calcite and sericite and the biotite to chlorite and epidote.

CONTACT METAMORPHISM.

The contact action of the quartz monzonite porphyry near Ray is most apparent on the diabase, which, near the porphyry, glistens with abundant secondary biotite. This alteration is of the same sort as that produced by quartz diorite porphyry in diabase near the London-Arizona mine, and is described on page 64. Altered diabase of the kind referred to may be well seen on the dump of the Blue Bell shaft, southeast of the town of Ray.

GRANODIORITE.

OCCURRENCE AND DISTRIBUTION.

The almost abandoned settlement of Troy, in the Dripping Spring Range, is situated in a small upland basin floored with granodiorite and inclosed by hills of diabase and Paleozoic sediments, into which the granodiorite is intrusive. The principal area of this granite-like rock is roughly pear-shaped in outline, with the point to the east. Its length is $1\frac{3}{4}$ miles and its greatest width nearly $1\frac{1}{4}$ miles. A small outlying area half a mile northwest of Troy, although inclosed at the surface by Pioneer shale, is probably part of the main Troy mass.

PETROGRAPHY.

The granodiorite of Troy (Pl. XVII) is a light-gray evenly granular rock whose principal constituents, easily recognized as plagioclase, quartz, and black mica, average about 3 millimeters in diameter. Although over much of the surfaces of the basin the rock is disintegrated and crumbling, it is not difficult to procure material that is fresh or that shows under the microscope only slight development of epidote and chlorite in the biotite or of calcite and sericite in the feldspars.

In thin section under the microscope the rock appears as a granular aggregate of andesine (near Ab_3An_2), quartz, orthoclase, biotite, hornblende, titanite, magnetite, and zircon. With the exception of the quartz and orthoclase, which are anhedral, the principal constituents are subhedral, and some of the hornblende shows automorphic sections in the prism zone. The minerals have the usual character of those found in rocks of this class and call for no detailed description. The orthoclase and hornblende are both rather variable, being fairly abundant in some facies and inconspicuous or absent in others. They are nowhere, however, other than subordinate constituents.

A chemical analysis of a typical sample of the granodiorite, from a point half a mile northeast of Troy, is as follows:

Chemical analysis of granodiorite.

[R. C. Wells, analyst.]

SiO_2	64.84
Al_2O_3	16.49
Fe_2O_3	1.87
FeO	2.28
MgO	1.58
CaO	4.54
Na_2O	4.18
K_2O	2.46
H_2O below 110° C	.19
H_2O above 110° C	.98
TiO_2	.50
ZrO_2	.01
CO_2	Trace.
P_2O_5	.19
S	None.
MnO	.06
BaO	.02
SrO	None.
Li_2O	None.
	100.19

The name in the norm system for a rock of the above composition is yellowstonose.

The rock of the little area half a mile northwest of Troy resembles that of the main mass, although it is slightly finer grained and, as the microscope shows, approaches granodiorite porphyry in texture.

CONTACT METAMORPHISM.

The most noticeable metamorphism near the granodiorite of Troy is on the northwest side of the intrusive mass, where the igneous rock is in contact with fine-grained gray schist. This schist is not unlike some of the finer-grained varieties of the Pinal schist, but its geologic relations at this place show that it is locally metamorphosed Pioneer shale. The schistosity conforms to the bedding of the former shale, dipping about 15° SW.

One specimen of the schist, when examined in thin section, proved to consist of quartz,

biotite, and muscovite with andalusite in long ragged prisms and rather abundant corundum in grains, granular aggregates, and larger individuals without external crystal form. The corundum is colorless in thin section but contains numerous dark inclusions. Its index of refraction was determined to be above 1.736 (that of the highest refractive index liquid at hand), while the birefringence is low, only slightly exceeding that of quartz. The mineral gives a uniaxial interference figure and is optically negative. It was found to have a density greater than that of methylene iodide (approximately 3.3) and remains as a residue when the powdered rock is treated with hydrofluoric acid. These properties together establish the identity of the mineral as corundum beyond any reasonable doubt.

Other specimens from the same small area of schist showed neither andalusite nor corundum, although all contain a little dark tourmaline as a microscopic constituent.

The schist is overlain by the Barnes conglomerate, which is so metamorphosed as to be scarcely recognizable. It looks at first glance like a nearly homogeneous white quartzite, and close examination is required to distinguish the shadowy outlines of the original pebbles.

The diabase near the granodiorite in places shows noticeable alteration. It is more glittering than the normal diabase and evidently contains abundant biotite. The microscope shows that this rock, while retaining the general texture of the diabase, has undergone extensive recrystallization. The original feldspars have a reddish turbidity and are full of minute inclusions. The augite and olivine have totally disappeared and are replaced by aggregates of green hornblende and biotite. There is considerable clear secondary feldspar, generally in optical continuity with the original feldspar and containing flakes of biotite and needles of amphibole. The rock is perfectly fresh, and it is clear that the change was produced by a more active agency than those which effect the ordinary uralitization of pyroxenic rocks.

Certain of the ore deposits near Troy are to be interpreted as the results of contact metamorphism by the granodiorite magma. Such are the deposits of the Rattlesnake or Manhattan mine, 1 mile east of Troy, on the South side of the granodiorite area. Here magnetite, chalcopyrite, and pyrite occur as irregular replacement layers in the Mescal limestone, which has been altered to an aggregate of diopside, white mica, and other silicates. The chalcopyrite has been in part changed to chalcocite, and the white mica apparently to a green micaceous mineral of the chlorite group, probably clinochlore. The white mica, although suggestive of muscovite, is probably not that mineral and may be a colorless phlogopite. No detailed study has yet been made of the metamorphic minerals at this locality.

QUARTZ DIORITE PORPHYRY.

OCCURRENCE AND DISTRIBUTION.

The rocks here included under the heading quartz diorite porphyry are widely distributed over the Ray quadrangle as dikes, sills, and small intrusive masses. In dikes they are abundant in the vicinity of Troy and are likely to attract the attention of a traveler over the stage road, from the fact that they crop out in the granodiorite area as narrow ridges of darker color than the surrounding granitic rock. The general trend of the dikes near Troy is nearly due east, but in the vicinity of the Alice and Buckeye mines, southwest of the settlement, some of the dikes branch into nearly north fault fissures. The width of most of the dikes is between 10 and 100 feet.

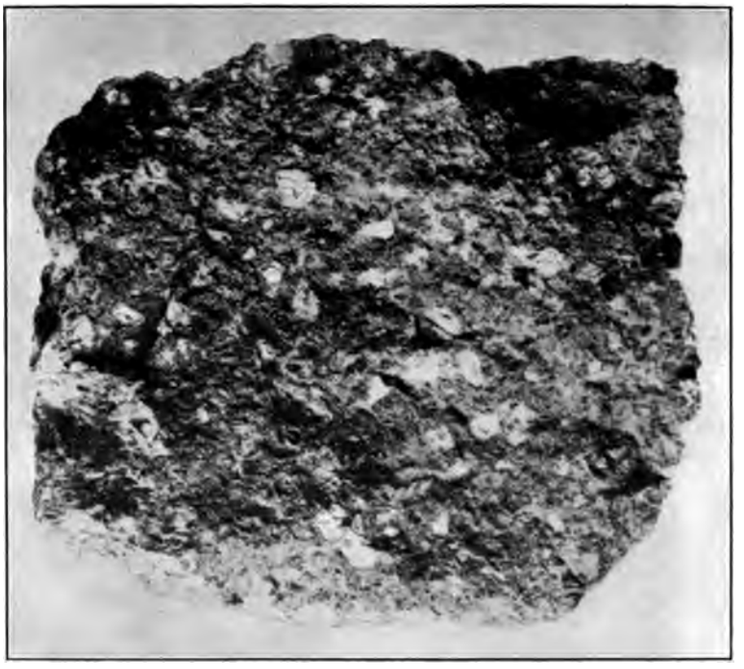
Intrusions of this porphyry are abundant also between Tam o' Shanter Peak and Gila River. In this part of the Mescal Range the porphyry cuts the andesite tuff and has invaded the Tornado limestone both as dikes and sills. The ore deposits of the London-Arizona mine and at Christmas appear to be genetically dependent upon the quartz diorite porphyry.

PETROGRAPHY.

More or less decomposition is so prevalent a feature of the quartz diorite as to be one of its chief characteristics, and the crumbling condition of most surface exposures makes it difficult to collect satisfactory petrographic material. Furthermore, in view of the facts that the porphyry in different parts of the same dike may be wholly unlike in color and

A. QUARTZ DIORITE PORPHYRY DIKE HALF A MILE NORTHEAST OF TROY.

Natural size.



B. DACITE 2½ MILES NORTH OF WALNUT SPRING, RAY QUADRANGLE.

Natural size.

IGNEOUS ROCKS.

texture and that the mineralogic and chemical distinction between quartz diorite porphyry and other members of the dioritic and monzonitic families is at best not sharp, it is obvious that among the many intrusive bodies mapped as quartz diorite there are possibly a few that belong to other rock types. Probability, not infallibility, is all that can be claimed for the classification of some of these bodies.

The typical quartz diorite porphyry (Pl. XVIII, *A*), as exemplified by some of the larger dikes near Troy and by the intrusive bodies of various form near the London-Arizona mine and near Christmas, is a rather light gray speckled rock within which may readily be seen phenocrysts of white feldspar, of black mica, and of quartz, whose relative size and abundance of these constituents is generally in the order named. The phenocrysts rarely exceed a centimeter in length and as a rule are smaller. They lie in a gray groundmass apparently composed in part of the same minerals. Some varieties show hornblende, but it is generally not abundant or conspicuous. Small crystals of rosin-yellow titanite have been noted in one or two specimens. With the progress of decomposition the bright granitic gray color changes to various shades of greenish or yellowish gray in consequence of the development of epidote and chlorite.

Under the microscope in thin section the typical fresh porphyry shows subhedral phenocrysts of andesine (near Ab_2An_1) and biotite, with rounded or embayed phenocrysts of quartz and generally a few phenocrysts of hornblende which may be intergrown with the biotite. These lie in a fine granular groundmass consisting chiefly of quartz and plagioclase granules under 0.3 millimeter in diameter, with more or less biotite and hornblende and the usual accessory minerals magnetite, apatite, titanite, and zircon. Allanite appears to be a characteristic though sparsely disseminated constituent of the porphyry, but it is not present in every thin section. The largest crystal seen was a millimeter in length.

Comparatively few thin sections show all the above-mentioned minerals in fresh condition. The feldspars are as a rule partly altered to sericite and calcite, the biotite is partly or wholly changed to chlorite and epidote, and the hornblende is represented by aggregate calcite, epidote, and chlorite.

Deviations from the type are many varied. Some facies are finer grained, s show no quartz phenocrysts to the naked others show prominent phenocrysts in aphanitic groundmass, and still others almost aphanitic throughout.

A common facies among the dikes in Troy basin is characterized by abun phenocrysts of dull, slightly pinkish feld and of rounded quartz, the largest 1 centim in diameter, with inconspicuous phenoc of hornblende and biotite, in a dark gree gray aphanitic groundmass. The micros shows that the pink feldspar is not, as its pearance at first suggests, orthoclase bu plagioclase, probably andesine, largely alt to kaolinite, calcite, and sericite. Hornble rather more abundant in the groundı than in the typical quartz diorite porph has been for the most part changed to epi and chlorite. Biotite, in this facies less a dant than in the typical variety, has altered to the usual secondary products.

Dikes, resembling those just describe being more hornblendic than the ty quartz diorite porphyry, occur in dial about a mile west of Kelvin.

Some of the wider dikes near Troy grad their margins into fine-grained facies ha very little resemblance to the main rock o dike. This gradation is shown exceptio well by the dikes south and west of b mark 3,644. The marginal facies is genera compact greenish-gray or brown rock minute phenocrysts of hornblende in aphanitic groundmass. Some varieties s also small phenocrysts of plagioclase biotite. The rock has invariably an ori rough cleavage parallel with the sides of dike and has acquired by weathering a nounced platy structure. Under the m scope these marginal rocks are seen to be n decomposed and to contain abundant cal chlorite, and other secondary products, there appear to have been originally s phenocrysts of plagioclase and hornblende groundmass consisting chiefly of tiny f laths of plagioclase. Were the rocks freshe dikes of Troy would provide the material f

resting study of local magmatic differentia-
. As it is, however, little more can be done
1 to call attention to the marked differ-
in general character between the medial
ions and sides of the dikes and to point out
the marginal facies are more hornblendic
less quartzose than the typical quartz
ite.

wo specimens from a dike 125 feet wide,
south of the settlement of Troy, were
ly analyzed, as follows:

rtial chemical analyses of quartz diorite porphyry.

	1	2
.....	68.26	59.90
.....	15.91	a21.48
.....	3.04	4.44
.....	.87	2.16
.....	2.11	4.02
.....	3.65	3.35
.....	2.80	2.82
.....	.29	.....
	96.93	96.20

a Includes any P_2O_5 and TiO_2.

Quartz diorite porphyry from middle of dike. R. C.
, analyst.
Marginal facies of above. W. T. Schaller, analyst.
rocks contain calcite, epidote, and chlorite.

he fine-grained rock that forms a marginal
es of some of the larger dikes also occurs by
lf as dikes of considerable width, some of
se being wider than the combined width of
two lateral facies of the large differentiated
es. A specimen from one of these dikes,
a mile north of Troy, being the freshest
e rock obtainable, was selected for chem-
analysis. This rock shows small pheno-
sts of andesine (less than 5 millimeters) and
ller ones of biotite in a compact slate-gray
undmass. Texturally it is intermediate
ween the ordinary marginal facies and the
phyry described on page 65. The micro-
pe shows phenocrysts of andesine, horn-
de, partly chloritized biotite, apatite, and
gnetite in a fine andesitic-looking felds-
hic groundmass. Quartz is absent, and
specimen in this respect is representative
er of the marginal facies than of the typical
rtz diorite porphyry. The analysis is as
ows:

Analysis of diorite porphyry.

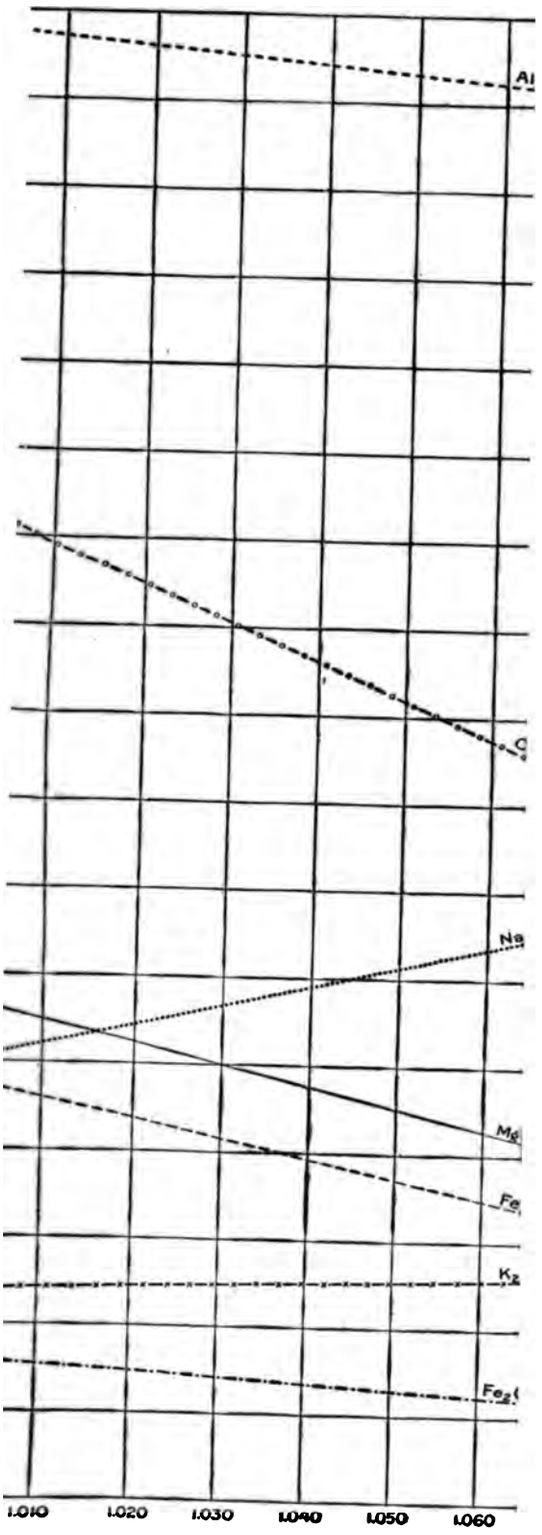
[W. T. Schaller, analyst.]

SiO_2	65.30
Al_2O_3	15.92
Fe_2O_3	1.87
FeO	2.19
MgO	1.59
CaO	3.89
Na_2O	4.01
K_2O	3.08
H_2O below 110° C.	.34
H_2O above 110° C.	.78
TiO_2	.50
ZrO_2	None.
CO_2	.27
P_2O_5	.20
S	.20
Cr_2O_3	None.
MnO	.05
BaO	.12
SrO	None.
Li_2O	None.
	99.90

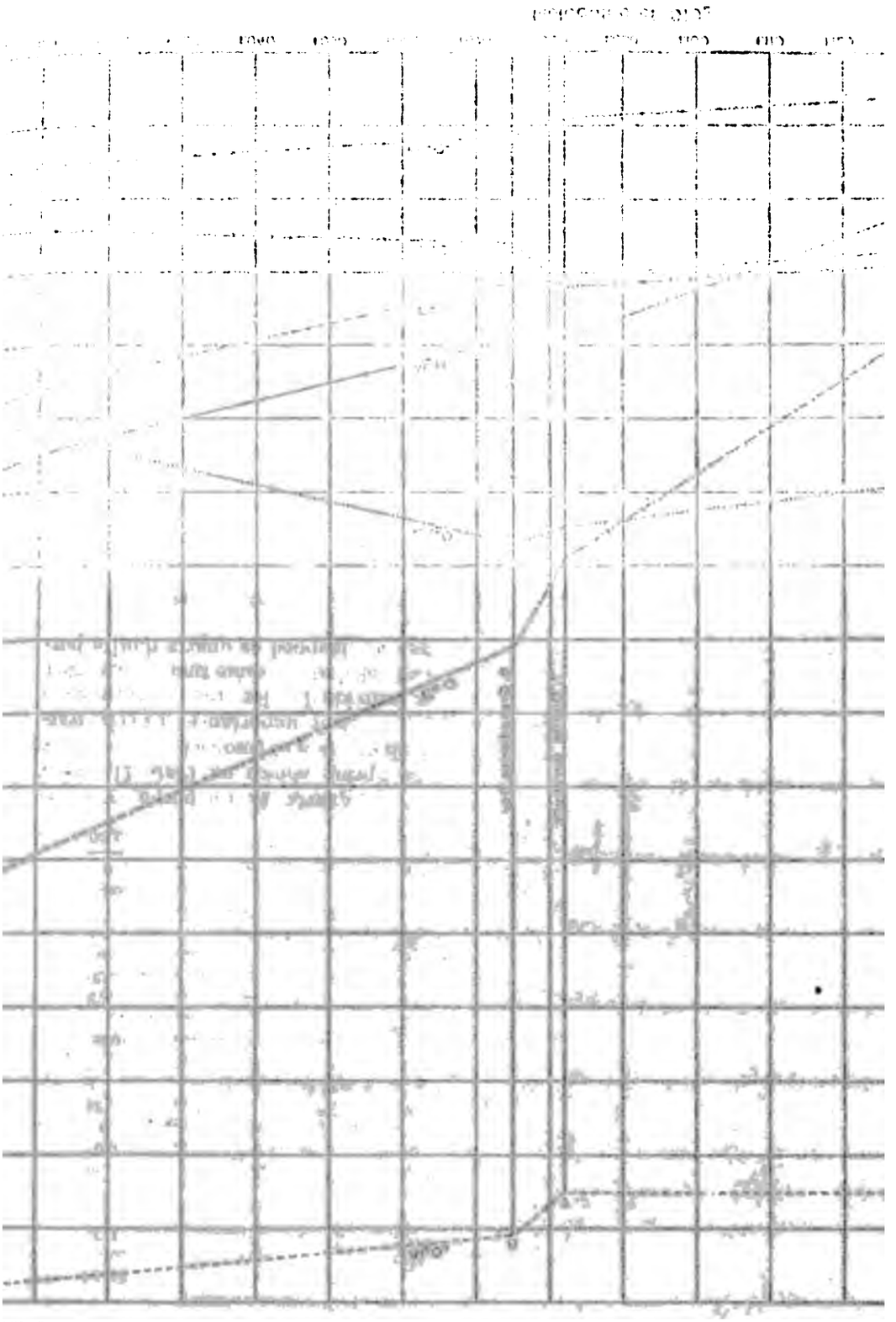
Among the quartz diorite porphyry dikes near Cane Spring, shown on Plate II, are a few thin, short dikes of compact greenish-gray andesite. As their importance scarcely warrants an individual color and as they were perhaps intruded at the same time as the other dikes, they are mapped as quartz diorite porphyry.

CONTACT METAMORPHISM.

Notable contact metamorphism has been produced by the intrusion of quartz diorite porphyry in the vicinity of the London-Arizona mine, in the southern part of the Ray quadrangle, and at Christmas, just east of the quadrangle. Near the London-Arizona mine the diabase close to the porphyry has the glittering appearance that denotes the development of secondary biotite and in places has become a dark biotite schist. The alteration is the same in kind but more intense than that near Troy described above. Here and there in the Carboniferous limestones, not everywhere in actual contact with the porphyry but in all probability a consequence of its intrusion, are masses of garnet rock. About a mile southwest of the London-Arizona mine the dump of the London Range shaft, in Tornado limestone, shows considerable thulite, the pink manganese epidote, associated with some common epidote. This occurrence is perhaps



AM SHOWING VARIATION OF MOLECULAR CONSTI



also due to the intrusion of the quartz diorite porphyry, although none of that rock is visible at the surface at this place.

At Christmas the copper deposits are of contact-metamorphic origin, occurring in the Tornado limestone in close association with quartz diorite porphyry. The principal sulphides are pyrite, chalcopyrite, and sphalerite associated with garnet, magnetite, serpentine, diopside in granular and in part radial microscopic aggregates, and calcite. It is likely that other silicates than those mentioned are also present, as the mineralogy of the deposits has not been fully studied. A little bornite and chalcocite were noted, the latter clearly of supergene origin.

COMPARISON OF THE GRANITIC ROCKS.

The accompanying table of chemical analyses shows the close relationship existing between the post-Paleozoic granitic rocks and porphyries. The Lost Gulch monzonite is lower in alumina than the others and differs from them also in containing more potassa than soda. This tends to support the suggestion on pag that the monzonite may be older than t post-Paleozoic granitic rocks of the re

The chemical variation in these shown diagrammatically in Plate XIX.

WHITETAIL CONGLOMERATE.

In the reports on the Globe quadra Whitetail formation was described as a of rather coarse and in many places so angular stony detritus that lay in the of a former land surface and together w surface was covered by dacitic lav material is generally of local origin an with the underlying rock. It appears accumulated particularly on areas of and in such situations is made up of or very imperfectly rounded fragments rock with a minor proportion of li fragments. The fragments are as mu foot in diameter and are generally mor decomposed. Typical aspects of the tail formation are shown in Plate XX.

The formation is the record of the op prior to the dacite eruptions, of for

Chemical analyses of post-Paleozoic granitic rocks and related porphyries of the Globe-Ray region.

	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
SiO_2	70.95	70.52	69.35	68.95	68.63	68.26	65.30	64.8
Al_2O_3	16.30	15.54	15.71	15.84	13.68	15.91	15.92	16.4
Fe_2O_3	1.01	.77	1.18	1.14	2.53	3.04	1.37	1.8
FeO	.36	1.31	.43	.56	1.81		2.19	2.2
MgO	.23	.66	.36	.24	1.10	.87	1.59	1.5
CaO	1.85	2.49	1.79	1.96	2.51	2.11	3.89	4.5
Na_2O	5.16	3.96	4.78	4.56	2.94	3.65	4.01	4.1
K_2O	3.34	3.72	3.63	3.69	4.04	2.80	3.08	2.4
H_2O below 110° C	.26	.36	1.17	.86	.70	.....	.34	.1
H_2O above 110° C	.37	.88	.97	1.49	.87	.....	.78	.9
TiO_2	.23	.27	.19	.22	.69	.29	.50	.5
ZrO_2	Trace.	None.	Trace.	.01	.01	.....	None.	.0
CO_2	.....	None.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.27	Trace
P_2O_5	Trace.	.09	.08	.08	.24	.....	.29	.1
SO_3	Trace.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
FeS_2	.....	.....	.....	.....	.11	.....	.....	.....
S	Trace.	Trace.	Trace.	None.	.....	.....	.20	None
Cr_2O_3	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	None.	.....
MnO	Trace.	.02	Trace.	Trace.	.15	.....	.05	.0
BaO	.04	.03	.07	.07	.05	.....	.12	.0
SrO	.....	None.	.....	.....	Trace.	.....	None.	None
Li_2O	.....	.....	.....	.....	Trace.	.....	None.	None
	100.10	100.62	99.71	99.67	100.06	(96.93)	99.90	100.1

1. Schultze granite, 1 mile west of Schultze ranch, Globe quadrangle. E. T. Allen, analyst.
2. Granite Mountain porphyry (quartz monzonite porphyry), Granite Mountain, Ray district. R. C. Well
3. Granite porphyry (facies of Schultze granite), 2 miles south of Schultze ranch. E. T. Allen, analyst.
4. Granite porphyry, 4½ miles south of Schultze ranch. E. T. Allen, analyst.
5. Lost Gulch monzonite (quartz monzonite), Lost Gulch, Globe quadrangle. W. F. Hillebrand, analy
6. Quartz diorite porphyry dike in granodiorite, Troy, Ray quadrangle. R. C. Wells, analyst.
7. Diorite porphyry dike in granodiorite, half a mile north of Troy. W. T. Schaller, analyst.
8. Granodiorite, Troy, Ray quadrangle. R. C. Wells, analyst.
9. Quartz diorite, 2 miles northwest of Kelvin, Ray quadrangle, George Steiger, analyst.

processes similar to those that afterward, on a larger scale, accumulated the Gila conglomerate, which in some places is almost identical with the Whitetail. Apparently then as now areas of diabase tended to become lowlands and were strewn more abundantly than at present with stony detritus, locally reworked and partly stratified by transient streams. Detrital fans at the mouths of shallow gulches, merging with the stony litter of an arid surface, were covered by the tuff and lava of the dacitic eruptions and so preserved. In the absence of fossils a rough approximation to the age of the Whitetail formation, deduced from the general physical history of the region, is all that is possible. As it lay on the surface over which the probably early Tertiary dacitic lavas were erupted, it also is referred to the same period.

Excellent places to observe the Whitetail formation are the steep slopes of Teapot Mountain near Ray (Pl. XLIII, *A*) and near the Continental mine, in the northwestern part of the Globe quadrangle.

DACITE.

OCCURRENCE AND DISTRIBUTION.

Dacite covers large areas and is widely distributed in the Globe quadrangle but in the Ray quadrangle occurs only at the north end of the Dripping Spring Range. The mass through which Mineral Creek has cut its gorge north of Ray is merely the southern extremity of a thick and extensive flow whose surface may be seen from any of the summits north of Scott Mountain stretching in rugged desolation for many miles to the northwest. (See Pl. XXI, *A*.) Into this thick mass of lava Mineral Creek and its tributary, Devils Creek, have incised deep, narrow canyons of notably picturesque character. The main portion of this flow is faulted down against the older rocks of the Dripping Spring Range, but outlying remnants rest here and there on the higher parts of this range north of Scott Mountain, and a considerable area of dacite, partly covered by the Gila conglomerate, extends southward to the vicinity of Ray.

Originally this flow probably covered most of the Globe quadrangle and much of the Ray quadrangle, but its continuity has been greatly reduced by faulting. The maximum thickness is unknown, but existing remnants show that it must have exceeded 1,000 feet. In spite of vigorous postdacitic deformation of the region, it is clear that the flow was poured out over an irregular surface in whose ravines and valleys the Whitetail formation had previously accumulated.

The basal portion of the dacite is well exposed 2 miles northwest of Walnut Spring, where a small body of this rock caps a prominent flat-topped summit in the Dripping Spring Range and rests partly on diabase and partly on the Mescal limestone, with here and there a little of the Whitetail formation intervening. Here the lower 3 or 4 feet of the dacitic formation consists of a light pinkish-gray, rather soft rock, with small sparkling flakes of black mica and fragments of diabase and limestone. It closely resembles the typical dacite, presently to be described, but is a shade lighter in color and, as shown by the microscope, is a glassy dacite tuff. Above this is a 12 to 15 foot layer of a brittle, nearly black vitrophyre, with resinous luster, which is a persistent and characteristic feature at the base of the lava flow. This grades upward into the typical pink dacite, which maintains its lithologic character with scarcely any variation wherever it occurs in the Globe and Ray quadrangles.

In Webster Gulch, north of Miami, between the Warrior mine and the Inspiration mill, the dacite rests on a deposit of soft dacite tuff with layers of diabase fragments and brown clay. The material, owing to its softness, is poorly exposed, but there appear to be at least four or five layers of the diabase detritus, some of which are separated by pink dacite tuff. The total thickness of the tuff, diabase fragments, and clay may be 150 feet or more. The deposit appears to be a very small one, and presumably the material was washed into a local basin before and during the dacitic eruptions, being covered finally by the dacite flow. The deposit is of special interest as containing the chrysocolla ores of the Warrior and Geneva mines.

PETROGRAPHY.

In natural exposures the dacite has a very characteristic light pinkish-gray color. It has a tendency to weather into large, boulder-like masses, forming characteristically rocky surfaces, which, as suggested by Plate XXI, *B*, are difficult of traverse. Many of these loose masses are over 6 feet in diameter, and, owing

A. UPPER PART OF 75-FOOT SECTION.

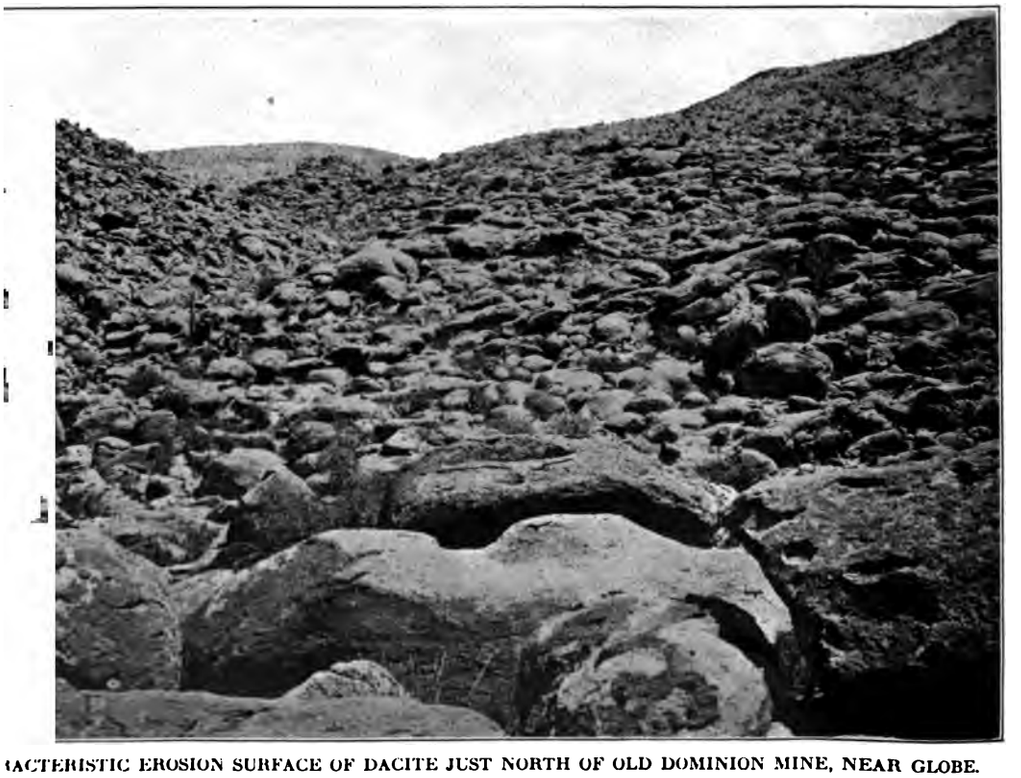
B. LOWER PART OF SAME SECTION.

WHITETAIL CONGLOMERATE AS EXPOSED THREE-QUARTERS OF A MILE NORTHWEST OF CONTINENTAL SPRING IN THE GLOBE QUADRANGLE.

Most of the fragments are diabase but there are some of limestone.

)RTHWEST OVER DACITE FLOW NORTH OF RAY, SHOWING ROUGH, DESOLATE CHARACTER OF ITS SURFACE.

ie foreground are chiefly diabase with masses of disrupted Cambrian strata. The distant mountains are those extending northwest from Superior past Roosevelt, including the south end of the Mazatzal Range.



IACTERISTIC EROSION SURFACE OF DACITE JUST NORTH OF OLD DOMINION MINE, NEAR GLOBE.

to differential weathering of glassy lithoidal portions of the rock, they show curiously pitted exteriors. The origin of the boulders is traceable to a rather irregular division of the rock into rude cuboidal blocks by systems of joints, which may not be visible until brought out by initial disintegration. Such joints can well be seen in the cliffs along Mineral Creek, in the northwest corner of the Ray quadrangle, and at the Sixtysix ranch, in the southwest corner of the Globe quadrangle, where various intermediate stages may be observed between angular joint blocks and rounded boulders. As a rule, the weathering of the dacite is a very superficial process, being confined to the disintegration of exposed surfaces. Decomposition has rarely penetrated the rock for more than a fraction of an inch.

The color of the freshly fractured dacite (Pl. XVIII, *B*) is light gray, usually of a decided pinkish tinge, with small streaks or blotches of nearly white material. The rock is harsh to the touch and at first glance appears to be more porous than it actually is. It is firm and tough rather than hard and brittle, and being easily quarried and fairly durable, it makes a good building stone. Owing to the small size of the phenocrysts, few of which exceed 3 millimeters in length, the porphyritic structure is not conspicuous, and the rock has a rather uniform texture. Small included fragments of other rocks may be locally abundant, and most of these are diabase. Such inclusions are particularly numerous and well exposed in a little gorge, cut through the eruptive rock 1½ miles northeast of Government Spring, in the Globe quadrangle; but there are few masses of the dacite that do not contain some of these fragments.

Close examination of a fresh surface of the dacite shows numerous phenocrysts of feldspar, many of which have the striated cleavage faces of plagioclase, although a few are apparently orthoclase (sanidine). Sparkling hexagonal scales of biotite, rarely over a millimeter or two in diameter, are scattered through the rock, though their number varies considerably in different specimens. Phenocrysts of quartz are invariably present but are not conspicuous, and occasionaly small black phenocrysts of hornblende can be detected. All the phenocrysts are embedded in a dull-pinkish semilithoidal matrix, w general tint to the rock.

Under the microscope the pr variety of the dacite shows vit ture. The phenocrysts of fel and biotite, and a few of hor closed in a streaky or ropy sen groundmass, showing the be flowage lines characteristic of t andesitic and rhyolitic rocks.

The feldspars, which are pri clase, are all more or less rou from magmatic corrosion. The fresh and clear and range in co labradorite (Ab_1An_2) to and Zonal structure is common and are less calcic than the inner.

The potassic feldspar is muc than the plagioclase and is the variety of orthoclase commo sanidine. It has been more st than the plagioclase and prese even embayed outlines. It sh cleavages, optical orientation, i tion, and birefringence of orth far as observed is not twinned. more irregularly cracked than and fragments of the broken occasionally been displaced by the magma. The ratio of the labradorite to the orthoclas greater than 10 to 1.

The quartz presents no feat tional interest. It is deeply em titute of all crystal boundaries, rocks of this type. It is perha abundant than the orthoclase ordinate to the plagioclase.

The biotite is the common pleochroic variety, with the st usual in andesitic rocks. Son magmatic alteration, which ha only the outer surface of the whole mass. This altered mica its color and pleochroism, the frayed out at the ends and split whole is filled with specks of op Intergrowths between the differ are not uncommon and rarely qu ine form micropegmatite. The stituents are a green hornblen small prismatic crystal frag titanite, zircon, and a little ma

SiO_2.
Al_2O_3
Fe_2O_3
FeO.
MgO
CaO.
Na_2O
K_2O.
H_2O
H_2O
TiO_2
ZrO_2
CO_2
P_2O_5
SO_3
Cl.
F.
S.
Cr_2O_3
NiO.
MnO.
BaO.
SrO

THE SAME GENERAL LOCALITY AS *A*, SHOWING CONSTITUTION OF A PARTLY SANDY VARIETY.

UNTAIN.

ng, intricately dissected spurs of Gila conglomerate.
when the photograph was taken.

quadrangle this tuff has undergone some decomposition. With nicols crossed it is seen that very little true glass remains, the groundmass having been changed into a very minute aggregate of indefinite and shadowy crystal forms. Calcite, which is unknown in the massive dacite, is here abundant, not only throughout the devitrified glassy base but as an alteration product of the plagioclase. In this alteration there is none of the general clouding and breaking down of the feldspar, as is often seen in weathered rocks, but the calcite is separated by a sharp boundary from the perfectly clear and fresh plagioclase at the expense of which it is forming.

In the Globe quadrangle also some tuffs occur below that just described. These as a rule are plainly clastic rocks of light-gray or pale-yellow tints, varying in lithologic character from point to point. The microscope shows them to be glassy volcanic ashes, containing fragments of the same minerals that occur as phenocrysts in the dacite, with scattered particles of diabase or other foreign rock, inclosed in a devitrified glassy base. In most places they contain abundant calcite.

AGE.

There are no available data for fixing the exact date of the dacitic eruption. It is known to have occurred after the irruption of the granitic, monzonitic, and dioritic rocks of the region. On the other hand, it clearly preceded the deposition of the Gila conglomerate and the development of the present topography. The dacite is therefore considered as probably of Tertiary age.

GILA CONGLOMERATE.

The Gila conglomerate as it occurs in the Globe quadrangle has been fully described in publications on that area.[1] Geologically it is a deposit of exceptional interest, but in the present report, where the aim is to supply in this portion simply a geologic setting for the description of the copper deposits, the formation will be rather briefly treated. A more detailed account, with fuller discussion of the significance of the deposit, is planned for the forthcoming Ray folio.

The Gila is essentially a fluviolacustrine deposit consisting of coarse, imperfectly rounded or angular rock detritus near the mountains but grading into gypsiferous silts in the central portions of the larger valleys.

The general character of the Gila formation as it occurs within the Globe quadrangle is that of a firm but not hard conglomerate, the material of which ranges in coarseness from boulders or angular masses 8 or 10 feet in diameter to fine sand. As a rule it is roughly stratified, but individual beds show little persistence, layers of conglomerate passing into sand or vice versa. Some of the pebbles are well rounded and probably were derived for the most part from one of the Paleozoic conglomerates, but most of them are subangular or angular, and the formation might in places be termed a sedimentary breccia. Lawson[2] has called such material fanglomerate. Although the Gila conglomerate has in places been subjected to considerable deformation and erosion, it is obviously in the main a deposit laid down in the existing valleys and extends in characteristic long dissected slopes up the flanks of the ranges from which its materials were derived. A typical slope of this kind is that on the northeast versant of the Pinal Range, south of Miami, shown in Plate XXII, *C–D*.

The Gila conglomerate is well exposed underground on the 420-foot and deeper levels of the Miami mine near the No. 4 shaft. Here it consists almost exclusively of fragments of Schultze granite and Pinal schist with varying proportional of sandy matrix. The fragments, which reach 6 feet in diameter, are subangular, and the material as a whole is poorly assorted, large boulders in many places lying next to layers of cross-bedded silt. The bedding, except in the sand layers, is indistinct, although the large schist fragments are generally slabby and lie roughly parallel.

In the Ray quadrangle the Gila conglomerate is well developed and plays a more conspicuous part in the landscape than in the Globe quadrangle. Dissected slopes of the conglomerate in Dripping Spring Valley are shown in Plate IV, and nearer views of the material in Plate XXII, *A* and *B*. In the middle part of this

[1] Ransome, F. L., Geology of the Globe copper district, Ariz.: U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, pp. 47–57, 1903; U. S. Geol. Survey Geol. Atlas, Globe folio (No. 111), pp. 5–6, 1904.

[2] Lawson, A. C., Fanglomerate, a detrital rock at Battle Mountain, Nev. (abstract): Geol. Soc. America Bull., vol. 23, p. 74, 1912; also, The petrographic designation of alluvial-fan formations: California Univ. Dept. Geology Bull., vol. 7, pp. 325–334, 1913.

valley coarse material is in places overlain by brown silts and sandy clays, in part pebble bearing and containing at least one bed of impure diatomaceous earth. These silty beds grade both downward and laterally into the usual coarse angular detritus. They evidently record the former existence of a lake in which the finer materials brought down by torrential streams from the neighboring mountain sides settled quietly to the bottom. Evidence of contemporaneous stream channeling is clearly shown in some exposures of the conglomerate, as may be seen in Plate XXIII. It is not always easy to distinguish such contemporaneous stream cutting from later channeling and filling accomplished by streams during the general dissection of the conglomerate.

South of Ray, along Mineral Creek, the Gila conglomerate is harder than in most other parts of the Ray quadrangle and has weathered into steep bluffs and picturesque rounded towers of which Big Dome (Pl. XXIV, *B*) is a good example. The character of this material is shown in Plates XXIII, *B*, and XXV. Overlying the dacite north of Ray is a coarse, irregularly bedded rubble of dacite, quartzite, and limestone fragments, above which lies about 200 feet of well-stratified tuffaceous beds composed mainly of glassy dacite detritus. This material was presumably washed from the upper part of the dacite flow beneath it. All the conglomerate in this part of the Ray quadrangle contains abundant dacite fragments, and in places, as near Government Spring or Mineral Creek, in the southwest corner of the Globe quadrangle, layers of glassy tuffaceous detritus are interbedded with the coarse conglomerate. The tuffaceous beds, considered by themselves, might be taken as indicative of a continuance of dacitic eruptions during the accumulation of the Gila conglomerate, but it is more accordant with the history of deformation in the region to conclude that those eruptions had ceased and that the particles of glassy dacite were eroded from the solidified lava and swept by streams into depressions where they accumulated, probably in part in short-lived lakes.

Some of the coarsest material noted in the Gila conglomerate is on the east fork of Mineral Creek, near the northern border of the Ray quadrangle. Here one partly rounded mass of granitic rock from the Pinal Range measured about 7 by 10 by 25 feet and was estimated to weigh 300 tons. As a rule, the higher the neighboring mountains and the more massive and resistant their rocks the larger the fragments in the Gila conglomerate.

In the southwestern part of the Ray quadrangle, southwest of Gila River, the Gila formation shows a greater thickness of distinctly bedded strata than in any other locality studied. The general dip is to the east-northeast at about 30°, but along the east side of the older rocks of the Tortilla Range the dip is in places fully 75°.

The beds are of varied composition. Probably the most abundant material is a brownish-gray conglomerate in rather thin beds in which the coarse constituents are angular fragments of andesite, andesitic porphyries, and limestone. Many of these fragments are 2 feet or more in diameter, and some of the masses were observed to lie partly in one bed and partly in another, as if they had been thrown independently into the accumulating material. The matrix of these blocks and imperfectly rounded boulders is a poorly washed brown-gray sand in which grains of minute size are mingled with larger particles and fragments of all sizes up to the blocks mentioned. The material of the sand is partly granitic and partly andesitic. The granitic material probably came from the west or south, and the andesitic material from the east or southeast.

The variety of the conglomerate above described is not very different, so far as material is concerned, from that east of Gila River in the vicinity of Hayden. The conglomerate there also contains much andesitic material but is not so well bedded as that between Branaman station and Hackberry Spring.

Associated with the prevailing variety of sedimentary material between Branaman and Hackberry Spring were observed one bed, about 1 foot thick, of fine-grained creamy-white sandstone, and, a little higher in the series, another thin bed of light-gray tuff. The sandstone consists chiefly of sharply angular particles of quartz with a few minute flakes of brown biotite. The tuff under the microscope shows fragments of pyroxene, feldspars of various kinds, biotite, and bits of andesite or basalt, in a groundmass of partly devitrified glass sherds.

A. STREAM CHANNEL SCOURED IN SANDY FACIES OF GILA CONGLOMERATE AND FILLED WITH COARSER MATERIAL.

Between Erman and Branaman stations on the Arizona Eastern Railroad, Ray quadrangle.

B. CAVERNOUS WEATHERING IN HARD GILA CONGLOMERATE ON MINERAL CREEK, 3 MILES SOUTH OF RAY.

UP MINERAL CREEK ABOUT 3 MILES BELOW RAY, SHOWING BLUFFS AND DOMES OF GILA CONGLOMERATE.

B. NEARER VIEW OF BIG DOME, SEEN IN THE DISTANCE IN *A*.

A pinnacle of hard Gila conglomerate whose top is 447 feet above the stream at its base.

Near Hackberry Spring (see Pl. II) the Gila formation consists of well-bedded coarse sandstone, composed almost entirely of partly rounded granitic crumbs derived from the coarse pre-Cambrian granite of the Tortilla Range. Along the upper, north-south portion of Hackberry Wash the Gila is prevailingly reddish and sandy and occurs in beds for the most part about a foot thick. These beds consist largely of andesitic detritus and contain some fragments of andesite as much as 2 feet across. A view of these beds as exposed on the east side of Hackberry Wash is shown in Plate XXVI, *A*. Stratigraphically under them and lapping up against the Paleozoic rocks to the west (Pl. XXVI, *B*) is fully 100 feet of soft, crumbling brownish-gray sandstone and sandy shale. There is much faulting in this vicinity, and the silty material is probably faulted against the older rocks and is not the real base of the Gila formation. Where the basal part of the formation is exposed, as farther north along the east side of the Tortilla Range, it consists of coarse fragments of obviously local derivation. The brown sand and shale is made up principally of mineral particles derived from the granite of the range.

In the extreme southwest corner of the Ray quadrangle is a synclinal basin of Gila conglomerate surrounded for the most part by hills of pre-Cambrian granite. This basin is drained by the intermittent Ripsey Wash, near the mouth of which, about 3 miles west of Kelvin, the Gila formation may be seen resting on the granite. Here the formation consists of light pinkish-gray tuffaceous-looking beds carrying fragments of granite in a matrix composed largely of volcanic material, apparently dacitic. The beds vary much in thickness, ranging from shaly seams to strata measuring over 6 feet. Other facies appear farther south. Much of the material is a coarse breccia, the beds of which are thick and rather vaguely laminated. Blocks of granite 3 feet in greatest length are embedded in coarse granitic sand or in a matrix of granitic and dacitic débris. In places beds of soft sandstone or fine silt separate the coarser layers.

The beds southwest of Gila River are in part so different from the Gila conglomerate in other parts of the quadrangle and are as a whole so much better stratified that my inclination at first was to regard them as a distinctly older formation, probably having an uncon relation to the Gila. No evidence o formity, however, could be detected, well-bedded material appears to grade and laterally into Gila conglomerat common variety. Evidently the l which deposition took place in the so ern part of the Ray quadrangle wa tionally deep, and rapidly accumulatir fluviatile material graded at times i sediments laid down in comparativ water.

The deformation of these beds is co under "Structure" (pp. 75–80).

The accumulation of the Gila cong is clearly indicative of intensely activ consequent upon the period of vigor ormation that outlined the present m and valleys of the region. As a resu block faulting and earth movements lowed the eruption of the dacite, the n ranges were much higher than at pre the larger or structural valleys much Consequently the stream grades were s the erosive and transporting powers of ning water were far greater than they in the same region. Possibly the great of the mountains was accompanied by precipitation than at present, but the character of the deposit points to a preponderance of mechanical disint over rock decay and to an arid rathe humid climate.

The same indication is afforded by th rence of gypsum associated with the sil of the Gila formation on Salt River the area here specially considered. familiar with the intensive work occ accomplished in a few hours by the fie of local storm water along one of the streamways there appears to be little r to require any great increase in prec to account for the deposition of the C glomerate under the conditions of wast and grade then prevailing. Some there may have been, but not enough the conditions of plant growth, rock gration, erosion, transportation, and de very different in kind from those of t

The thickness of the Gila formatio greatly from place to place, and prol measurement gives the true maximu tween Hackberry Spring and Gila Ri

Branaman station a simple computation, based on the average dip of 30° to 35° and the width of outcrop, gives a thickness of 7,500 to 8,500 feet, say, 8,000 feet. This is on the supposition that the beds near the base of the section continue northeastward under the beds exposed near the river and that there has been no duplication by faulting or folding. It is quite possible that some of the lower beds are of slight areal extent, but any considerable duplication could hardly have escaped notice. The foregoing estimate does not take account of the 3½-mile belt of Gila conglomerate between Branaman station and the Dripping Spring Range to the northeast. Near the river there is certainly several hundred feet of this conglomerate that is stratigraphically higher than the beds southwest of the river. The total thickness of these upper deposits and the extent to which they are underlain by the more regularly bedded material exposed southwest of them could be determined only by boring.

In 1910 some borings were made near Hayden with a view to obtaining a water supply for the reduction works then building. Drill hole No. 1 started at an elevation of 1,950 feet above sea level on the flood plain of the Gila, went through 80 feet of sand and gravel and then through 770 feet of Gila conglomerate, in which it was abandoned. Drill hole No. 2, which was started at an elevation of 2,097 feet in the gulch near the power house, penetrated 920 feet into the conglomerate and was abandoned in that formation. No. 4 shaft of the Miami mine is 710 feet deep, all in Gila conglomerate.

In 1915 a churn-drill hole 20 inches in diameter was begun by the Miami Copper Co. about 1,600 feet east-southeast of No. 4 shaft. It was intended to drill through the conglomerate in order to explore the underlying schist, which was estimated to lie at a depth of about 2,300 feet. The hole attained a depth of 2,050 feet, all in conglomerate, and then had to be abandoned, in October, 1916. The conglomerate apparently is of the same general character from top to bottom of the hole. Probably the drill would have penetrated dacite before reaching the schist.

About a mile southeast of the A shaft of the Old Dominion mine a drill hole in 1915 went through 1,000 feet of Gila conglomerate, which was ascertained at this place to be underlain by quartz diorite (Madera diorite), possibly overthrust material. (See p. 77.)

No identifiable fossil remains were found in the Gila conglomerate of the Globe-Ray area in the course of the investigations upon which this report is based. A few small crumbling particles of bone, however, noted near the head of Dripping Spring Valley, show that the deposit is not wholly devoid of animal remains. The formation has generally been regarded as probably of early Quaternary age. The present investigation has brought out no evidence requiring a revision of this supposition, unless the great thickness and deformation of the beds southwest of Gila River are considered as incompatible with assignment to the youngest of the geologic periods. In 1906 Dr. T. Shields Collins, of Globe, forwarded to the Survey a fossil bone said to have come from the Gila conglomerate near that town. J. W. Gidley, of the National Museum, to whom it was referred for determination, reported that it is the distal half of the right humerus of an extinct species of horse, probably *Equus complicatus*, and is indicative of Pleistocene age.

BASALT.

During the deposition of the Gila conglomerate there were minor outpourings of basalt. The largest body of this rock, a flow from 50 to 150 feet thick, in an area of conglomerate about 5 miles west of Miami, near the western border of the Globe quadrangle, has been fully described in the Globe folio.

RECENT DEPOSITS.

Detrital accumulations younger than the Gila formation and probably referable to the later part of Quaternary time include certain sheets of unconsolidated or only partly consolidated rock waste that have been considerably dissected by the present intermittent streams and now form sloping terraces or low flat-topped ridges. These are particularly well developed in the neighborhood of Ray and are well shown on the geologic map of Ray and vicinity (Pl. XLV). Some rather small remnants of these terraces are shown in Plate XXVII, *A*. More extensive ones may be seen north of Sharkey Gulch, west of Mineral Creek. The material forming the tops of these terraces has been derived from the adjacent hill slopes and merges with the

A. NATURAL EXPOSURE OF THE GILA CONGLOMERATE FORMING BIG DOME.

B. MASS THROWN OUT BY A RAILWAY BLAST NEAR BIG DOME.

Boulders or fragments are quartzite, granite, quartz diorite, limestone, dacite, and diabase.

JSUALLY WELL STRATIFIED AND STEEPLY TILTED MATERIAL PROVISIONALLY INCLUDED WITH THE GILA CONGLOMERATE.

› is near Hackberry Spring, in the southwestern part of the Ray quadrangle. The direction of view is nearly north. The derrick records an attempt to find oil under these beds.

B. MOUTH OF GORGE BELOW HACKBERRY SPRING, LOOKING SOUTHWEST.

era was placed on the bluff shown in *A*. The gorge is cut in steeply upturned Paleozoic beds and diabase; the entrance is in Tornado stone. At the right, just across the gravelly stream bed, and probably faulted down against the limestone, is some of the fine silty *rial described* on page 73 as underlying the beds shown in *A*. It is this silt that appears to have been regarded as possibly oil *ng.*

ordinary stony detritus of those slopes. It represents a series of low-angle confluent alluvial fans formed during a halt in the dissection of the Gila conglomerate. Terraces along Mineral Creek south of Ray (see Pl. XXVII, *B*), on one of which the village of Kelvin is situated, and similar benches and mesas in the Gila conglomerate areas of the Gila and Dripping Spring valleys mark the same and perhaps other steps in the development of the present topography. As these terraces originally had wide ranges of slope and altitude, their close correlation by reference to sea level is impossible.

Lower and younger than the terraces are the flood-plain deposits of the Gila and its principal tributaries. Along the river there are considerable areas of excellent agricultural land, but the tenure of this is uncertain, menace from flood being always imminent. Inundations such as have deposited the silt are no respecters of human occupancy and may destroy in a few hours the labor of years. Near Hayden large areas of ranch land have been utilized by the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. as a dumping ground for mill tailings.

In connection with recent deposits mention may be made of local conglomerates cemented by copper silicate and carbonates that occur along some of the streamways where they pass through areas of copper-bearing rocks. These occur at various elevations up to 50 feet or perhaps more above the present arroyo bottoms. They are stream gravels cemented by the action of cupriferous water that seeps slowly from the adjacent rock, and the process has probably continued up to the present time. These copper-bearing conglomerates may be seen in Copper Canyon, and with the vivid stains on the cliffs probably suggested the name of that ravine.

STRUCTURE.

GENERAL FEATURES.

Some mountains, such as the Appalachians, stand in relief because the neighboring valleys, with which they are in contrast, have been carved by erosion below a surface once broadly coincident with the present ridge crests. Others, such as those in southwestern Idaho and southeastern Oregon, which Russell [1] has described, owe their prominence to direct up relative to the valley floors, and their for have been modified only very slightly by r ning water. Still others, like Mount Shasta California, are mountains of volcanic accu lation, piled above an older surface. actuality few if any mountains belong exc sively to one of the three ideal types. M exhibit some erosional modification, and regards many of them it is difficult or imp sible to decide whether deformation or eros has had the larger share in their developme

As shown in the general description of topography, the Ray-Miami region is ch acterized by ranges trending nearly northwe separated by detritus-laden valleys. T larger differentiation of the surface into rid and troughs or mountains and valleys is a dir result of earth movements. The ranges essentially tectonic features. Erosion, ho ever, has profoundly modified their primit form, and all those details that attract the and are retained by the mind as pictures of highland landscape are the work chiefly streams, for the most part intermittent in th activity. So far as concerns the main vall erosion has been merely incidental to the tensive accumulation of rock waste wash from the neighboring mountain slopes or l been limited to the dissection of the mate thus laid down. The depressions as a wh represent actual deformation of the lit sphere, not a mere carving of its surface.

In a final analysis deformation of ro under stress takes place by fracture or flowa or by some combination of the two process In a broader structural sense and with present consideration of that kind of flow which is associated with the development schistosity or with general recrystallizati rocks may be deformed by folding or by fau ing. In most regions both of these kinds major deformation are exemplified and character of the resultant structure depe upon the relative share of each. In the Ra Miami region folding has played practically part in the development of post-Cambr structure. Faults, on the other hand, are traordinarily numerous, and the characteris structural unit is the tilted fault block. Su folding as has been observed in this region apparent chiefly in the limestones and nowh indicates strong compression, the resulting d rarely exceeding 25°. It is exemplified g

[1] Russell, I. C., Notes on the geology of southwestern Idaho and southeastern Oregon: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 217, pp. 13-17, 1903.

erally by a slight sagging or arching of the strata in some fault block. Where the Gila flows across the Tornado limestone in the southeast corner of the Ray quadrangle the beds form a gently arching anticline with northwesterly axis, exposed for a width of 1¼ miles along the river. The dip is nearly horizontal on the southwest flank, where the limestone passes beneath the Gila conglomerate, and about 30° on the northeast flank, where cut by the river section. Many gentle minor folds are associated with the main anticline.

Although faulting has been the dominant mode of deformation in the region, the mountains, as will presently be shown, are not merely uptilted blocks of the simple Great Basin range type, nor is the evidence for their tectonic origin of the obvious ocular sort that is immediately convincing. Before it is considered the character of the faults in general will be briefly described and the structure of each range will be sketched in outline.

FAULTS.

Nomenclature of faults.—As there has been wide diversity in the use of terms used in descriptions of faulting, clearness can be attained only by an initial explanation of the nomenclature to be followed in this report. All terms relating to faulting will be here used as recommended or defined by the committee on the nomenclature of faults of the Geological Society of America.[1] The application of some of the more important of these terms is illustrated in figure 3.

Evidence of faulting.—In many regions the presence of faults is inferred as the most reasonable way of explaining certain observed structural relations. In the Ray-Miami region the evidence as a rule is of a more direct character. The very topography of the Dripping Spring Range, for example, as stated on page 28, is indicative of intricate faulting. A distant view of the range suggests neither the simplicity of a single homoclinal block[2] nor the linear elements of form that we have learned to associate with mountains of folded strata. A view from any high point over parts of this range or over much of the Globe quadrangle is equally suggestive of dislocation. The Globe report[3] contains the following paragraph:

> If one will stand upon the top of Webster Mountain and look northward or eastward over the confusedly hilly country spread out before him, he will be struck with the apparently chaotic distribution of the various rocks, as indicated by their respective and characteristic tints in the landscape. Here and there patches of limestone gleam white through the thin screen of scanty vegetation, while areas of quartzite are indicated by a reddish color, and masses of diabase by a dull olive tint. The beds show no trace of folding, and the eye seeks in vain for any persistent or regular structure that may account for this rocky patchwork. * * * In traversing this faulted region one steps with bewildering frequency from quartzite to limestone, granite, or diabase, the line of separation being often clearly defined by a fault breccia forming a bold outcrop that may be followed over the country for miles. Probably few equal areas of the earth's surface have been so thoroughly dislocated by an irregular network of normal faults and at the same time exhibit so clearly the details of the fracturing.

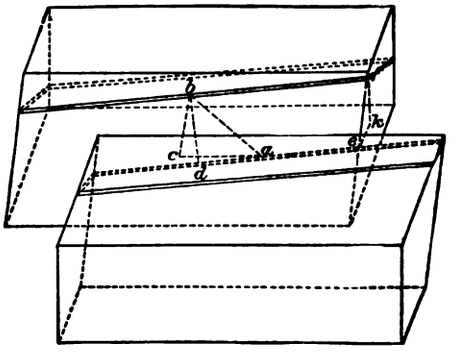


FIGURE 3.—Diagram illustrating terms used in describing faults. The upper and lower surfaces of the block are horizontal; the end faces are vertical and at right angles to the fault strike. *a*, *b*, *c*, and *d* lie in the fault plane; *e*, *f*, and *k* in the end face. Let the point originally adjacent to *a* move to *b*; then *ab*—slip or net slip; *cb*—dip slip; *ac*—strike slip; *bd*—perpendicular slip; *ad*—trace slip; *fk*—throw; *ek*—heave.

When the foregoing was written the Dripping Spring Range in the Ray quadrangle had not been geologically mapped and studied. It displays perhaps still better than any equally large area in the Globe quadrangle the fine-textured fault mosaic characteristic of the region.

Indurated, boldly outcropping fault breccias mark the courses of many faults, particularly those that traverse quartzite or have quartzite in one wall. This brittle but weather-resisting rock is the great breccia maker. Even those faults that, at the surface, pass through other rocks than quartzite, may have quartzitic

[1] Geol. Soc. America Bull., vol. 24, pp. 163–186, 1913.

[2] A homocline is a block of bedded rocks all dipping in the same direction. See Daly, R. A., A geological reconnaissance between Golden and Kamloops, B. C., along the Canadian Pacific Railway: Canada Geol. Survey Mem. 68, p. 53, 1915.

[3] U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, pp. 97–98, 1903.

A. REMNANTS OF AN ALLUVIAL TERRACE ON THE SOUTH SIDE OF COPPER CANYON, NEAR RAY.

The town in the distance is Sonora, the Mexican settlement of the district. Barcelona, the Spanish settlement, and Vitoria, a temporary Apache camp, are shown on the terrace.

B. VIEW SOUTH, DOWN MINERAL CREEK, FROM A POINT ABOUT 3 MILES SOUTH OF RAY.

Shows dissected cut terrace in Gila conglomerate west of the creek. The sharp peak on the right sky line is in the Tortilla Range. Nearly under it, on a terrace between Mineral Creek and the Gila, is the village of Kelvin, once the headquarters of the Ray Copper Mines, Ltd. but now a place of small importance. The railroad built by the present company appears on the east bank of the creek.

A. FAULT IN DRIPPING SPRING RANGE, 2 MILES SOUTHEAST OF DRIPPING SPRING RANCH.

fault plane dips west, away from the observer. The rock on the hanging-wall side is Troy quartzite; on the footwall side, diabase. The diabase has crumbled away, leaving the quartzite as an overhanging scarp on which may be seen the striations produced by movement along the fault.

B. FAULT ON WEST SIDE OF MINERAL CREEK, HALF A MILE SOUTH OF RAY.

Observer is looking south, nearly along the fault. The rock of the footwall, just above the old wagon wheels, is Dripping Spring quartzite. The rock of the hanging wall, on which bushes are growing, is Pinal schist. The schist rests on the younger quartzite, and the fault is of the reverse type.

breccias, the fragments having been derived from some place along the break where the fissure passes through or beside that rock. A number of illustrations of fault breccias were published in the Globe report. Additional views of fault outcrops in the Ray quadrangle are given in Plate XXVIII.

Distribution.—The faults are not evenly distributed over the region here described. They are particularly numerous in the northern part of the Globe quadrangle and in the Dripping Spring Range but are comparatively rare or at least inconspicuous in the main mass of the Pinal Range and in the Mescal Range. These differences will be more fully brought out in describing the structure of each range.

Directions of faulting.—The geologist after mapping the faults in a region studies their directions and tries to determine whether they can be classified into groups, each group characterized by a certain trend or strike. By this means he hopes to get some clue to the relative

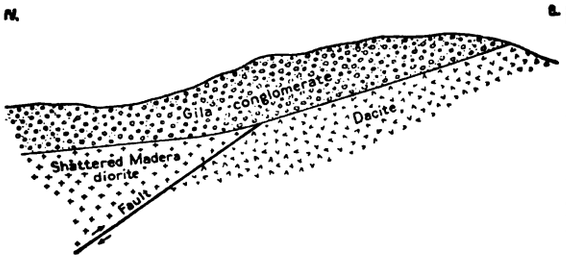


FIGURE 4.—Diagram illustrating thrust of Madera diorite (pre-Cambrian) over dacite (Tertiary) near the Old Dominion mine.

ages of the faults and to the character of the stresses that produced them. Without regard to any possible major fault that may be concealed by the Gila conglomerate, there apparently is no significant preponderance of faults having one direction of trend over those running in other directions. Here and there in the Ray-Miami region some of the principal faults are nearly parallel, but the direction of parallelism at one locality differs from that in another. For example, in the vicinity of Tornado and Tam o' Shanter peaks, in the Dripping Spring Range, the more persistent faults strike about N. 12° W., but at the north end of the same range the locally prominent fissures strike nearly N. 35° E.

Apparently no general and significant grouping of the faults in the Ray-Miami region on the basis of common trends is possible. It follows that if the faults are of distinctly different ages, discrimination must be based on other criteria than that of difference in strike.

Dip.—Of the many faults that have been mapped in the course of the detailed geologic work on the Globe and Ray quadrangles, comparatively few are so exposed as to permit a measurement of the dip of the fault fissure. As a rule the dips are high, mostly over 45°, and probably averaging about 70°.

Kind of movement.—The result of the movement has generally been what is termed a normal fault. To what extent the slipping has been up or down the dip (dip slip) or horizontal (strike slip) is rarely determinable.

In a few places the displacement is of the reverse or overthrust type. One such fault near the Old Dominion mine, near Globe, has been described in another paper.[1] Here a mass of shattered Madera diorite (pre-Cambrian) has been thrust from the southwest over dacite (Tertiary) up a plane of 37°. Only the thin edge of the upthrust block is now in part exposed, the greater part of the mass being buried under the Gila conglomerate, which was deposited after the faulting. The general relations are shown diagrammatically in section in figure 4.

Another reverse fault is recognizable on the west bank of Mineral Creek, about a mile below the town of Ray. The relations here are shown in Plate XXVIII, *B*; the Pinal schist on the right or west has been thrust up over the smooth footwall of Dripping Spring quartzite on the left or east. The dip of this footwall is about 45° W. The throw must be at least 150 feet, for the Pioneer shale has been cut out.

In Elder Gulch, 3 miles northeast of Kelvin, the Tornado limestone rests on pre-Cambrian granite, and the contact dips west at 15° or less. The limestone is disturbed and fissured. Although the younger rock here rests upon the older, it does not appear probable that normal slipping could take place on so low a slope, and the dislocation is supposedly due to thrusting. On the northwest the fault ends against an intrusive mass of quartz diorite, and about a third of a mile away on the southeast it ends against another fault that is apparently of normal type, with downthrow to the east.

Running north from the east side of Tam o' Shanter Peak in the Dripping Spring Range is the outcrop of a fault that appears to record

[1] Ransome, F. L., Geology at Globe, Ariz.: Min. and Sci. Press, Feb. 12, 1910, p. 257.

a thrust of the rocks west of it toward the north and east. The dip of the fault ranges along the strike from 20° to 45°. North of the peak the effect of the fault has been to cause the Troy quartzite to override the Dripping Spring quartzite, the diabase, and perhaps also the Mescal limestone, which does not appear at the surface. The front of the overthrust mass as seen from Dripping Spring Valley forms a rough scarplike outcrop, shown near at hand in Plate XXIX, *A*. A notable feature of this scarp is the unusual quantity of quartzite débris, much of it in huge blocks, that litters the slope in front of it. Evidently this material is residual and has been left by the erosional retreat of the edge of a flat-lying overthrust mass. The material is too abundant to have been derived from the upthrown side of a steep fault scarp. Close inspection of the cliff shows that the Troy quartzite is greatly shattered and jointed (Pl. XXIX, *B*), and at a few places along the base of the cliff are exposed overhanging irregular billowy surfaces of movement. The mass appears to be roughly spoon-shaped and to have been thrust forward to the northeast in the direction of its tip.

The overthrust faults have been described in some detail, not because they are important structural features, but rather because they are exceptional and are of interest in their connection with deformation so preponderantly of another type.

The part played by thrust faulting in any region is likely to be obscure, for unless the thrust plane crops out distinctly the existence of the fault may entirely escape notice. Even if the presence of a fault is known, its structural importance can not always be estimated.

Minor thrust faults are to be expected in a region of normal faulting, for as the blocks wedge together local thrusts are exerted and part of one block may be shoved over another. There is apparently no way of determining whether obscure thrust faults, such as that near the Old Dominion mine (p. 77) which disappears westward under the Gila conglomerate, and the one in the Live Oak ground (pp. 116–119), belong to this group of minor or secondary dislocations.

Such of the faults as are of special interest in connection with the ore deposits are described in the sections on the geology of the Ray and Miami districts.

Amount of displacement.—The throws of the individual faults, exclusive of faults concealed by the Gila conglomerate, consideration of which is for the present postponed, are not as a rule very great. Probably few of them exceed 1,000 feet. Along the west slope of the Dripping Spring Range one of the most persistent faults has been traced from Hackberry Gulch,[1] 2 miles southwest of Troy, nearly to Rustler Gulch, north-northeast of Ray, a distance of over 5 miles. Half a mile south of Rustler Gulch this fault brings Troy quartzite on the east against Pinal schist on the west, indicating a throw of 875 feet. In Susie D. Gulch, southeast of Ray, the same fault brings into juxtaposition the lower part of the Tornado limestone and the Mescal limestone, indicating a throw of 725 feet or more.

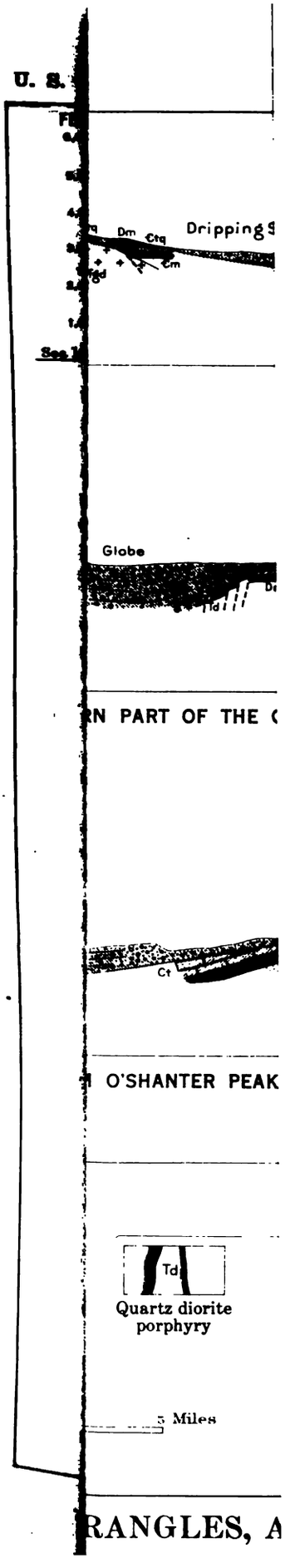
The same strata are brought together half a mile west of Troy Mountain by a nearly north-south fault that crosses the Dripping Spring Range. A mile north of Troy a nearly east-west fault brings the Tornado limestone against the Dripping Spring quartzite, a throw of at least 975 feet, and in the same locality another fault brings the Devonian limestone against the Cambrian Pioneer shale, a throw of 1,100 feet or more. One mile southwest of the London-Arizona mine a north-northwesterly fault has dropped the Tornado limestone against the basal portion of the Troy quartzite, a throw of 725 feet or more. A mile and a quarter north of the same mine the Tornado limestone in contact with the Mescal limestone shows a throw of at least 725 feet. The examples given probably show more than the average displacement of those faults in the region that are not concealed beneath the Gila conglomerate.

Relative ages.—The faults clearly are not all of one age. Many of them, so far as can be determined, do not displace the Gila conglomerate. This appears to be generally true of the faults in the Dripping Spring Range. On the other hand, certain fault fissures north of Ray do out the conglomerate, and some faults in the Tortilla Range southwest of Gila River also appear to displace it. Many faults dis-

[1] Not the same as Hackberry Wash or Hackberry Spring, south of Kelvin.

A. EDGE OF BLOCK OF TROY QUARTZITE OVERTHRUST ON DIABASE AND DRIPPING SPRING QUA NORTH OF TAM O' SHANTER PEAK, RAY QUADRANGLE. LOOKING NORTHWEST.

B. NEARER VIEW IN SAME LOCALITY AS *A*, SHOWING JOINTING IN OVERTHRUST QUAR



RN PART OF THE (

O'SHANTER PEAK

RANGLES, A

the dacite, and from the extent of this
ement it appears probable that a large
the faulting in the region is postdacitic.
ɔw places, however, fault fissures along
in the older rocks, there has been con-
ɔle movement apparently pass under
without any disturbance of that rock.
ɑstances, however, are not numerous.

ʻiing and igneous intrusion.—To what
faulting actually preceded the intrusion
ɔase in Mesozoic time and prepared the
r the great shifting of blocks of strata in
uid magma is unknown. The character
e of the contacts of the diabase with the
ocks suggests, however, that the invasion
magma was facilitated to some extent
vious faulting. Be that as it may, it is
ι that at the time of the intrusion the
particularly those beneath the Troy
ite, were broken in rather extraordinary
ɪ into irregular blocks, and that these,
nore or less movement in the magma,
e fixed as huge inclusions in the solidified
e, as may be well seen in the Mescal
, in the northeast corner of the Ray
ɑngle.

a number of places dikes of diorite
ɣry have been injected along fault
s. This is most clearly shown southwest
ɪy, where the dikes in part follow fault
s and in part fissures of no apparent
ɔement.

ression in topography.—None of the
so far as known, finds superficial ex-
ɔn as a simple unmodified fault scarp.
scarps such as are shown in Plate XXIX,
ɪere and there, but these are due to the
ɪ of the softer rock on one side of the
. The rock which has undergone the
r erosion may or may not be on the
hrown side.

t the steeper faces of some of the ranges
ɔe erosionally modified and in part com-
ault scarps is probable. The extent to
this may be true will be discussed later.
r minor drainage lines the faults appear
ve exercised no direct control, and the
ɪs do not as a rule coincide with lines of
ng. Yet the faulting, by bringing into
ɔosition rocks of diverse behavior under
n, has in an indirect and irregular way
ɪioned much of the topographic detail.
ɪinute and unsystematic character of the
fault dissection is reflected by a correspondingly irregular and intricate topography. The diabase and the granitic rocks are on the whole more readily eroded than the sedimentary rocks, and had the faulting been of such a character as to bring to the surface long belts of these rocks, the drainage would undoubtedly have shown some tendency to conform to their distribution. The existing fault pattern, however, is too patchy, too lacking in linear elements, and too much like a gigantic terrazzo pavement to influence appreciably or persistently the direction of stream erosion. Beyond the fact that a majority of the fault outcrops cross prominent ridges in swales or saddles, topography alone gives little clew to the course of a fault.

Cause of the faulting.—Whatever the causes that led to the extraordinary faulting of the Globe-Ray region, they were probably not local and are not likely to be clearly understood until our knowledge of the geology of Arizona is much more comprehensive and accurate than at present. The outstanding fact is the contrast between the broad, monotonous structural features of the Arizona Plateau and the jumble of jostled fault blocks in the country here described along its southwest border. The faulting is unquestionably connected with the forces and movements that differentiated the Colorado Plateaus province from the basin and range province,[1] and the question of its origin is a broad regional problem. Faulting of the kind described appears to be the result of collapse—of a widespread inability of the deeper rocks of the earth's crust to support their load. As a whole, however, the mountain region of Arizona does not appear to have subsided generally with respect to the plateau. Had it done so its ranges might be expected to contain a large proportion of rocks younger than those exposed in the plateau scarp, and conditions would resemble somewhat those near El Paso, Tex., where, from the precipitous Franklin Mountains, composed of Paleozoic and pre-Cambrian rocks, the eye may range for hundreds of miles into Mexico, where the only rocks visible are Mesozoic or younger. On the contrary, the rocks making up the ranges of the Arizona region, exclusive of Mesozoic and Tertiary igneous rocks, are to a large extent

[1] Preliminary map of the physiographic divisions of the United States: Assoc. Am. Geographers Annals, vol. 6, pl. 1, 1917.

older than those exposed in the bounding cliffs of the plateau. North of Payson and about 75 miles north-northwest of Miami, for example, the plateau surface is the Coconino sandstone (see Pl. XIII, p. 50) and has an elevation, near the brink, of about 8,000 feet. The Pinal Range attains nearly as great an elevation, but its crest is composed of pre-Cambrian rocks. In the Pinal Range, therefore, the pre-Cambrian rocks appear to have been elevated with respect to the same rocks in the plateau. Of course, 75 miles is a long distance, even in Arizona, and it might not be safe to base a conclusion on this one comparison. The inference is in accord, however, with what has been observed elsewhere and at places much nearer the plateau edge, as in the Mazatzal Range and in the Sierra Ancha. In fact, the general impression gained from fairly extensive reconnaissance trips in this part of Arizona is that the pre-Cambrian rocks in the range region stand on the whole rather higher than in the plateau and in places are much higher. If this impression is correct, then it follows that the structural collapse of the range region must have been preceded by an uplift in which the fundamental crystalline rocks were raised above the general level of the corresponding rocks under the plateau.

Notwithstanding the irregular character of the diabase intrusion, the prevalence of the sill form and the general parallelism of intrusive diabase sheets in pre-Cambrian granite with those in the overlying Paleozoic sedimentary rocks are approaches to regularity that would hardly be expected if the rocks at the time of intrusion were greatly faulted and if the sedimentary beds had their present dip. Along the northeast base of the Mescal Range, for example, there is a fairly regular sheet of diabase in pre-Cambrian granite. This sheet dips southwest at about 20°, or approximately at the same angle as the dip of the stratified rocks on El Capitan. (See Pl. II, p. 26.) If these beds were nearly horizontal when the diabase magma was injected, conditions of equal load might have caused the diabase in the granite to follow in places an approximately horizontal plane of intrusion. If, on the other hand, the beds were then inclined 20° it is difficult to see what conditions could have induced the diabase to cut the structureless granite at so nearly the same angle. There appears to be a suggestion here that at the time the diabase was intruded the beds of the Ray-Miami region were nearly horizontal and the region itself was structurally a part of what is now the plateau.

Presumably the extensive faulting that followed the eruption of the dacite in Tertiary time was coincident with part of the structural separation between the plateau and range regions. Whether it initiated this differentiation or merely accentuated a distinction that had already appeared is not known.

THE MOUNTAIN RANGES.

Apache Mountains.—About 4 miles northeast of the area shown on Plate II are the Apache Mountains. These have the usual northwesterly trend of the ranges of the region, and their line is continued northwest of Salt River by the Sierra Ancha. Both ranges are structurally homoclines, with dip to the northeast, and are composed chiefly of Cambrian rocks with intrusive sheets of diabase and diorite porphyry. Between the Apache Mountains and Globe are the relatively low Globe Hills, which are shown in part on Plate II. These consist of Paleozoic and pre-Cambrian rocks ranging from coarse Archean granite at the base to the Tornado limestone at the top. The sedimentary rocks have been invaded by a huge irregular sill of diabase, and all the rocks, including some overlying dacite, have been displaced by numerous faults.

Pinal Range.—The Pinal Range, southwest of the Globe Hills and separated from them by the area of Gila conglomerate traversed by Pinal Creek, is divisible into three portions that, superficially at least, present different tectonic features. The high middle portion of the range and some of the lower ground to the northwest consist of the Pinal schist intricately intruded by the Madera diorite (quartz mica diorite) and other granitic rocks. The quartz diorite in some localities is crowded with inclusions of schist, and the schist in places is cut by countless small offshoots from the main intrusive mass. This pre-Cambrian complex, within the area over which it is now exposed, together with the younger intrusive masses of Schultze granite, Willow Spring granite, and Lost Gulch monzonite, appears to have be-

haved substantially as a unit in the post-Cambrian movements to which the region has been subjected.

North of this division is a part of the range that, as rather inadequately shown on the small scale of Plate II, is elaborately dissected by faults, so that rocks of very different ages from pre-Cambrian granite to Tertiary dacite are brought into juxtaposition in different blocks. The result is a fine-textured fault mosaic such as is very characteristic of the region and is especially well illustrated in the Dripping Spring Range, presently to be described.

Overlapping the middle massive section of the Pinal Range on the southwest and extending southeastward toward Gila River is the third division, sometimes distinguished by a separate name—the Mescal Range. This, as may readily be seen from the cross sections of Plate XXX and from Plate III, is a homocline with dip of 20° to 25° southwesterly. The rocks involved range from pre-Cambrian granitic rocks exposed along the northeast base of the mountains to the Tornado limestone lapping up on their southwest slope. Into these rocks, especially into the quartzites, shale, and limestone of the Apache group, has been intruded in intricate fashion a branching sheet of diabase, within which are included many isolated blocks of the invaded strata.

El Capitan, the culminating summit of the Mescal Range in the Ray quadrangle, presents to the northeast a bold scarplike face (Pls. III and XXX), in which the edges of the southwestward-dipping beds are exposed. Part of the lowland which this peak overlooks to the north is occupied by some of the same rocks of which the main ridge of the Mescal Range is composed, and, like the beds in that ridge, these also dip to the southwest. On the northwest they are faulted down against the schist and Madera diorite of the main Pinal mass. (See Pls. II and XXX.) In all probability another fault, concealed by the Gila conglomerate, bounds them on the southwest and accounts for their present position with reference to the strata of El Capitan.

The second and third divisions of the Pinal Range may be considered broadly as a single structural unit, a homoclinal block.

Dripping Spring Range.—Southwest of the Pinal and Mescal ranges and separated from them by Dripping Spring or Diss Valley is the Dripping Spring R range, the structure of which is generalized on the small scale c is a remarkable example of a fa The fault fissures intersect in all di form an intricate network. Altho parts of the range it is possible the predominance of faults trend one general direction, the fault ne does not appear to be susceptible into groups of fissures classified c of direction or age.

In consequence of the general exposures and the readiness with rule, the different formations ma nized by one familiar with their li major faults are not difficult to de generally be traced for considerabl usually to the point where the fissure passes into rocks of one another fault, or disappears benea conglomerate.

The detailed geologic map o quadrangle, not yet published, sh broad structural features more c the smaller-scale generalized map The part of the range lying east o north-south zone of faulting that east of Tam o' Shanter Peak show progression from younger rocks i to older rocks in the north. In otl the irregularities due to minor fau regarded, this part of the range is a block with general dip to the similar progression and structure i the section of the range lying b Tam o' Shanter Peak fault zone a extending northward past Steaml tain to the Dripping Spring ran south end of this shattered block taceous andesite overlapping the C limestone; at the north end is th Pioneer shale.

Between the fault zone last me the strong north-south fault that a mile west of Troy Mountain is of the range that contains th granodiorite mass of Troy. This se some tendency toward the same dipping homoclinal structure, but larity of the minor faulting and do the structural effects of the

intrusion almost completely mask this suggestion of uniformity.

From Hackberry Gulch, 2 miles southwest of Troy, two conspicuous faults diverge northward. One is the fault already referred to as passing half a mile west of Troy Mountain. The other runs northwestward, passing about three-quarters of a mile east of Ray. Between these faults and stretching beyond their known extent to the north is a section of the range that shows the same stratigraphic descent from the Tornado limestone at its southern tip to the Pinal schist and Pioneer shale on the north. North of Scott Mountain, however, the intrusion of diabase and the numerous minor faults have introduced much structural irregularity.

West of the block just described is a comparatively small section of the range in the vicinity of Ray which has been uplifted relatively to the block east of it some 800 to 900 feet.

About 4 miles north of Ray a north-northeast fault drops the dacite on the northwest against the older rocks on the southeast.

If a simple homoclinal range, tilted, like the Mescal Range, to the southwest, were cut into sections by north-south faults, each section being displaced so as to be from 500 to 1,000 feet lower than its neighbor to the southeast, and if, further, each section were cut by numerous minor faults into a correspondingly numerous set of small blocks which underwent considerable jostling and movement before they came to rest, the resulting structure would be approximately that of the Dripping Spring Range. Whether the movements took place in the order just given is not known and perhaps can never be ascertained.

Tortilla Range.—That part of the Tortilla Range within the Ray quadrangle presents a rather striking difference in structure from the ranges just described. It is in the main a ridge of pre-Cambrian granite cut by various intrusive rocks. At its north end near Ray, where it coalesces with the Dripping Spring Range, it is composed largely of Pinal schist. In the southern part of the Ray quadrangle the granite is flanked on the east by the same Paleozoic beds that are found in the Dripping Spring and Mescal ranges, but in the Tortilla Range these beds have dips of 80° to 90° and consequently appear on the geologic map as inconspicuous narrow bands. These steeply upturned beds are considerably faulted, and at least a part of the faulting appears to have taken place after the deposition of the Gila conglomerate. The conglomerate itself is sharply upturned along the mountain flank, with dips as high as 60°.

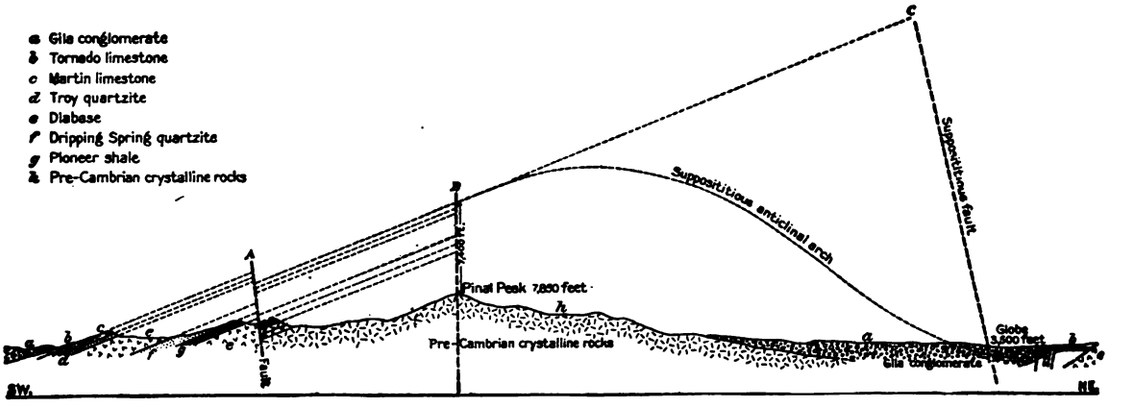


FIGURE 5.—Diagram illustrating structure of the Pinal Range. Horizontal and vertical scales the same.

EVIDENCE THAT THE VALLEYS ARE TECTONIC.—

As appears in the section across the Pinal Range in Plate XXX, the strata on the southwest side of the main pre-Cambrian mass dip regularly to the southwest at 20° to 25°. When these strata are projected upward, as indicated in the accompanying diagram (fig. 5), at the same general dip, with allowance for a fault or intrusion displacement at A, it will be seen that the base of the Pioneer shale, if extended to B, would be about 3,400 feet above the summit of Pinal Peak and the base of the Tornado limestone would be about 7,400 feet

above the same summit. In terms of elevation above sea level the base of the Cambrian would stand at 11,250 feet, where the Pinal Range is now. About 10 miles north-northeast of Pinal Peak and just northeast of the town of Globe, in the Globe Hills, these same Paleozoic rocks appear at altitudes of less than 5,000 feet. Without question these beds were once continuous with those that lap up on the southwest flank of the Pinal Range.

Two hypotheses readily suggest themselves in explanation of the present relation of the beds on the opposite sides of the range. It may be supposed that they swept over the crystalline rocks in a great arch, as indicated in figure 5; or it may be supposed that they continued upward, past the present crest of the range, at approximately the same dip of 20° to 25°, and that on the northeast they were cut off and dropped by a profound fault, a supposition also illustrated diagrammatically in figure 5. In either case, if the full movement indicated, either of folding or of faulting, took place at one time, before erosion could make much impression on the uplift, a range of enormous height must have resulted. In all probability, however, the range never had any such altitude as the diagram shows, but was worn down by erosion during a long period of slow uplift.

There is nothing inherently improbable in the explanation of the present relations by former folding, but this hypothesis has to be considered with reference to other tectonic features of the region. Wherever the structure is exposed to view one of the most notable of such features, as has already been shown, is the practical absence of folding and the extraordinary abundance of faults. On all sides of the main Pinal mass of crystalline rocks faults abound and folds are absent. If the part of the Pinal Range shown in section in Plate XXX is an eroded anticline, then it is a remarkable exception to the general structure of the region. It might be urged that the intricate faulting so characteristic of the Globe and Ray quadrangles is the result of the collapse of just such folds as the one here suggested. If so, the uncovered crystalline rocks of the Pinal Range should show a multitude of intersecting fault fissures, whereas in fact they appear to be unusually free from them.

The second hypothesis, that the present structural relation between the beds on opposite sides of the Pinal Range is the result of faulting, appears to be more in accord with what is known of the general structure, not only of the Globe-Ray region but of a more extensive area of which the two quadrangles mentioned are merely a part. It may well be doubted, however, whether the displacement was effected by a single great fault such as is indicated in the diagram of figure 5. In all probability an area of complex faulting underlies the Gila conglomerate of the valley adjacent to Globe, and the great total displacement, a throw of over 5 miles, was accomplished by slipping along many fractures distributed over a considerable period of time during which erosion actively attacked the mass on the upthrow side of the fault zone.

Similar reasoning to that just employed applies also to the relation between the beds in the Mescal Range and the continuations of these same beds in the Dripping Spring Range. The southwest versant of the Mescal Range is virtually a dip slope, the Tornado limestone disappearing under the Gila conglomerate with a dip of about 20°. If Dripping Spring Valley were a synclinal trough, the Dripping Spring Range should be an anticlinal ridge. The range does not have that character, but as has been shown on page 81, is a much faulted homocline in which the rocks, if they were not so thoroughly faulted, would have a similar attitude to those in the Mescal homocline.

The part of the Tortilla Range within the Ray quadrangle is composed chiefly of pre-Cambrian granite, and there is little to indicate the structural relation of this mass to the adjacent valleys. The nearly vertical attitude of the Paleozoic beds in the southwest corner of the quadrangle, the known presence of considerable faults in the same locality, and the steep upturning of the Gila conglomerate along the eastern flanks of the ridges, are all suggestive of faulting rather than folding as the kind of deformation that brought the range into existence.

In order to establish the truth of the statement that the mountain ranges and principal valleys are tectonic features it is necessary, of course, to prove not only that the mountains owe their structural features mainly to fault-

ing but that the general effect of dislocation has been the elevation of the mountain tracts relatively to the valley tracts. This to some extent has been shown to be probably true for the Pinal Range, There remains for consideration. however, the question, How far can the valleys be accounted for by erosion on the supposition that they are not due to deformation? In other words, Can the tectonic hypothesis be established by the elimination of its only alternative?

If after the region was affected by the last general deformation the land in the areas now corresponding to the valleys were as high as or higher than the land in the areas now corresponding to the mountains and if the valleys had been cut out by erosion, then obviously the valleys should show an intimate and characteristic relation either to the present drainage plan or to some older drainage plan. It is not enough that they should be occupied by streams or by intermittent watercourses. That would follow, no mater what the origin of the valleys. But, with all due regard for differences in the resistance of various rocks to erosion, the valleys, if they were the work of running water, should be roughly proportional in size to the occupying streams and should show the adjustment of shape, width, and depth to the different sections of the stream that is characteristic of a fluvial valley. To pursue this branch of inquiry thoroughly would require the study of a much larger area than that now under consideration, but observation, so far as it has gone, shows that the streams or arroyos are not in close adjustment to the valleys. The Gila, for example, as shown on page 28, breaks across the ranges from one valley to another. Its present course must have been determined when the valleys not only were in existence but were more deeply filled with detritus than they are now. The valley in which the town of Globe lies appears much too large to be the work of Pinal Creek and its tributaries, and has not the shape that might be expected were it of erosional origin. Dripping Spring Valley also appears too large for the intermittent streams by which it is drained.

The valleys are now occupied by the Gila conglomerate and must therefore have been formed before the conglomerate was deposited. This conclusion, on the supposition that the valleys are erosional features, would require a period of intense denudation in pre-Gila time, during which not only were the valleys excavated, but the neighboring mountains were correspondingly worn down. Moreover, the detritus resulting from all this erosion must have been swept completely out of the region, for clearly the excavation of the valleys and the accumulation within them of a vast deposit of gravelly and silty detritus could not go on simultaneously. This removal could have been affected only by a drainage system entirely different from that now existing and under climatic conditions totally unlike those that now prevail. The erosional hypothesis is confronted, moreover, with the difficulty of explaining why, after all this erosion, the process of valley filling should have been begun and so energetically prosecuted and how detritus, so abundant and in part so coarse, could have been supplied from mountains worn down almost to their present heights.

On the other hand, if the valleys are essentially structural features their subsequent history is readily interpreted. Whether the faulting that differentiated mountains from valleys was sudden or took place by successive small slips, the result must have been a pronounced steepening of stream grade, an abundant supply of débris from the uplifted fault blocks, and consequently a rapid accumulation of detritus in the valleys. These valleys, being tectonic, would have no regular gradient from head to outlet, but would in all probability be closed basins in which the sediment-laden storm waters from the mountains would evaporate, or, possibly, in some places, form a lake having an outlet over some low pass in the valley rim. Under such circumstances the Gila formation may have accumulated under climatic conditions very little different from those of to-day.

GEOLOGIC HISTORY.[1]

Long before Cambrian time the Globe-Ray region was part of a sea bottom upon which were accumulating fine grits and silts, probably derived from granitic rocks. The source of these sediments is unknown, and no trace of the ancient rocky floor upon which they were

[1] In the preparation of this section the Globe report (U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12) has been freely drawn upon, much of the material being reproduced verbatim. It is believed that the reader will prefer to have the geologic narrative as complete as possible in this place and that there is no gain in attempting to rephrase those portions of the older report in which no changes are demanded by later observations.

laid down is now visible. In the course of time sedimentation ceased, and the beds were folded and compressed by forces acting in a generally northwest-southeast direction; were intruded by great masses of quartz mica diorite (the Madera diorite); and underwent crystalline metamorphism into the Pinal schist. Later intrusions of granitic rocks followed, and at the end of this period of plutonic eruptive activity the region had risen above the sea and become mountainous. A new physiographic cycle was thus initiated, but it was probably well under way before the constructive processes that have just been outlined were concluded. Before the rocks attained their final elevation erosion was vigorously at work, and upon becoming ascendant it began the actual reduction of the mountainous topography, which it carried successively through the various intermediate stages of the geographic cycle to the final one of the nearly featureless worn-down plain of old age—a peneplain.

So much, in brief, of pre-Cambrian history is decipherable from the character, structure, and texture of the older rocks. The cycle was run, and the beginning of Cambrian time was marked by subsidence and a fresh advance of the sea over what had so long been dry land. The sea as it swept over the land found it littered in part with fragments of quartz weathered out from veins in the schists and granitic rocks, and with smaller particles of feldspar and quartz derived from the disintegration of the granitic masses. The existence of particles of feldspar that have remained fairly fresh to the present time appears to afford some indication that the Cambrian climate was not conducive to soil formation or to abundant vegetation. These materials were slightly reworked by the waves into the Scanlan conglomerate, the remnants of which are now usually found resting upon the weathered and reddened surface of the Madera diorite and the granites, here and there separated from the sound rock by several feet of pre-Cambrian granitic saprolite (disintegrated rock in place). The Scanlan conglomerate, or its equivalent, covered the Pinal schist as well as the plutonic rocks. It appears that the region was submerged too rapidly to permit any considerable rounding of the pebbles by wave action or much transportation of material by littoral currents—processes both of which are favored by stability of shore line. The lack of such evidence of long-continued shore action shows that the floor the Cambrian sediments were depc the main due to subaerial erosion marine planation.

Either there were valleys in the c as much as 200 feet in depth or the sided unevenly to an equal exten Apache Mountains, northeast of interval between the pre-Cambria and the base of the Pioneer sha occupied by 1 to 6 feet of Scanlañ cc is filled by some 200 feet of hard ai arkose quartzite.

The Pioneer shale, overlying the S glomerate and the lower quartz Apache Mountains, records the a of sandy silt in shallow water. T of these sediments was in part felc probably derived from an adjacen composed largely of granitoid rock those occurring in the Pinal Mou though there is no direct proof th of these mountains themselves w to the general level of the peneplain by the Cambrian sediments, yet it probable that they were and that t elevation and the stripping of the cover are due to later moveme erosion. It is not likely that there such sharp and local exception to unevenness of what must have l time an extensive peneplain.

The deposition of the Pioneer sh lowed by that of the Barnes co The origin of this conglomerate, its well-rounded pebbles, mostly qu trasts so strikingly with the reddish beneath it, is a puzzling problem any apparent unconformity, the fin ited in quiet waters was succeede material that must have been laid very different conditions of erosion sition. Such coarse material implic of strong currents and perhaps of it is difficult to understand how i cumstances the underlying silt escaped considerable erosion. The the conglomerate appear to have c from pre-Cambrian quartzites now the Sierra Ancha and Mazatzal Ra north of the region here described. however, shows abundant feldspath such as might have been supplied b unsubmerged area of the same pr

granitic rocks as are now exposed in the Globe-Ray region. On the whole, the evidence, though far from conclusive, suggests that the Barnes conglomerate is a delta deposit, the work of streams rather than of waves.

Succeeding the deposition of the Barnes conglomerate came the accumulation of quartzose sands now represented by the Dripping Spring quartzite. The thin, somewhat shaly beds near the top of this formation show fossil worm casts or filled borings, ripple marks, and sun cracks. The quartzite was thus, at least in part, laid down in shallow water, and the sandy mud was at times exposed to the air and sun. It also is tentatively regarded as a delta deposit.

The thin-bedded impure dolomitic Mescal limestone, which overlies the Dripping Spring quartzite, marks a decided change in sedimentation. No fossils have been found in this limestone, but it probably is marine and was laid down in shallow water.

The next event in Cambrian time was the eruption of a flow of basalt. Although this flow has nowhere been observed to be much over 100 feet thick, it once covered an area of at least 500 square miles. Whether it spread over a sea bottom or was erupted on land is not known, but the extent and regularity of the flow, taken in connection with its relation to the beds below it, show that the surface covered by it had undergone little if any erosion.

After the eruption of the basalt, which has a vesicular upper surface, began the accumulation of the sandy and pebbly sediments now consolidated as the Troy quartzite. The abundant layers of pebbles and the conspicuous cross-bedding of this quartzite are suggestive of a return, during its deposition, to deltaic conditions. The upper beds, however, show lithologic gradation into the Martin limestone, which is considered to be Devonian and is unquestionably marine, as shown by its fossils.

Up to the beginning of the deposition of the Martin limestone the Paleozoic era had been marked by the preponderance of siliceous sediments indicative on the whole of shallow water or alternating land and water. From that point on marine conditions, with apparently increasing depth of water, prevailed.

The geologic record of the region studied is silent as regards Ordovician and Silurian time. No strata of these ages have been recognized, nor, on the other hand, has any unconformity been certainly detected between the supposed Cambrian and the known Devonian, to account for their apparent absence.

Walcott[1] long ago called attention to the existence of an unconformity between the Cambrian and Devonian beds in the Grand Canyon and recently L. F. Noble,[2] as a result of detailed stratigraphic studies not yet published, has obtained proof that there is also an unconformity between the Devonian Temple Butte limestone and the overlying Carboniferous (Mississippian) Redwall limestone. It is possible that in spite of the apparently unbroken sequence of beds from the base of the Cambrian to the Devonian there may be an undetected unconformity in the Globe-Ray region. Another possibility is suggested by the fact that approximately the lower half of the Martin limestone and all of the supposed Cambrian are unfossiliferous. Consequently some part of these unfossiliferous beds may prove to be Ordovician or Silurian. In the absence of any paleontologic evidence it has seemed better to adopt the provisional classification employed in this report than to make an arbitrary assignment of certain portions of the stratigraphic series to the two geologic periods that apparently lack representation.

On the assumption that the beginning of deposition of the Martin limestone marked the beginning of Devonian time, the lower beds, consisting in part of calcareous grits, show a passage from shallow water in which terrigenous sediments could accumulate to deeper water in which limestone was deposited.

From Devonian time well into the upper Carboniferous (Pennsylvanian) the region was covered by a sea abounding in animal life and depositing abundant limestone. No unconformity has been found in the Tornado limestone, which carries Mississippian and Pennsylvanian fossils. From time to time during the accumulation of the limestone there were slight incursions of land-derived sediment, and on parts of the sea floor layers of siliceous conglomerates were intercalated in the limestone series. The mass of these layers is unimportant, but they are significant in showing that this part of the Carboniferous sea was probably

[1] Walcott, C. D., Pre-Carboniferous strata in the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, Ariz.: Am. Jour. Sci., 3d ser., vol. 26, p. 438, 1883.

[2] Personal communication.

neither very deep nor far distant from a land mass.

The Pennsylvanian limestone is the latest Paleozoic deposit of which the region preserves any record. If marine conditions continued into the Permian the deposits of that period must have been wholly removed before the strata were broken up and invaded by diabase. Had Permian beds been involved in that structural revolution, some remnants of them would probably have been preserved in the resulting intricate lithologic mosaic.

There are no available means of determining whether or not the region became land and was eroded before the diabase intrusion. We know only that the intrusion with its associated faulting occurred after the accumulation of the Tornado limestone and has left unmistakable record of its structural importance. The region was presumably elevated above sea level at the end of the Carboniferous and subjected to erosion. It was extensively dissected, probably in Mesozoic time, by numerous faults, which appear to have been normal in character, to be usually of moderate throw, and to have had generally northwest and northeast trends. There is ground for supposing that the crystalline massif of the Pinal Mountains escaped much of the intensity of this faulting, as it did that of a later period. The dislocations were followed or accompanied by the intrusion of an enormous quantity of molten diabase magma into the rocks of the region, particularly into those most cut by the faults. If present exposures can be taken as generally indicative of the original proportions, it appears that the intrusive rock fully equaled if it did not considerably exceed in volume the stratified rocks. As the latter were not fused at any point now exposed to observation, it is concluded that room for this great addition of material was effected by mechanical displacement. The dominant form taken by the diabase was that of the intrusive sheet or sill, and had the region been free from faults these sills would probably have been fairly regular, resembling those occurring in the less faulted portions of the general region such, for example, as are well exposed in the canyon of Salt River just below its junction with Tonto Creek or in the Sierra Ancha. As it was, however, the diabase not o
tween the beds as sills o
found in the faulted ro
opportunity for expans
fault fissures and shove
of ruptured strata bo
them so that they becan
inclusions in a great n
All the observed phen
the faulting and intrusi
general geologic conside
ceding pages, indicate
place comparatively n
contact metamorphism
is generally slight, and
intrusive rock are com
tacts. The manner in
strata were displaced in
under no great load, an
volume resulting from
diabase must have produ
elevation of the surfac
region. It would seem
and intrusion were so
so slight a depth at lea
must have found its w
been erupted as bas
festation of volcanic
existed has, however, s
erosion.

After the diabase int
ing probably gained in
As pointed out on page
mined whether the ande
which have left their
eastern part of the Ray
region south of Gila Riv
the intrusion of the d
rocks are associated
Cretaceous or early T
believed to be younger t
part of the geologic h
and much more light w
on it when detailed st
region south and east
Globe and Ray quadr
likely that during lat
Tertiary time the regio
went many unrecorded
have been covered by v
ments that were afte
To this obscure time,

eruption, apparently belongs the irruption of the quartz diorite, the Schultze granite, the granodiorite at Troy, the quartz monzonite porphyry of the Ray district, and the related granitic monzonite and dioritic porphyries of the region. The intrusion of these rocks was probably accompanied and followed by faulting and was the immediate cause of ore deposition.

With the cessation of igneous intrusion, at a time which can not be definitely fixed from present information but which is provisionally considered as coinciding with the earlier or middle part of the Tertiary, the region, characterized by a diversified topography, was apparently dry land and undergoing erosion. Although the surface was probably less rugged, the general conditions as regards climate and erosional activity appear to have been not greatly different from those of the present day. As shown by the accumulation of the Whitetail formation, coarse, rather angular detritus was washed down the slopes and deposited in the more open valleys and gulches. It was during this period of erosion and waste accumulation that most of the enrichment of the Ray and Miami copper deposits is believed to have taken place.

Over this uneven surface, with its hollows partly filled with the Whitetail formation, was poured, probably in early or middle Tertiary time, an extensive flow of dacite. The greater part of the region here described appears to have been covered by this lava, which issued from a vent or vents as yet undiscovered. As the Whitetail formation in places shows rude stratification and the massive dacite in some localities is underlain by beds of dacite tuff, it is probable that the region contained transient bodies of water, probably in consequence of the disturbance of the drainage by faulting before and during the volcanic activity.

Following closely after the dacite eruption, and possibly as a consequence of it, came the great faulting to which are chiefly due the present structure and less directly the topography of the region. The character of this faulting has been described on pages 76–80. By it much of the country, especially the Dripping Spring Range, was shattered to an extent very imperfectly represented by the great number of small fault blocks outlined on the small-scale geologic map of Plate II or on Plate XLV.

In the absence of any satisfactory evidence for connecting with the recognized geologic epochs the events which took place in this district after the Carboniferous period, the postdacitic faulting is rather arbitrarily considered as ending the Tertiary. The provisional nature of this and other post-Carboniferous correlations in this region should not be forgotten. They may be considerably modified when the present geologic work is supplemented and extended by the study of a broader area. The divisions recognized appear to be distinct chapters in the local physical history. They may not, however, be inserted at the correct places in the larger volume of the geologic story of the earth.

The Quaternary was begun by a vigorous erosion of the complex lithologic mosaic resulting from the superposition of the postdacitic shattering upon an earlier structure that was already complex. Great quantities of coarse, rocky detritus were washed down the slopes and deposited as the Gila formation in valleys partly, at least, of structural origin. It has already been shown that the larger conglomerate-filled valleys probably owe their original depression to faulting.

The character of the Gila formation indicates that the climatic conditions of the early Quaternary were not very unlike those of to-day. Prevailing aridity and dominance of mechanical disintegration over rock decay were prominent features, and the precipitation apparently occurred in violent downpours of short duration.

There has been at least one eruption of basalt during the Quaternary period, as shown by the flow intercalated in the Gila formation south of Gold Gulch, in the northwestern part of the Globe quadrangle, and by smaller masses in the western part of the same quadrangle. The basalt apparently issued from more than one small vent, and its present distribution is not entirely understood.

The early Quaternary erosion that supplied the materials for the Gila formation undoubtedly effected pronounced changes in the topography, but it usually is difficult or impossible to distinguish between such changes and those brought about in late Quaternary time.

More or less faulting has continued throughout the Quaternary, and these later dislocations have had a recognizable effect upon the structure, as shown by the shapes and distribution of the areas of Gila conglomerate.

In late Quaternary time erosion has been active over the whole region, reducing the mountains and dissecting the Gila conglomerate. In some parts of the region, as near Hutton Peak and Needle Mountain, this later degradation appears to have been exceptionally active and has left fragments of the Gila formation, originally a valley deposit, upon the summits of ridges and peaks. Within many areas of conglomerate, however, the present intermittent streams have merely effected an intricate dissection and sculpturing, without exposing the base of the formation save near its margins. This trenching was locally accompanied by the cutting of stream terraces, best seen in the Ray district and on Bloody Tanks Wash in the Globe quadrangle.

PURPOSE OF CHAPTER.

Although at first thought it might be supposed that the discussion of the geologic details of the two districts described should, in accordance with logical order, immediately follow the account of the general geology of the region, it will soon be apparent that an understanding of local geologic relations requires some knowledge of the mine workings. This supplies such justification as may be necessary for the present arrangement.

It is not to be expected that a geologic report should particularly concern itself with the financial and technical problems that are being solved in the mining of disseminated copper ores. Nevertheless, descriptions of the deposits themselves are likely to be more readily comprehended if introduced by a concise account of property boundaries, company organization, underground workings, and general mining methods. The present chapter is intended to give the reader such a preliminary survey of the local industry from its practical side as may enable him to realize the industrial importance of the deposits, to understand the general mode of their exploitation, and to follow readily subsequent descriptions in which there will of necessity be reference to the various companies by name and to their respective mining operations. Details of mining or milling technique and of mechanical equipment will be omitted or will receive but brief mention.

MIAMI DISTRICT.

MINING COMPANIES AND CLAIM GROUPS.

The ore bodies of the Miami district, so far as they are at present known, are confined to a rather irregular east-west ridge that separates Webster Gulch on the north from Liveoak Gulch on the south. This may conveniently be referred to as Inspiration Ridge, from the mine of that name. The average breadth of the ridge is about 1 mile, and its height above the bottoms of the gulches mentioned ranges from 400 to 600 feet. The ore bodies lie on an arc, concave to the south, of a horizontal circle of about 1½-mile radius. This curve in general coincides with the crest line of the ridge, but at its west end it sweeps southward toward Liveoak Gulch. The total length of the known ore belt, or bow, as it may be suggestively called, is 2 miles, and its greatest breadth, near the middle of the curve, is about 1,500 feet.

The situations of the principal claim groups with reference to each other and to the ore bow may be seen from figure 6, or in greater detail from Plate XXXI.

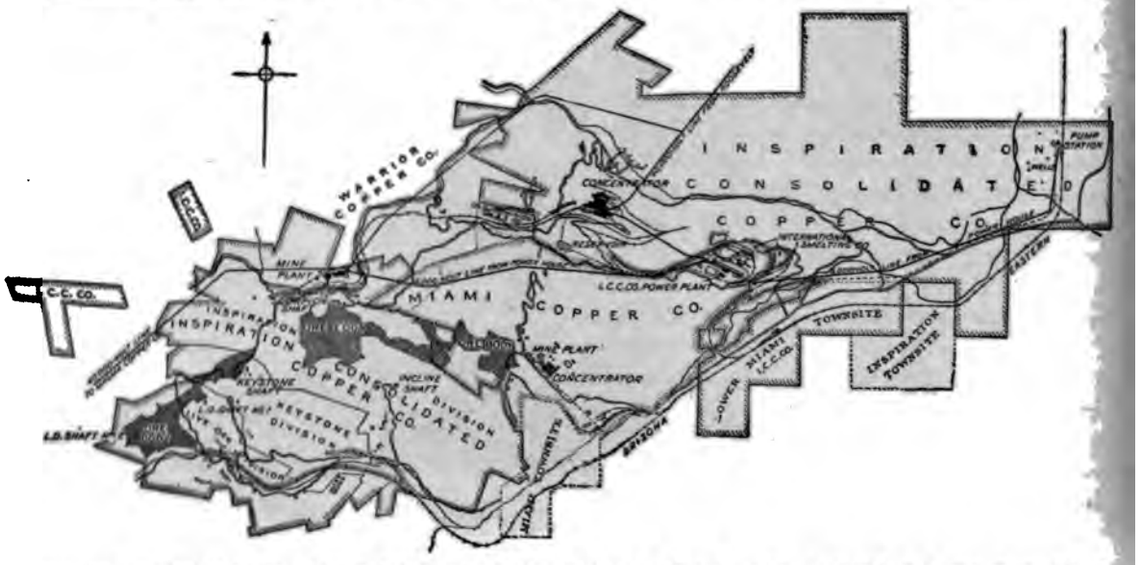


FIGURE 6.—General plan of land ownership, ore bodies, and reduction works in the Miami district. Reduced from a map prepared by the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co. in 1916. Scale approximately 4,300 feet to the inch.

IN THE MI

At the eastern tip of the bow is the ground of the Miami Copper Co.,[1] much of which lies east of the area shown in Plate XXXI.

This company, organized under the laws of Delaware, is capitalized at $4,000,000, with 800,000 shares at $5 par value. It is controlled by the General Development Co., or, as it is commonly expressed, by the "Lewisohn interests." The Miami Copper Co. owns over 1,000 acres, of which from 200 to 300 acres is held as known or prospective mining ground, the remainder being ranch land for water supply and land for storage of tailings. The total expenditure in preparation for mining and milling has been given as $4,157,000.[2] At the end of 1918 the company had produced 312,003,720 pounds of refined copper and had paid dividends amounting to $19,595,043.75—an achievement that speaks for itself.

Directly west of the Miami ground is the Inspiration group of the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co. The Inspiration Copper Co., organized in 1908 under the laws of Maine, was capitalized at $10,000,000 with shares of $10 par value. The company owned the original Inspiration group, covering about 546 acres, with a ranch on Pinal Creek. Late in 1911 this company, after having acquired the Cordova group, which lies south of the Miami group, was consolidated with the Live Oak Copper Co., and soon afterward bought additional ground in Webster Gulch for railway and milling purposes. The Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co., also a Maine corporation, is capitalized at $30,000,000 with 1,500,000 shares of the par value $20. As given in the company's annual report for 1916, the distribution of these shares was as follows:

	Shares.
Issued and outstanding	1,181,967
Unissued	318,033
	1,500,000

[1] For details of organization, property, equipment, and methods of mining, see annual reports of the Miami Copper Co.; also the following papers:

Stevens, H. J., Copper Handbook, 1910–11, pp. 1158–1162, 1911.

Channing, J. P., The Miami mill: Min. and Met. Soc. America Bull., vol. 4, pp. 86–88, 1911.

Tolman, C. J., jr., The Miami-Inspiration ore zones: Min. and Sci. Press, Nov. 13, 1909, pp. 646–658.

Bowen, H. P., Data on Miami churn drilling: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 97, pp. 902–903, 1914; Engineering notes and methods at Miami: Idem, vol. 100, pp. 15–17, 1915.

Scott, D. B., Stoping methods of Miami Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 137–153, 1917.

Deane, E. G., The block method of top slicing of the Miami Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 240–244, 1917.

[2] Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 95, p. 1102, 1913

West of the Inspiration group on the ore bo is the Keystone group, 243 acres, former owned by the New Keystone Copper Co., o ganized under the laws of Delaware with a authorized capital of $3,000,000 in shares of $ par value. Early in 1915 the New Keysto property was purchased by the Inspiratio Consolidated Copper Co. for $795,940, payab in shares of Inspiration stock at $20 a share.

Finally, at the west tip of the ore bow, as present determined, is the Live Oak group about 200 acres, which, as previously me tioned, is also now the property of the Inspir tion Consolidated Copper Co.

Both the Keystone and Live Oak groups pr duced considerable chrysocolla ore from vei in granite porphyry before the importance the disseminated ore was realized.

The Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co. lands were classified by the company in its 191 report as follows:

	Acre
Mining lands	1,8
Lands for mill site, tailings disposal, water-supply, etc.	2,3
	4,2

At the end of 1918 the Inspiration Co. had pr duced 319,946,970 pounds of copper and ha paid dividends amounting to $27,955,014.5

West of the Live Oak group lies the Barne group, 450 acres, owned by the Barney Copp Co., organized under the laws of Arizona wit an authorized capital of $5,000,000 in shares $5 par value. Considerable prospecting h been done on this group, but the drill hol have not yet shown the presence of ore in con mercial quantities. Similar statements migh be made with reference to the Montezum group, southwest of the Live Oak group, whic has been prospected by the Southwester Miami Development Co.; to the Schultze grou still farther southwest, explored by the Sout Live Oak Development Co.; and to the Needl group, which partly incloses the west end the Barney group. North of the Miami an Inspiration groups are the large holdings of th Warrior Copper Co.,[3] originally embracing 1,15 acres, in two main groups, of which a pa only of the southern (Black Warrior) group shown in figure 6 and Plate XXXI. Th ground has produced large quantities of or

[3] See Stevens, H. J., Copper Handbook, 1910–11, pp. 1799–1801, 19 for details.

chiefly chrysocolla, from the Montgomery and Dadeville claims, but disseminated sulphide ore has not been found in workable quantity, although it should be added that the ground has not been thoroughly explored.

A considerable part of the land in the northeastern part of the Black Warrior group, near the mouth of Webster Gulch, was purchased by the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co. for its concentrator site. The same company acquired also the Little Miami group, north of the Miami group.

Sampling is a far more important matter in connection with low-grade disseminated ores than in ore of higher tenor with more definite limits. In all the mines in the Miami district the sampling is kept close up to the working faces. All drifts, crosscuts, and raises within the general ore zone are sampled at intervals of 5 feet, and the assay results are entered on detailed assay maps. A portion of such an assay map, showing the transition from ore to slightly enriched sulphides, is reproduced as figure 7.

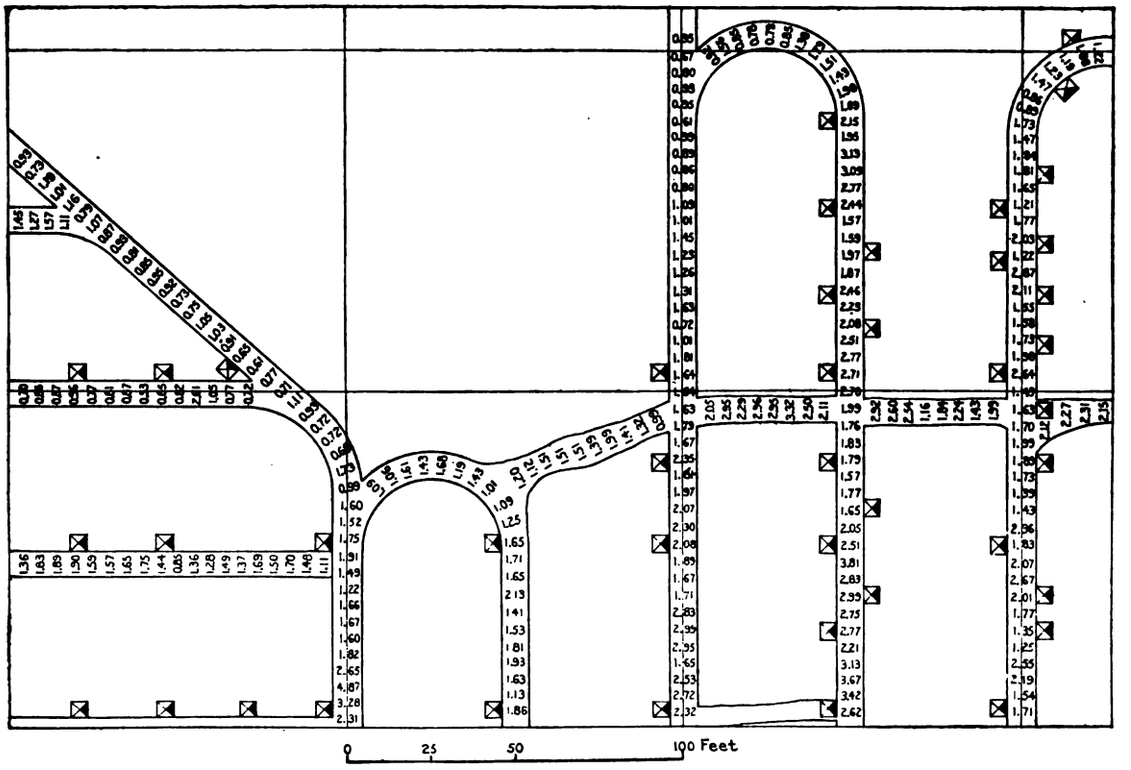


FIGURE 7.—Portion of an assay level map of one of the mines in the Miami district, showing method of recording assays.

UNDERGROUND DEVELOPMENT.

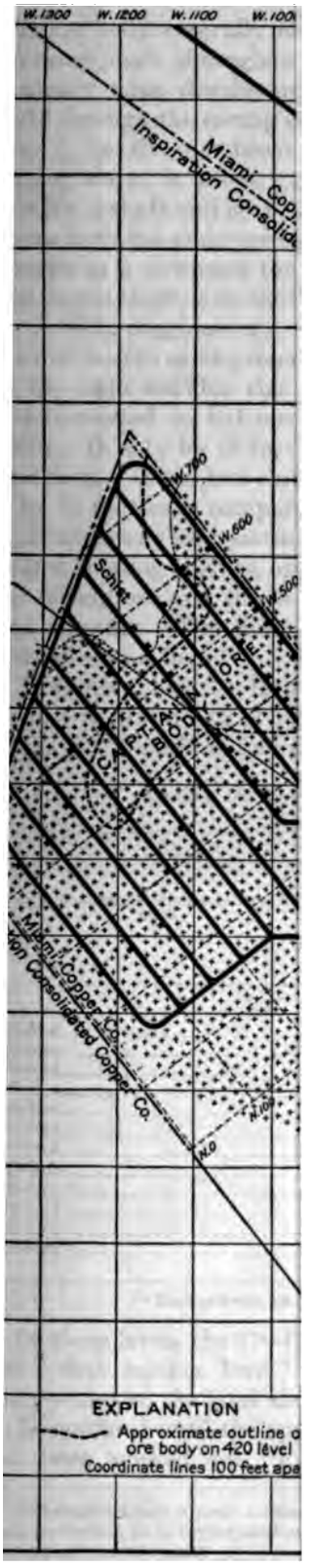
GENERAL CHARACTER.

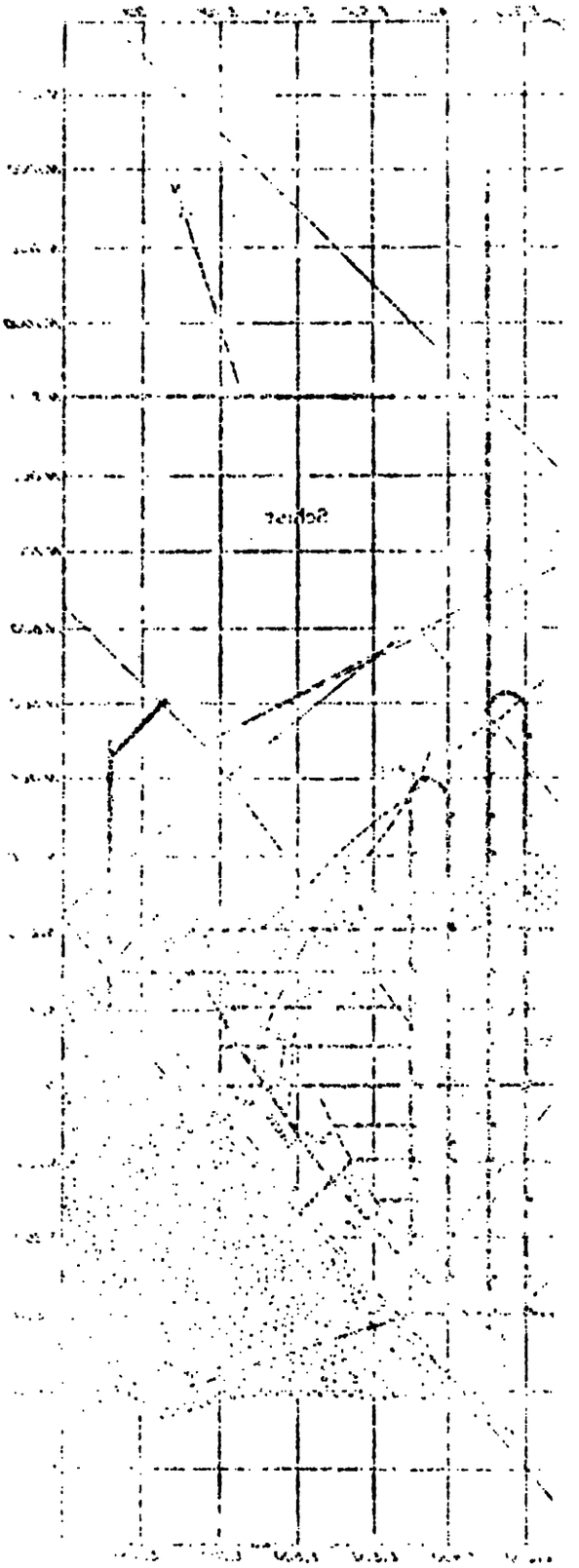
Work underground in the Miami district proceeds with such rapidity that any detailed description of mine workings becomes obsolete before it can be published. Partly on this account and partly for the reason that in mining for disseminated ore the levels are laid out as vertically superposed rectangular lattices which, as displayed on a map, have less geologic significance than levels driven along a lode, the descriptions that follow, both of the mines at Miami and of those at Ray, will be of a brief and general character.

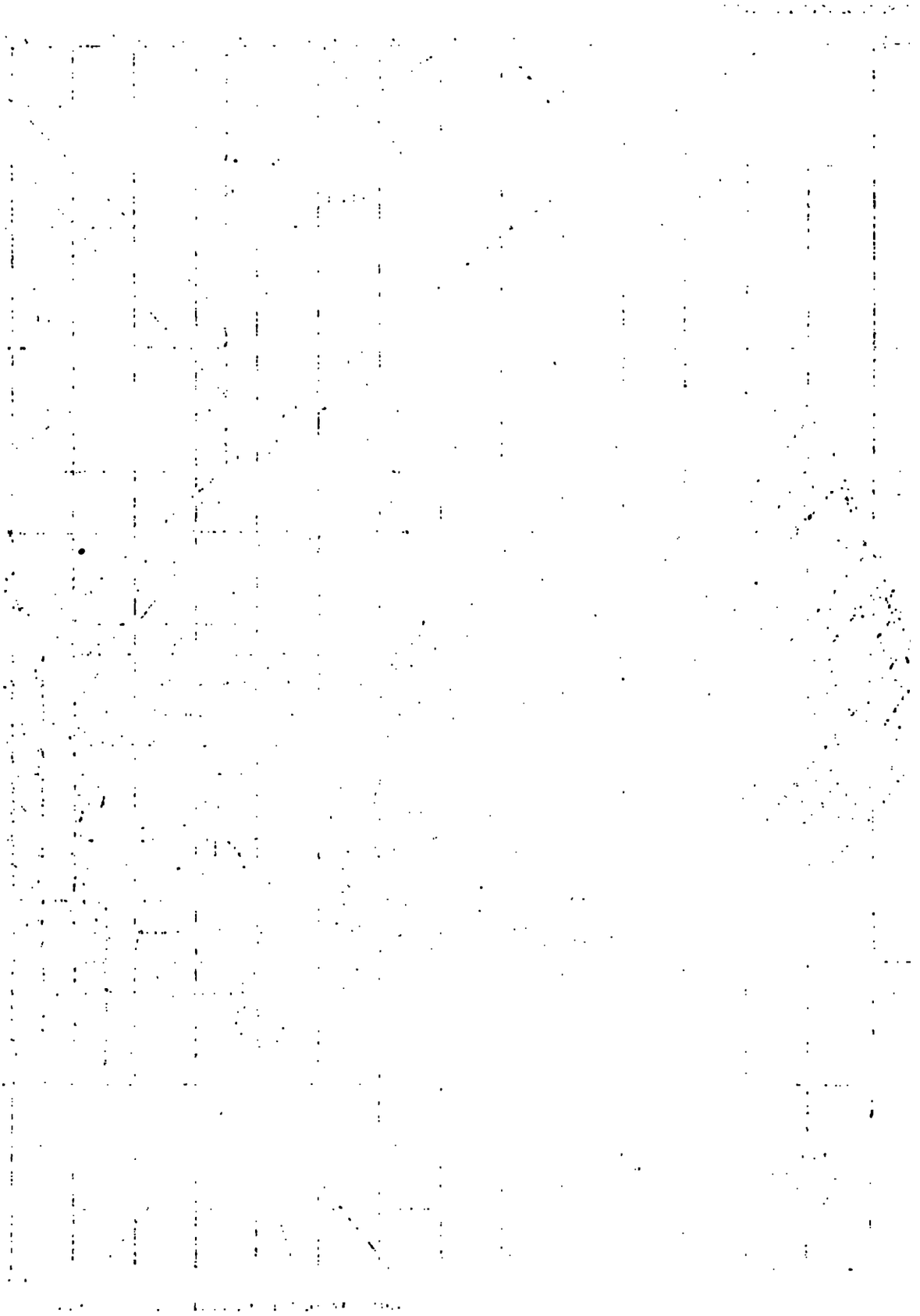
MIAMI MINE.

The Miami ore body was discovered and its general extent determined by the ordinary mining methods of sinking, drifting, and crosscutting. Afterward, however, this work was supplemented and the range of exploration extended by the use of churn drills.

There are four shafts. The No. 1 shaft, situated on the Captain claim, proved to be about 450 feet southwest of the main ore body. It was extended in 1913 to the 420-foot level and is used for men and supplies. Shaft No. 2, 720 feet deep, is on the Red Rock claim, 850 feet northeast of the No. 1 shaft. It penetrated


W. 1300
W. 1200
W. 1100
Miami Copper Co.
Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.
W. 700
W. 600
W. 500
Schist
Q
R
EXPLANATION
Approximate outline of ore body on 420 level
Coordinate lines 100 feet apart





the ore body centrally and was the principal working shaft throughout the period of preliminary mine development, but was lost in 1913 through the caving of the ground. Shaft No. 3, in the northeast corner of the Red Spring claim, is about 2,200 feet northeast of the No. 2 shaft and is approximately 1,500 feet away from the main ore body. It is not in use except as a downcast for ventilation. No. 4, the largest shaft, is on the St. Johns No. 1 claim, in the Gila conglomerate, and is about 450 feet east of the ore as at present blocked out. This is the main working shaft, through which all ore is hoisted in balanced 7½-ton Kimberley skips. It is 12 by 16 feet in the clear and 710 feet deep. It has two skip compartments, one 5 by 11 foot cage compartment, and one pipe and ladderway compartment. There are two geared hoisting engines, operated by steam, one for raising ore and the other for moving men and supplies. The hoisting capacity is 500 tons of ore an hour.[1]

The mine has 12 levels, designated with respect to the depth of each below the collar of the No. 2 shaft as follows:

Levels of the Miami mine.

Designation and depth below collar of No. 2 shaft.	Distance to shaft station next above.	Approximate elevation above sea level, with collar of No. 2 shaft taken as 3,730 feet.
	Feet.	*Feet.*
220-foot	220	3,510
245-foot	25	3,485
270-foot	25	3,460
295-foot	25	3,435
320-foot	25	3,410
345-foot	25	3,385
370-foot	25	3,360
395-foot	25	3,335
420-foot[a]	25	3,310
470-foot	50	3,260
570-foot[a]	100	3,160
720-foot[a]	150	3,010

[a] Haulage levels, 150 feet apart.

Of these levels the 370-foot is known also as the "first mining level" for the main ore body—that is, the level above which stoping is to be confined until the upper part of the mine has been worked out. For the Captain ore body, the 245 is the "first min levels above the 370 are refer mining levels." The 420-f XXXII) is a tramming level, all the ore from the levels ab the shaft in trains drawn by tives. In the northwestern a portions of the mine the 395 sublevel, from which is control of ore from the stopes into th ets that deliver to the tramm 570 and 720 levels will in turn levels for the deeper stages o ore is hauled to the shaft in tr 3½-ton cars drawn by 6-ton tives. The tracks are 2-foot 45-pound rails. The total leng run to the end of 1916 was The mine is ventilated by me each with a capacity of 60,000

The arbitrarily assumed "no ami system of mine coordinat 18° 1′ west of true north. In t and southwestern parts of the cipal tramming drifts run pa stopes, whereas in the Captai the Ray mines, they are at them. The general plan of th of a rectangular lattice with feet. In other words, on each blocked out in 50-foot squares. drift intersections connect each above and below.

West of the main Miami o northwestern part of the Ca what is known as the Captain is really the extension eastw ground of the Inspiration ore b on Plate XXXI a connection tween the Captain ore body Miami ore body, the slender ne material is partly oxidized and doubtfully classed as ore. F purposes the two ore bodies in are distinct, drifts from one to through barren ground.

The Captain levels are at 80 245, 270, 345, 370, 395, and 42 collar of No. 2 shaft. The Ca are laid out on a separate coo of which the "north" is 33° north. In other words, the n

[1] For technical details of shaft, hoisting equipment, mill and power plant, see Stevens, H. J., Copper Handbook, 1911-12, pp. 1159-1162, and the company's annual reports.

drifts in the Captain workings make an angle of nearly 51° with the north and south drifts of the main Miami workings. This difference and the fact that in the Miami mine "north" may mean true north, magnetic north, N. 18° W., or N. 33° 58′ E. ("Captain north") are rather confusing to anyone not thoroughly familiar with the mine maps and with local usage.

The upper surface of the Miami main ore body was not flat but, as may be seen from

areas inclosed by the corres
of figure 8. The 420-foot an
connect with the No. 4 shaft,
level with the No. 3 shaft. T
also connects with the No. 1 s

The Miami Co. in 1916 had
roll about 640 men—590 und
on the surface. It was prod
ber of that year 5,455 tons of
200 men are employed in the

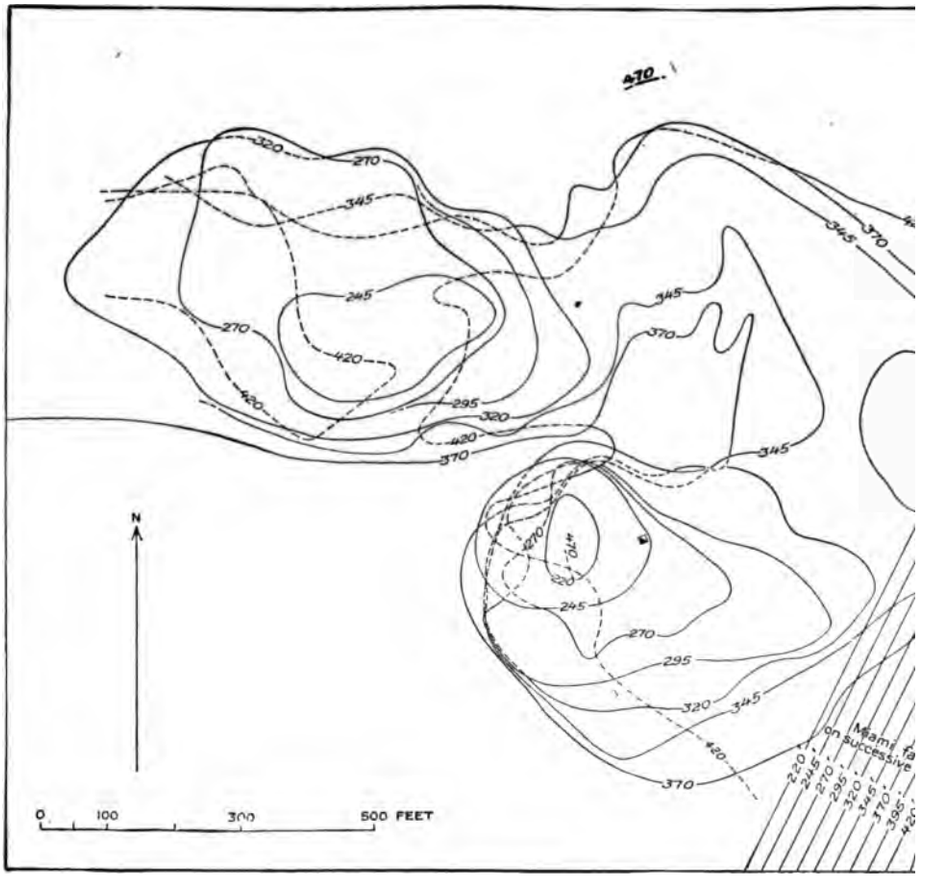
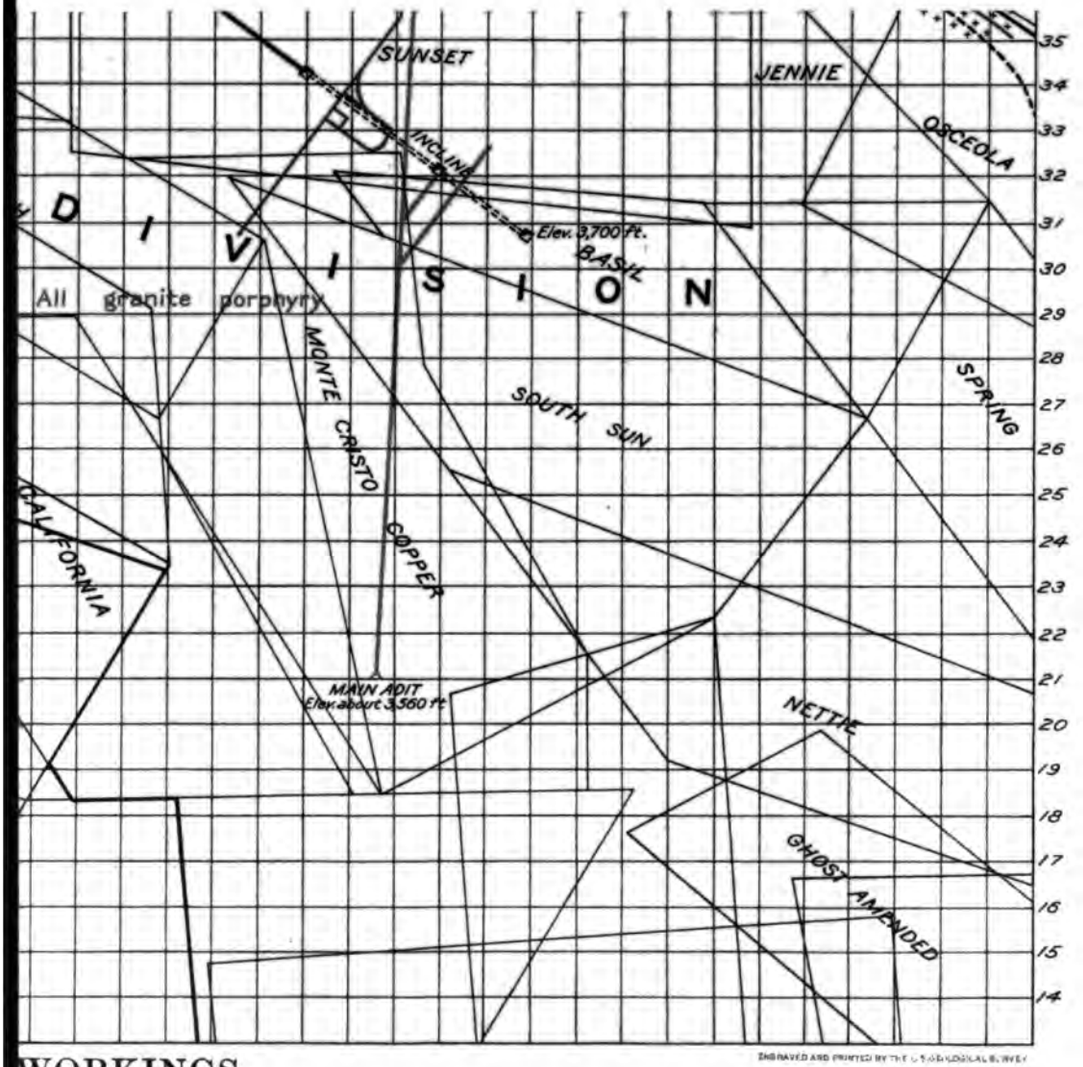


FIGURE 8.—Diagram showing by contours on each mine level the approximate shape of the Miami ore body. Figu
show depth in feet below the collar of the No. 2 shaft. Dotted contours indicate overhang—that is, they are drawn
body.

figure 8, swelled upward into three rounded hill-like protuberances, two of which were considerably larger and higher than the other. The levels above the 345-foot were laid out for the purpose of stoping these hillocks so as to allow the overburden to cave down to an approximately horizontal surface over the main body of the ore. Consequently these upper levels were not of great extent and did not long remain open. They coincided roughly with the

INSPIRATION M

The workings of the Insp
XXXI) extend westward u
Ridge for 3,300 feet from t
and open southward through
into Liveoak Gulch. Horizor
over a much greater area t
Miami mine, but the ore as
oughly blocked out.



ENGRAVED AND PRINTED BY THE U.S. GEOLOGICAL SURVEY

WORKINGS

A. HOIST AND COMPRESSOR HOUSE AND COARSE-CRUSHING PLANT AT THE MAIN SHAFTS.

Looking northwest. Photograph from the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.

B. CONCENTRATOR.

On the left is the International smelter. The even slope of the Gila conglomerate is well shown in the background, and in the distance the Pinaleno Range, west of Solomonsville. A small part of the Pinal Range is seen on the right. The view is nearly south. Photograph from the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.

SURFACE EQUIPMENT OF THE INSPIRATION CONSOLIDATED COPPER CO.

Before beginning of stoping, in July, 1915, the lengths of the various kinds of underground openings were as follows:

	Miles.
Shafts	1.2
Haulage ways	7.7
Ordinary drifts	21.1
Main raises	21.2
Finger raises	2.5
	53.7

During 1916 fully 28 miles of underground openings were driven and 31 miles of earlier work were destroyed by caving operations.

Most of the underground exploratory work was accomplished through the Scorpion shaft, 545 feet deep, on the north side of the ridge, and the Joe Bush shaft, 500 feet deep, on the south side. The Colorado shaft, 635 feet deep, also connects with the main workings on the south side of the ridge. The positions of these shafts may be seen from Plates XXXI and XXXIII.

In 1912 work was begun on two large vertical shafts known as the Main West and Main East shafts. They are situated 104 feet apart in Webster Gulch, well north of the ore body, and are 585 feet deep. These shafts, lined with concrete, were finished in 1915. Each has three compartments. Two in each shaft are occupied by 12½-ton skips, operated by automatic electric hoists. The third compartment in one shaft contains a double-deck passenger elevator, counterbalanced by a weight running in the third compartment of the other shaft.

The surface equipment at these shafts (Pl. XXXIV, *A*), including the mine compressor and hoist house, coarse crushing plant, and ore bins, is in keeping with the scale and thoroughness of this company's operations throughout.[1] At the time of last visit, in September, 1916, about 18,000 tons of ore was hoisted in 16 working hours each day.

An inclined shaft on the south side of Inspiration Ridge, about halfway between the Joe Bush shaft and the portal of the main adit, also connects with the principal levels.

[1] For details of equipment see the following:

Burch, H. K., and Whiting, M. A., Automatic operation of mine hoists as exemplified by the new electric hoists for the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 10–23, 1917.

New man hoist at Inspiration: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 101, pp. 476–477, 1916.

Company's annual report for 1913.

Burch, H. K., Mine and mill plant of the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 707–740, 1917.

The Inspiration mine levels are

Levels of the Inspiration mine

Designation.	Distance shaft station or level above
	Feet
Sublevel 6	.....
Sublevel 5½	.....
Sublevel 5	
Sublevel 4½	
Sublevel 4 or third level[a]	
Sublevel 3½	
Sublevel 3	
Sublevel 2½ or fourth haulage level	
Sublevel 2 (old Joe Bush 400 level)	
Sublevel 1½	
Sublevel 1	
Sixth haulage level	

[a] Also referred to as the Tunnel lev

These designations, it must be c not readily grasped and used by although fortunately the rectangul coordinates and drifts in the Insp has a true north-south and east-v tion. The most extensive level is Tunnel level. This connects all sh tunnel portal in Liveoak Gulch.

West of the main workings are shaft, 300 feet deep, and six expl nels. All work in these had beer in 1912. Their relative position relation to the topography may l Plates XXXI and XXXIII. Tl tunnel is of interest as being the the disseminated ore of the Miami first mined on a profitable scale a thus given the clew to the mining that are now in process of realiz

The ground of the Inspiration gr tion to the mining development has been extensively and in part explored by churn drilling, so that of the main ore body are fairly w

To connect the main shafts Gulch with its concentrator, 1½ with the International smelter, a Miami branch of the Arizona Easte the Inspiration Co. has built abou standard-gage railway.

KEYSTONE MINE.

The old Keystone workings o chrysocolla, as they were in 1902,

described in the Globe report.[1] These were considerably extended during subsequent years but are now abandoned and were not examined in 1912.

The new shaft, about 600 feet northeast of the old tunnels, is 330 feet deep. Levels 150 and 250 feet below the collar block out the ore, for the most part in rectangles 100 by 200 feet. The orientation of the rectangular level system is 20° 40′ west of true north.

LIVE OAK MINE.

Like the Keystone, the Live Oak mine formerly produced much chrysocolla from a vein in granite porphyry. The old tunnels and stopes are all above the modern workings.

The Silica tunnel of the Live Oak workings follows a vein of chrysocolla in granite porphyry. This was stoped to the surface. An inclined shaft was sunk on this vein, but the first level, 32 feet vertically below the collar, proved to be below the main ore body. A second level, 70 feet below the collar, was as disappointing as the first. The third level, about 95 feet below the second, is the sulphide tunnel, which has its portal in Liveoak Gulch and connects with the No. 1 vertical shaft, 496 feet deep in August, 1912, at a depth of 273 feet. The vein originally worked does not appear on this level, although a crosscut of 350 feet was run to find it. Later work has been devoted to opening up a body of disseminated ore northwest of the shaft, both on this level and on the fourth level, 117 feet below the sulphide tunnel. In April, 1912, this level was being extended southwest to connect with the No. 2 shaft, then just completed, but work on the connecting drift was afterward stopped. This shaft, about 2,000 feet southwest of the No. 1 shaft, is 1,181 feet deep. It has levels opened at 800 and 900 feet. The drifts from this shaft run northwest and northeast. At the date of writing (July, 1917) the fourth level of the Inspiration workings has apparently not yet been extended to a connection with the Live Oak workings, through the Keystone ground.

In addition to the underground work the Live Oak ground has been carefully explored by drilling on a rectangular coordinate net oriented 10° east of north.

[1] U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, pp. 160–161, 1903.

WARRIOR MINE.

Although the Warrior mine is not one of those on the known belt of disseminated ore, it is so close to them as to deserve brief description here. The principal workings are on the Dadeville, Montgomery, and Winnie claims, and the levels, although rather irregular, trend as a whole nearly east and west, for a distance of about 2,500 feet. The most extensive level is a tunnel, at an altitude of about 3,790 feet, with one portal on the Nellie claim, near the bottom of Webster Gulch, and another on the Dadeville claim, in a small side ravine about 1,000 feet to the east-southeast. There are shorter levels at distances of about 40 and 80 feet above the main level and at 50 and 130 feet below it. In general the workings become lower from east to west, as they follow a flat-lying strip of ore, 160 feet in greatest width, which dips in that direction at an angle of about 12°.

DRILLING.

Churn drilling has played a very important part in the development of the Miami district, notwithstanding the fact that the Miami ore body was discovered and was extensively explored by other methods.

Some of the earlier holes were irregularly placed, but the general plan on the ground now owned by the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co. has been to test the ore zone and define its limits by holes placed 200 feet at the intersections of a regular system of rectangular coordinates. Drifts subsequently run follow these same lines and intersect the drill holes. On outlying properties, where the presence of ore in commercial quantity has not been demonstrated, scout holes are put down with less attention to regular spacing and alinement.

On the Live Oak ground, where the ore in general is deeper than elsewhere in the ascertained zone, there were in February, 1914, 105 drill holes, ranging from 237 to 1,113 feet in depth. Farther east, on the Inspiration and Miami groups, the holes are generally not so deep. The deepest hole in the district is that drilled by the Miami Co. southeast of its No. 4 shaft. This hole was abandoned in the Gila conglomerate at 2,050 feet. A hole started from the bottom of the 300-foot Barney shaft reached a depth of 1,448 feet below the surface. On the Montezuma group No. 1 hole, of the

Southwestern Miami Development Co., is 1,285 feet deep and No. 2 hole 1,240 feet deep. Probably before this report is printed still deeper holes will have been bored in the outlying parts of the district.

The drilling has been accomplished for the most part with portable rigs of the Star type, although some Keystone rigs were used. The initial diameters of the holes range from 10 to 22 inches. The total cost per foot of hole, including road building, varies widely with circumstances, but the average for holes less than 600 feet deep was between $2 and $3.[1] Some of the deep Live Oak holes and of course the deep Miami hole were much more expensive.

The passage of the hole from the oxidized capping into ore or unoxidized rock is recognizable by a distinct change in the color of the sludge from reddish to gray. Although the

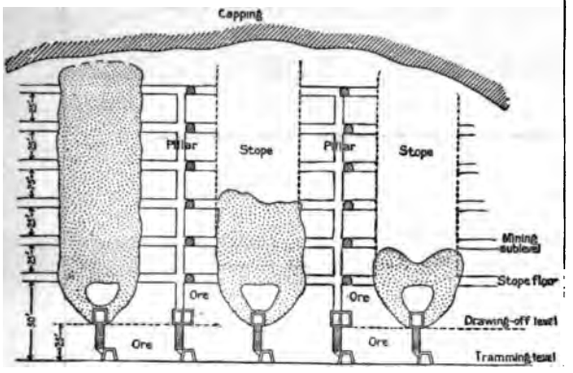


FIGURE 9.—General cross section through stopes and pillars in the Miami mine, showing method of stoping. (After D. B. Scott.)

logs of some of the earlier holes are not wholly trustworthy, the records of rocks passed through in most of the borings have been carefully kept by the engineers in charge and are reliable. With a little experience the sludges derived from the Gila conglomerate, dacite, schist, and porphyry are, as a rule, readily distinguishable. Except where the rock is obviously barren the sludge is dried, sampled, and assayed for every 5-foot vertical interval. So far as could be ascertained there is no large or constant discrepancy between the results obtained by drilling and those obtained by subsequent drifting, although on ore containing about 2 per cent of copper many of the drill samples assayed about 0.2 per cent less than drift samples.

[1] Weber, W. G., Methods and costs of operating well-drilling machines in prospecting for copper: Engineering—Contracting, vol. 33, pp. 401–402, 1910 (condensed from a paper in Wisconsin Engineer, April, 1910).

STOPING.

The general plan of stoping worked out for the Miami mine Lawton, its first superintendent, scribed by C. F. Tolman, jr.[2] Th ever, has been modified as work pr Captain ore body and the southwe west parts of the main ore bod by a so-called "shrinkage-stope" has been described in detail by the company's mine efficiency e brief the system comprises a ma level, a drawing-off level 25 fe and sublevels, for use in stoping of 25 feet above the drawing-off l Miami mine the first tramming 420. The main tramming drifts apart longitudinally, and original feet wide was carried over every leaving pillars 50 feet wide be fig. 9.) Recently, however, in ore body, the rooms and pillar made narrower. Stoping begins the tramming level, and as the upward only so much of the b drawn off as will leave working s it and the top of the stope. As 39 per cent of the broken ore m to provide working space and t for the increased volume of the terial. After the completion of t intervening longitudinal pillars a the miners working from the t retreating through the drift and the solid portion of the pillar. drawing of ore usually begins whe in any section of the workings 30 per cent of completion. Wh all drawn and the overburden has to the stope floor, the process is r a lower tramming level.

In the eastern part of the mi part of the ore body was mined b set method. The expected colla after the removal of the ore fo mat of timber under which sto ceeded by top slicing and caving. form of top slicing as developed been described by Deane.[4]

[2] Min. and Sci. Press, Nov. 13, 1909, pp. 657–658

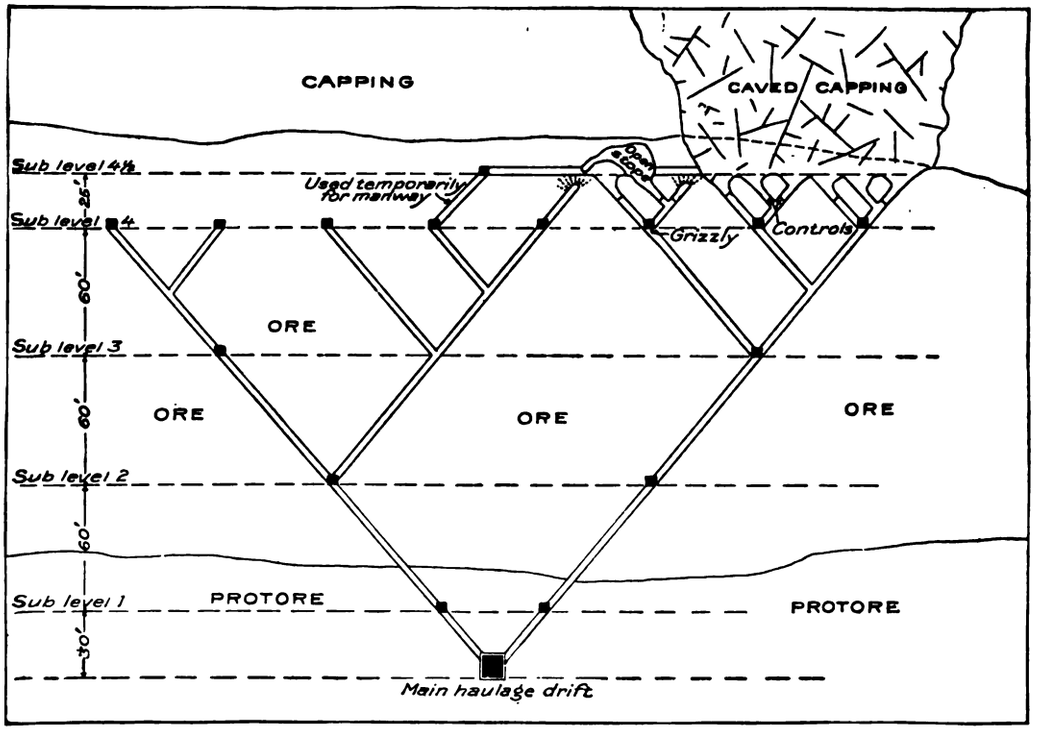
[3] Stoping methods of Miami Copper Co.: Am. In vol. 55, pp. 137–153, 1917.

[4] Deane, E. G., The block method of top slicing Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 24

In 1912 mining by the modified "shrinkage-ope" method was costing about 76 cents a n, including a fixed development charge of cents a ton. Some of the ore mined by uare setting was probably costing from $1.65 $1.75 a ton. The total average mining cost 1915 was $1.0158 a ton, the cost by different ethods not being given. According to Deane, e cost by the block method of top slicing as ed in 1916 was 88 cents a ton. In 1916 the ami Co. was mining daily about 4,000 tons by rinkage stoping and 2,000 tons by top slicing.

MILLING.

The first large modern mill to operate on disseminated ores in the district is that of the Miami Copper Co. (Pl. XXXVI). It is situated close to the No. 4 shaft and is a well-designed, very substantial building of concrete, steel, and iron, with an average capacity in 1916 of 5,074 tons a day. The details of its original equipment have been given by J. Parke Channing.[1] Recently, however, an annex for the treatment of ore by flotation has been added.



RE 10.—General cross section showing method of stoping with inclined raises as used in the Inspiration mine. After W. C. Browning.)

The Ohio caving system used by the Inration Consolidated Copper Co. was adopted er careful experimentation with models to ermine the extent to which the waste rock rlying a caving ore body would tend to be wn downward funnel-wise to the points of harge. As may be seen from figure 10, en from sketches by Mr. W. C. Browning, overburden is caved in sublevel stages of feet drawn off through inclined raises that verge downward to the main haulage level. he effects produced at the surface by mining the Miami district are illustrated in Plate XV.

The ratio of concentration ranges from 18 to 21 into 1, and the extraction in 1915 was 75.17 per cent on ore averaging 2.17 per cent copper, and in 1916 was 73.88 per cent on ore averaging 2.07 per cent copper.[2] The concentrates carried 41.91 per cent of copper in 1915 and 42.49 per cent in 1916.

Power for milling as well as for mining purposes is furnished by the company's steam power plant in the town of Miami. Hoisting is at present (1916) done by steam.

[1] Min. and Met. Soc. America Bull., vol. 4, No. 36, pp. 86–89, 1911.
[2] Reports of B. Britton Gottsberger as general manager for the years 1915 and 1916.

A. VIEW WEST OVER THE PIT CAUSED BY MINING THE INSPIRATION ORE BODY NEAR THE FORMER JOE B

The overhanging cliffs on the left result from the breaking away of the footwall of the Joe Bush fault.

B. VIEW WEST OVER THE SURFACE ABOVE THE MAIN ORE BODY OF THE MIAMI MINE.

The No. 2 shaft was just to the left of the curved road in the right middle distance.

SURFACE EFFECTS OF MINING BY CAVING SYSTEMS IN THE MIAMI DISTRIC

Water for milling and other purposes at the Miami mine is obtained mainly from the Old Dominion mine, about 7 miles distant, which supplies 2,000,000 gallons a day. An additional supply, probably from 500,000 to

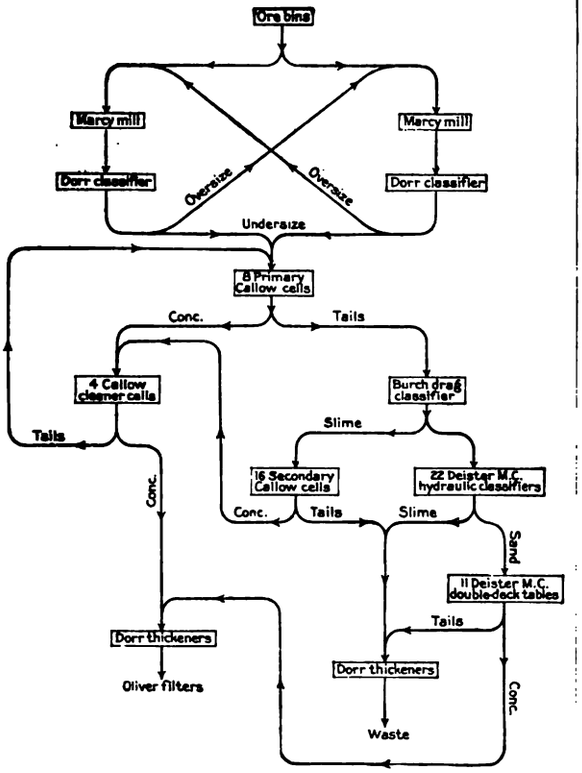


FIGURE 11.—Flow sheet of Inspiration concentrator sections equipped with Callow flotation machines.

1,000,000 gallons a day, is pumped from wells near Pinal Creek, a few miles north of Globe.

The Inspiration mill [1] (Pl. XXXIV, *B*) is in Webster Gulch, about a mile and a half east of the main shaft. After much experimentation a combination of concentration by flowing water and by flotation was decided upon. The mill consists of 18 sections, each with a nominal capacity of about 800 tons a day, or a total of 14,400 tons. In August, 1916, 16,073 tons a day was being milled. The treatment comprises crushing the ore as it comes from the coarse-crushing plant at the mine, already reduced to 1½ inches maximum size, in March ball mills to pass a 48-mesh screen, passage of the crushed ore through flotation machines, separation of the flotation tailings into sand and slimes, treatment of the sand on concentrating tables, re-treatment of the slimes in flotation machines, and removal of water from concentrates by filtration.

In 1916 four sections of the mill were equipped with Callow flotation machines, 13 sections with Inspiration flotation machines, and one section with the Minerals Separation Co.'s machines, in which air is injected under stirring paddles. The general flow sheets for these three mill divisions are shown in figures 11 to 13.

In 1916 the average mill run was 14,850.1 tons of ore a day, carrying 1.548 per cent of copper. The average saving on all ores was 74.86 per cent and of the copper in sulphide form 90.95 per cent. It required 26.5 tons of ore to make a ton of concentrates. Not all the mill sections were running at the beginning

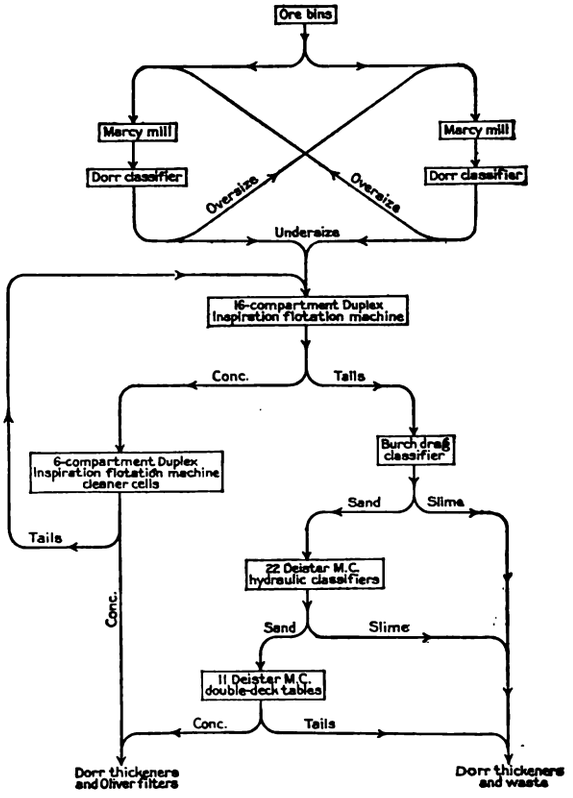


FIGURE 12.—Flow sheet of Inspiration concentrator sections equipped with Inspiration flotation machines.

of 1916, so that the above average does not measure the total capacity of the mill. The average in February, 1917, was 17,013 tons.

Power for mining and milling is supplied from the hydroelectric plant of the Salt River

[1] See Burch, H. K., Concentration at Inspiration: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 102, pp. 411–415, 457–460, 1916 (abstract); Mine and mill plant of the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 707–740, 1917; Gahl, Rudolph, History of the flotation process at Miami, Ariz.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 55, pp. 576–645, 1917.

project under a 10-year contract with the United States Reclamation Service. The company also owns, jointly with the International

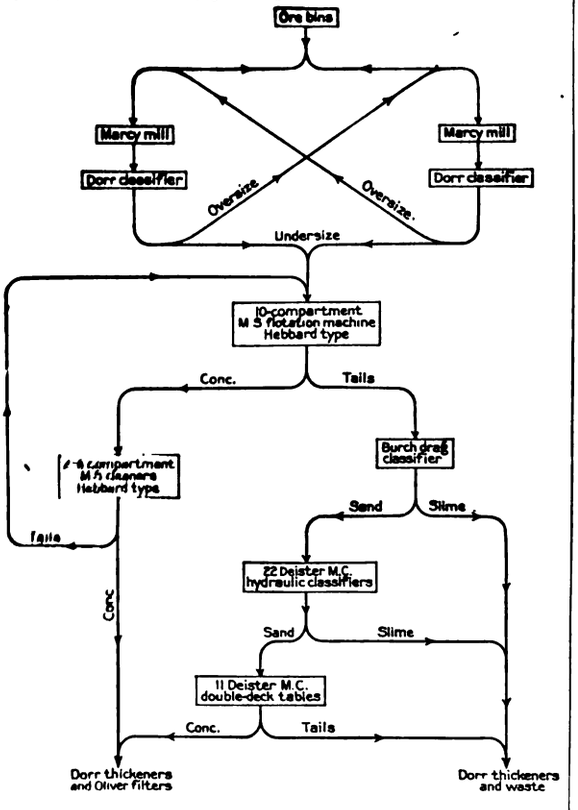


FIGURE 13.—Flow sheet of Inspiration concentrator section equipped with Minerals Separation flotation machines.

Smelting Co., a complete steam-power plant amply sufficient for all needs in case of failure of the electric current.

SMELTING.

Prior to 1915 the concentrates from the Miami mine were smelted at Cananea, Mexico. In that year, however, the reverberatory smelter of the International Smelting & Refining Co., about a mile west of Miami, was completed, and the concentrates of the Inspiration and Miami mills are now treated at this plant, which has a daily capacity of 250 tons of copper. A description of the smelter has been given by Kerns,[1] and a general view of it appears in Plate XXXIV, *B*.

[1] Kerns, R. W., International smeltery at Miami: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 101, pp. 421-424, 1916. See also Ricketts, L. D., Dust losses in copper smelting: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 102, pp. 396-397, 1916.

The normal charge, containing 28.4 per cent of copper, is as follows:

	Per cent.
Concentrates	84.9
Crushed siliceous ore	.2
Converter secondaries	7.1
Pyrite	2.1
Limestone	5.7
	100.0

This is treated in the drying plant, which consists of five Wedge furnaces, and passes thence to three oil-fired reverberatory furnaces 21 feet wide by 120 feet long. The matte from these furnaces, containing 51 per cent of copper, is charged into five 12-foot converters of the Great Falls type. From these the copper is carried in 18-ton ladles to two tilting furnaces, which pour into two casting machines. These machines deliver the copper in slabs weighing about 274 pounds each. The daily output of copper in September, 1916, was 95 tons.

RAY DISTRICT.

MINING COMPANIES AND CLAIM GROUPS.

By far the strongest and most active company in the Ray district and the one with the largest holdings is the Ray Consolidated Copper Co., which, after acquiring the property of the Gila Copper Co. in 1910, absorbed the Ray Central Copper Mining Co., leaving only the Arizona-Hercules Copper Co.[2] as an important outside factor in the development of the disseminated deposits. The general relations of the claim groups to one another and to the area underlain by developed ore are shown in figure 14.

The Ray Consolidated Copper Co. is organized under the laws of Maine with an authorized capital of $14,000,000 in shares of $10 par value. It controls also the Ray & Gila Valley Railroad Co., capitalized at $2,500,000.

The land holdings of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. are large, embracing nearly 2,000 acres in the Ray district, considerable ground in the vicinity of Kelvin, and a tract of 3,750 acres in the vicinity of Hayden, where the concentrator and smelter are situated. (See fig. 15.)

[2] The ground of this company at the date of writing (November, 1916) is operated by the Ray-Hercules Copper Co.

The Arizona Hercules Copper Mining Co. is capitalized at $10,000,000, with shares of $10 par value. It owns about 250 acres of mining claims and a mill site; the most valuable part of the mining ground is inclosed by the property of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. Details of the organization of the Ray Hercules Copper Co. are not at hand. The company is reported to be building a concentrator near Kelvin.[1]

DRILLING.

Prior to extensive underground work the ore-bearing area at Ray was explored by churn drilling, the holes as a rule being situated at the intersections of rectangular coordinate lines 200 feet apart. The Ray Consolidated Copper Co. tested in this way an area of about 185 acres. The total number of holes drilled is 353, and their average depth is 418 feet. The average thickness of capping or overburden, as calculated by the company's engineers, is 252 feet, and the average thickness of the ore 101 feet. Although drilling had been discontinued in 1912, the extreme limits of the ore body, particularly in its western part, have not yet been fully ascertained.

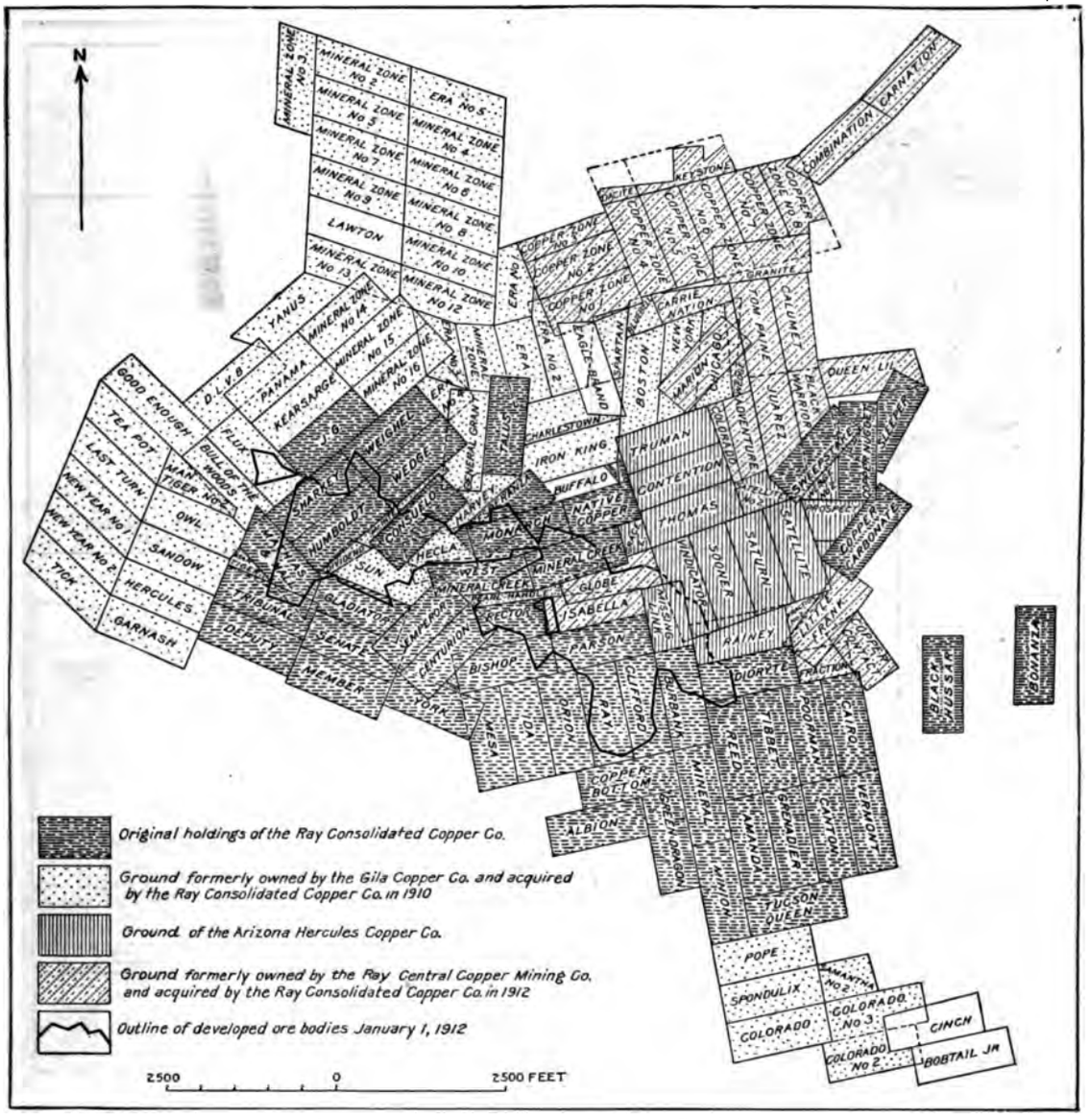

N
Original holdings of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co.
Ground formerly owned by the Gila Copper Co. and acquired by the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. in 1910
Ground of the Arizona Hercules Copper Co.
Ground formerly owned by the Ray Central Copper Mining Co. and acquired by the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. in 1912
Outline of developed ore bodies January 1, 1912
2500
0
2500 FEET

FIGURE 14.—Claim map of the central part of the Ray district.

[1] Since this was written the Ray Hercules Copper Co., now owning more than 99.9 per cent of the stock of the Arizona Hercules Copper Co., has issued its first annual report, in which it is stated that the company has developed 9,500,000 tons of 1.77 per cent ore. The company has carried out extensive underground work and has equipped the mine for production on a large scale. At Belgravia, a new settlement just north of Ray Junction and about 6 miles from the mine, a concentrating mill with a capacity of 1,500 tons a day has recently been completed and is now in operation.

The average cost of drilling at Ray was between $2 and $3 a foot. Some of the later holes, which were not very deep and were not closely sampled, cost only $1.50 a foot.

In general, the results obtained by drilling agree fairly well with those obtained by drifting in the same ground. It has been found, however, that holes which passed through soft crushed schist into "diabase" gave results that were too high—that is, the drill record indicated that the ore continued some distance downward into material that subsequently proved to be barren. Although underground work has thus curtailed the supposed quantity of ore in certain places, it has exposed fully compensating additions elsewhere.

UNDERGROUND DEVELOPMENT.

The general plan of development of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co.'s mines is indicated in Plate XXXVII. This map, however, shows only the main haulage levels and therefore represents but a small part of the actual workings. These at the end of the year 1916 had a total length of about 107 miles, of which about 54 miles had been destroyed by stoping op-

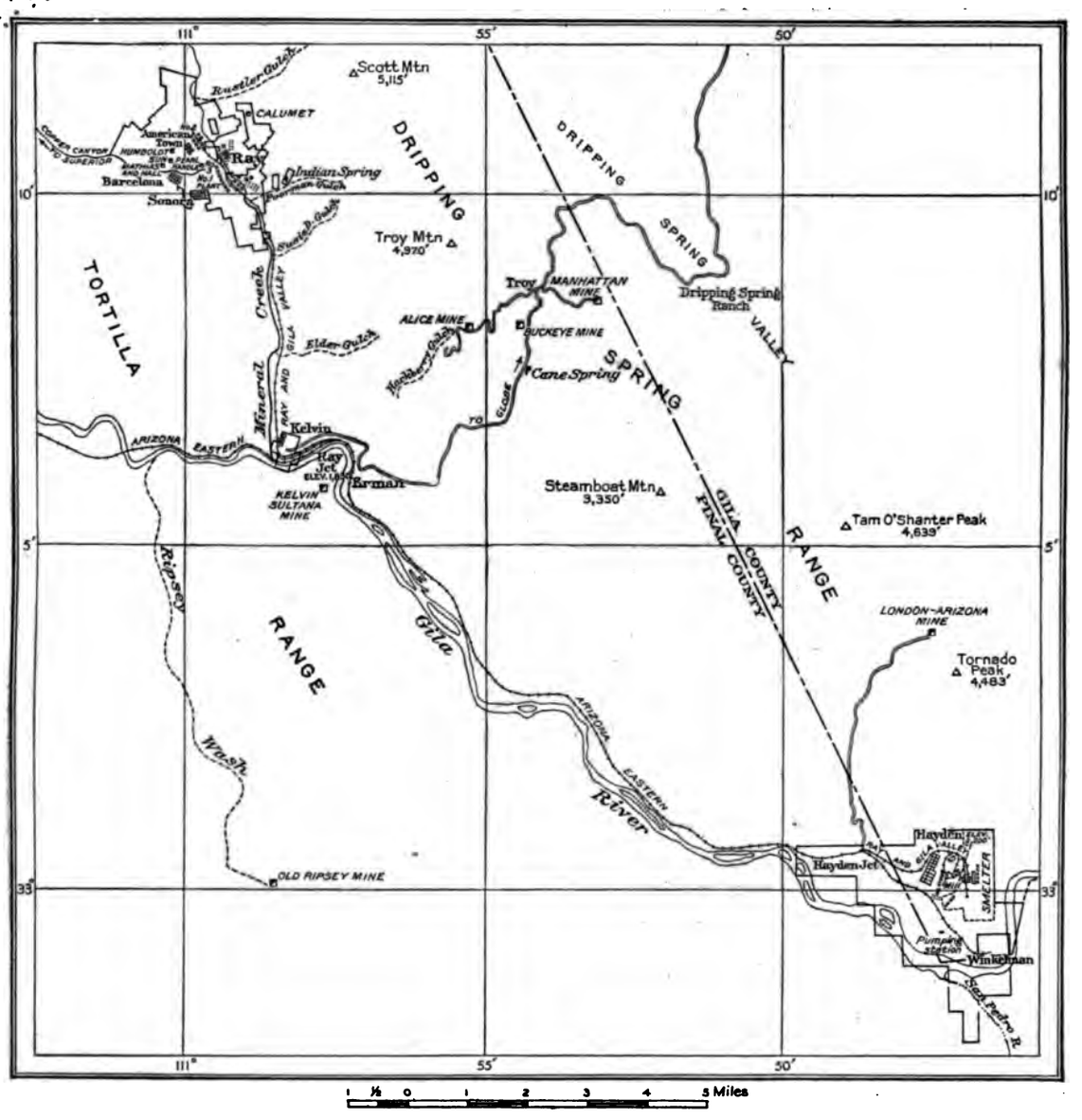
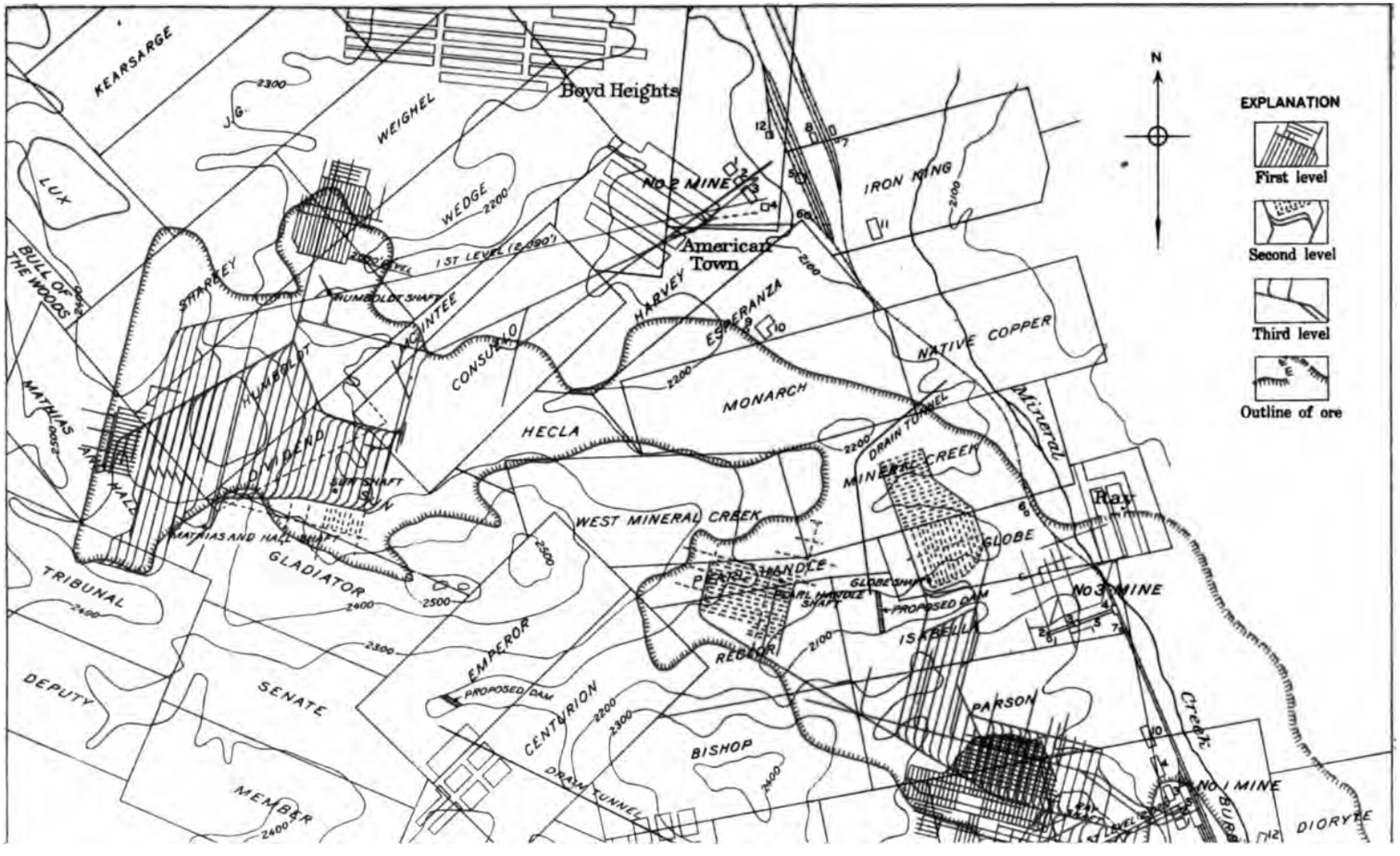


FIGURE 15.—Outline map showing the relative positions of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co.'s mines and mills.



No. 1 MINE
1. Hoist
2. Head frame
3. Crusher
4. Temp. power plant
5. Ore bin
6. Waste bin
7. Compressors
8. Warehouse
9. Machine shop
10. Change house
11. Framing shed
12. General office

No. 2 MINE
1. Hoist
2. Head frame
3. Crusher
4. Incline hoist
5. Ore bin
6. Waste bin
7. R. R. depot
8. Framing shed
9. Mess house
10. Hospital
11. Change house
12. Lime bin

No. 3 MINE
1. Hoist
2. Head frame
3. Crusher
4. Ore bin
5. Conveyor
6. Waste winze
7. Waste winze

erations. The underground workings driven in 1916 amounted to 66,863 feet. There are three mines, known as No. 1, No. 2, and No. 3.

The plan of the ore body (Pl. XXXVII) shows a marked constriction about 700 feet north of the Pearl Handle shaft, which practically divides the ore body into two parts. No. 1 and No. 3 mines are laid out to work the part of the ore body east and south of this constriction, and No. 2 mine the part west of it. The greater part of the southeast lobe of the ore body, including the ore in the western part of what was formerly the Ray Central ground, is being worked through the No. 1 mine. The comparatively high-grade ore in the eastern part of the former Ray Central ground is worked through the No. 3 mine by methods different from those employed in the two other mines. Between the workings of the No. 1 and No. 3 mines a wall of ground about 100 feet thick is left standing as a precaution against any possible flooding of one mine from the other.

No. 1 shaft and adit are close to Mineral Creek, at the northeast base of Ray Hill. The levels of this mine are as follows:

Levels of No. 1 mine of Ray Consolidated Copper Co,

Usual designation.	Approximate distance above (a) or below (b) collar of No. 1 shaft (feet).	Elevations above sea level (feet).
2175 sublevel	102	2175
2125 sublevel	52a	2125
A or adit level	2a	2075
Collar of No. 1 shaft	.....	2073
No. 1 sublevel	23	2050
First level	47b	2025.8
1990 sublevel	83b	1990
1980 sublevel	93b	1980
1970 sublevel	103b	1970
No. 2 sublevel	133b	1940
Second level	155b	1917.7
1850 sublevel	223b	1850
Third level	300b	1773

Most of the levels above the first have served their purpose and have been abandoned.

The No. 1 shaft, 300 feet deep, is used solely for hoisting ore; it is equipped with 12½-ton skips, run in balance by an electric hoist at a speed of 300 feet a minute.

The 2175 sublevel is a tunnel level, opening to the surface at two points on the east face of Ray Hill. The 2125 sublevel has similar c connection. The A or adit level has its about 350 feet north-northwest of No. 1 and connects directly with the old Ray It was run in part by the English con No. 1 sublevel is not directly connecte the surface or with the main shaft. Th level opens directly to the surface at th of Ray Hill just east of No. 1 shaft, with it also connects. All the ore tributary level has been mined, and the level was doned as a haulage level in 1916. Th and 1970 sublevels connect with the ol shaft but not directly with the No. 1 sh surface. The No. 2 sublevel commu with the main levels only through raises. second level is directly connected wit No. 1 and old Ray shafts and with a 30° i opening to the surface about 200 feet sou of the No. 1 shaft. Men, timbers, and waste as must be hoisted all pass throug incline. The third level communicates the surface through the same openings second level.

An idea of the general plan of the level be had from Plate XXXVIII. It is esse that of a rectangular grid with 50-foot int the whole intersected by a trunk haulage In some places the ore is divided into 2 blocks; in others only those drifts that into the trunk drift (laterals) are deve the cross drifts being omitted. In term permanently adopted "magnetic nort 13° 41′ 23″ east of true north, the dr general run north and east. Some wide drifts on the first level, southwest Ray shaft, were run by the English con

North and east of No. 1 mine is the mine, which includes what was former eastern part of the Ray Central mine. this property was purchased by the Ra solidated Copper Co. it had been dev through the Madeline shaft, on the sou of Copper Canyon, principally on the 20 and 400 foot levels. The Ray Consolidat drove its second level north past the M shaft and works the western part of the and Isabella claims as part of its No. 1 but in order to mine separately the high portion of the Ray Central ore body,

shaft was sunk 500 feet east-southeast of the Madeline shaft. This new shaft with its connecting levels constitutes the No. 3 mine. The levels of the No. 3 mine are laid out on the original Ray Central coordinate lines, 20° west of north and 20° north of east, and are six in number. Their elevations in feet above sea level are as follows:

First	2,042
Second	1,946
Third	1,843
Fourth	1,760
Fifth	1,730
Sixth	1,672

The No. 2 vertical shaft and incline of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. are three-fourths of a mile nearly northwest of the No. 1 shaft, on the west side of Mineral Creek, just south of the mouth of Sharkey Gulch, and are similar in size, arrangement, and equipment to those of the No. 1 mine.

The levels are as follows:

Levels of No. 2 mine of Ray Consolidated Copper Co.

Usual designation.	Approximate distance above (a) or below (b) collar of No. 2 shaft (feet).	Elevation above sea level (feet).
2190 sublevel	56	2,190
2140 sublevel	6 a	2,140
Collar of No. 2 shaft		2,134
2090 sublevel	14	2,120
2090 level	44 b	2,090
2046 sublevel	88 b	2,046
2020 sublevel	114 b	2,020
1925 sublevel	184 b	1,950
1925 level	209 b	1,925
1860 sublevel	274 b	1,860
1775 level	359 b	1,775

The 2090 level is an adit, with its portal just east of the No. 2 shaft. It connects with this shaft and also with the Humboldt, Sharkey, and Matthias & Hall shafts. The 1925 level connects with the No. 2 shaft and incline and with the Sun and Matthias & Hall shafts. Both these levels have been planned for the extraction of the part of the ore body under and adjacent to Humboldt Hill. The 2090 and 2190 sublevels are for the most part under Humboldt Hill and are of comparatively small extent.

STOPING.

The general system of stoping adopted in the No. 1 and No. 2 mines at Ray is that commonly known as the shrinkage-stope caving system, and has been fully described by Blackner.[1] The sills of the stopes are started 25 feet above the main haulage levels, instead of 50 feet, as in the Miami mine. The stopes are carried up from 20 to 22 feet wide, the miners working on the broken ore, of which only enough is drawn to provide working space at the top of the stope. When all the stopes in a given section of the mine have been carried up to the capping, or overburden, the ore is drawn systematically from the numerous chutes, so that the overburden will cave and the pillars crush as evenly as possible over the whole area. No timber is used in the stopes. At Ray the stopes are at right angles with the haulage laterals beneath them; at the Miami mine the stopes are parallel with and directly over the tramming drifts.

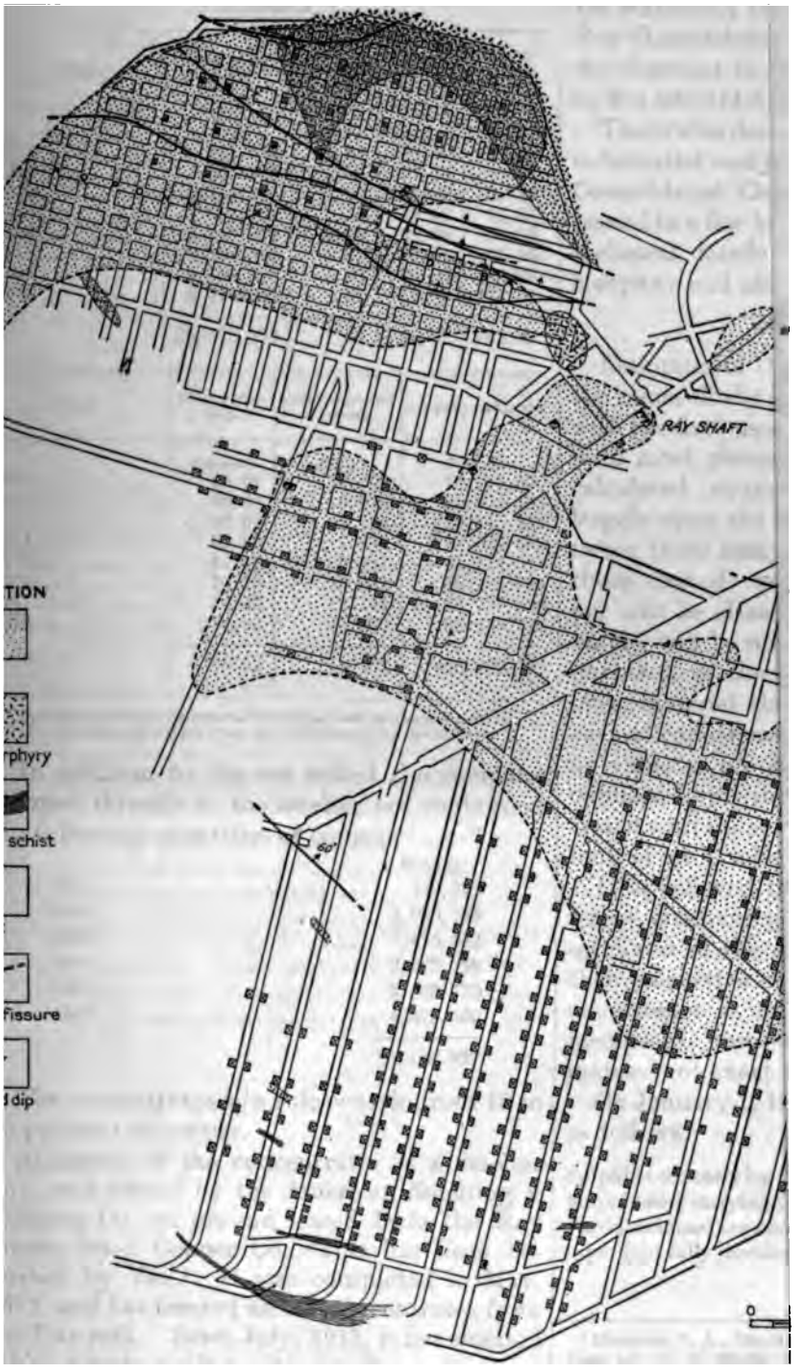
Electric locomotives draw the ore in trains of 5-ton cars to the main shafts, where the cars are dumped in tipples. At the surface self-dumping skips deliver the ore to crushers and coarse rolls, from which it is conveyed into capacious steel bins, capable of holding about a week's supply. From these are loaded the regular ore trains of thirty-two 60-ton steel cars, for the concentrator at Hayden.

The No. 3 mine is worked by square-set stoping, this relatively expensive method, costing about four times as much as shrinkage stoping, being warranted by the character of the ore.

TREATMENT OF ORE.

At Hayden, 20 miles from Ray, the ore is concentrated in a mill designed in accordance with the practice at Garfield, Utah. There are eight sections, each with an originally designed capacity of 1,000 tons. The actual capacity of this mill in 1916, however, was 9,475 tons, and changes were in progress to increase the output still further. At first concentration was effected wholly by running water, but later a flotation section was added.

[1] Blackner, L. A., Underground mining systems of Ray Consolidated Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 52, pp. 381–422, 1916.



PLAN OF THE FIRST LEVEL OF THE NO. 1 MINE OF THE RAY CO

Shows the general arrangement of a level and the relation between ore, porphyry,

T
Ray
of a
on t
of tl
in s
of t
T

L

2190
2140
Colls
2090
2090
2046
2020
1925
1925
1860
1775

T
east
shal
and
con
witl

The operations of the mill up to the end of 1918 are summarized in the following table:

Operations of Ray Consolidated Copper Co.'s mines and mill, 1911–1918.

Year.	Total ore milled.	Average contents in copper.	Cost of mining per ton.[a]	Cost of milling per ton.
	Tons.	*Per cent.*	*Cents.*	*Cents.*
1911	681,519	1.83	81.60	59.45
1912	1,565,875	1.68	77.55	46.88
1913	2,365,296	1.72	73.22	51.93
1914	2,427,700	1.76	62.42	49.88
1915	2,848,969	1.67	62.68	50.86
1916	3,332,340	1.61	80.07	55.35
1917	3,560,900	1.62	109.00	82.86
1918	3,411,000	1.61	176.00	101.00
	20,193,599	1.68	90.32	62.27

Year.	Mill extraction.	Cost per pound of copper.	Copper produced.[b]
	Per cent.	*Cents.*	*Pounds.*
1911	63.01	10.765	15,721,520
1912	68.28	9.828	35,861,496
1913	66.09	9.784	53,745,937
1914	67.88	8.839	58,020,955
1915	64.11	9.497	61,114,514
1916	70.20	10.267	75,182,915
1917	74.53	12.141	86,797,586
1918	74.92	17.695	82,445,710
	68.62	11.102	468,890,633

[a] Includes all fixed and general charges as well as coarse crushing.
[b] Does not include copper from ore sent directly to the smelter.

In addition to the ore milled the company shipped directly to the smelter ore containing the following quantities of copper:

	Pounds.
1913	412,372
1914	1,023,745
1915	1,425,682
1916	2,673,798
1917	5,409,770
1918	4,473,560
	15,418,927

The concentrates as a rule contain from 18 to 23 per cent of copper.

Alongside of the concentrator is a smelter built and owned by the American Smelting & Refining Co. on ground leased from the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. This has been described by Vail.[1] It was completed in May, 1912, and has treated all the concentrates from the Ray mill. Since July, 1913, it has smelted also concentrates from other mills.

At Hayden also is a power plant, capable of developing over 15,000 kilowatts, which, in addition to operating the concentrator and smelter, supplies the mines at Ray.

[1] Vail, R. H., Smelting Ray concentrates at Hayden, Ariz.: Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 98, pp. 553–558, 1914.

Some idea of the magnitude preparing for mining and treat to 10,000 tons of ore a day may the statement that the net expe Ray Consolidated Mining Co. fo development to December 31, 1 to $14,635,314.81.

Those who desire more inform substantial and modern equipm Consolidated Copper Co. than passed in a few brief paragraphs technical details in the annual company and elsewhere.[2]

ORE AVAILABLE.

Estimates of the quantity of c the mines of the Ray and Miam with the data used in computati is in most places not definitely calculated available tonnage largely upon the fixing of an ar tween those assays that corresp those that do not. If everyth per cent be classed as ore the t ample, will be much greater tha be taken as the lower limiting over, material that on assay gi cent of copper may be of less v no value as ore if the copper i oxidized forms that can not rea trated with the sulphides. In g limit of ore is taken to be from 1

It is believed that the engin ferent companies have been c estimates of the available quan their respective mines and that no attempt at exaggeration. membered, however, that the r mates—not exact measurement

On January 1, 1917, the Miam as follows:

Sulphide ore carrying 2.40 per cent of c
Sulphide ore carrying 1.06 per cent of co
Partly oxidized ore carrying 2 per cent
per (not fully developed).....

[2] Dinsmore, C. A., The Ray Consolidated Co Press, vol. 103, pp. 282–285, 1911.
(Anon.), Electric hoist at Ray: Min. and Sc 310–311, 1911.
Herrick, R. L., Ray Consolidated mines: Mine pp. 544–546, 1909.
Edholm, C. L., Ore handling at Ray, Ariz.: En 92, pp. 1142–1144, 1911.
Penny, A. N., Mining low-grade copper ore Eng. and Min. Jour., vol. 99, pp. 767–770, 1915.
Blackner, L. A., Underground mining syste Copper Co.: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 52,

At this time 6,839,606 tons of ore had been mined, chiefly of relatively high grade, which added to the above total gives 57,239,606 tons as the quantity of ore originally present in the ground. Future development is more likely to increase than diminish this estimate.

The estimated reserves of the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co., without subtraction of the 1,152,556 tons extracted to the end of 1915, were given as follows in the company's report for that year:

Estimated ore reserves of the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.

Classification of material.	Developed in original exploration.		Developed by drilling in 1913.		Originally developed but not reported.		Keystone ore through purchase of property, 1914.		Total.	
	Tons.	Per cent of copper.	Tons.	Per cent of copper.	Tons.	Per cent of copper.	Tons.	Per cent of copper.	Tons.	Per cent of copper.
Sulphide ore	45,000,000	2	.....	.....	.....	.....	1,252,000	2.24	46,252,000	2.01
Low-grade sulphide material	.....	.....	2,839,000	1.45	25,483,000	1.24	376,000	1.13	28,698,000	1.26
Oxidized material	.....	.....	3,767,000	1.33	8,678,000	1.34	5,015,300	1.25	17,460,300	1.31
Mixed carbonate and sulphide material	.....	.....	252,000	1.53	3,634,000	1.22	856,700	1.62	4,732,700	1.31
	45,000,000	2	6,858,000	1.39	37,785,000	1.26	7,500,000	1.45	97,143,000	1.63

These estimates give a grand total of 143,282,419 tons of known ore originally present in the Miami district.

The known reserves of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. at the end of 1916 are given in the company's report for that year at 93,373,226 tons, averaging 2.03 per cent of copper. There had been mined at this date 13,293,854 tons. Consequently the original ore body according to the latest estimate available contained 106,667,080 tons. This includes about 500,000 tons of ore averaging between 5 and 6 per cent, originally present in the ground formerly owned by the Ray Central Co.

The Arizona Hercules Copper Co., on the basis of drill records, estimated in 1914 that in its property there is at least 3,200,000 tons of 2.44 per cent ore and possibly as much as 9,000,000 tons in all, of a little lower average grade. The present operating company, the Ray Hercules Copper Co., has done considerable drilling since this estimate was made.[1]

The total quantity of known ore originally present in the Ray district and averaging between 2 and 2.5 per cent may be taken as between 110,000,000 and 116,000,000 tons. There probably remains a considerable quantity yet to be developed.

[1] This company's report for the period from the beginning of operations to Oct. 31, 1917, gives 9,500,000 tons of 1.77 per cent sulphide ore.

CHAPTER V.—GEOLOGY OF THE MIAMI [illegible]

TOPOGRAPHY.

The Miami district lies near the western edge of the broad conglomerate-filled basin in which is situated the town of Globe, and through which Pinal Creek flows northward to join Salt River. The main part of the Pinal Range lies to the south of the district. Its masses of pre-Cambrian crystalline rock rise rather more boldly than is suggested in Plate XXII, *C* and *D*, above the intricately dissected flanking deposits of Gila conglomerate. To the north is the cluster of irregular hills which, as explained on page 81, is also a part of the Pinal Range. These hills are composed largely of minutely faulted Paleozoic rocks with masses of overlying dacite, also faulted, and inclose small lowland areas of diabase and pre-Cambrian granite. Southwest of the district the range, owing to the comparative ease with which the Schultze granite is eroded, is relatively low, the depression forming a broad, irregular, and rather rugged pass from the drainage basin of the northward-flowing Pinal Creek to the headwaters of the southward-flowing Mineral Creek. This route was formerly much used by the Indians and was the one taken by Marvine in his reconnaissance from Fort Apache to the valley of the Gila in 1871. Bloody Tanks Wash, the flat-bottomed streamway along which the town of Miami has been built, heads in this pass. Its sinister name is said to commemorate an Indian conflict near certain water holes in granite at the head of the wash.

The topography of the district itself as mapped on Plate XXXIX is fairly rugged and irregular, the relief ranging from 3,400 feet at Miami to 5,050 feet on Needle Mountain, at the western edge of the area. The dominant feature is the east-west Inspiration Ridge (Pl. XL) separating Bloody Tanks Wash and its tributary arroyos on the south from Webster Gulch on the north. The north side of this ridge is generally much steeper than the south side, although Webster Gulch is considerably higher, within the confines of the area here described, than Bloody Tanks Wash.

The topograp[illegible]
extent expressive [illegible]
forms have been [illegible]
conglomerate show [illegible]
the whole rather [illegible]
spurs; the drainage is [illegible]
does not record the in[illegible]
structure. (See Pl. XXX[illegible]
at Needle Mountain, the [illegible]
enough to stand conspicuously [illegible]
eral erosion surface.

The Schultze granite area shows [illegible]
bouldery outcrops characteristic of the weath-
ering of granite in arid regions and [illegible]
sufficiently in its resistance to erosion to yield
considerable topographic diversity. The exist-
ence of a sheeted structure in parts of the mass
also contributes to this result. The topog-
raphy of the porphyry facies north of Bloody
Tanks Wash is less bold than that of the
coarser-textured granite. Little pointed hills
and steep-sided ravines with no regularity in
their arrangement and with few prominent
rock outcrops characterize this part of the
granite area.

The topography of the schist areas is in general fairly rugged, with steep slopes and acute hill crests. It exhibits considerable diversity, dependent on differences in the structure and character of the schist from place to place.

It does not appear that ore deposition has had any share in determining the present configuration of the surface, although its effects as regards the coloring of the surface are evident in any general view over the country.

Miami Wash, at times swept by formidable torrents, is dry throughout most of the year. Webster Gulch, except in seasons of unusual drought, carries a little water above Inspiration.

FORMATIONS LOCALLY REPRESENTED.

The rocks of the Miami district comprise the Pinal schist, the Pioneer shale (with which, as mapped on Pl. XXXIX, is included the basal

lan conglomerate), diabase, the Willow ıg granite, the Schultze granite (including ginal porphyry facies), dacite, and the conglomerate. Each of these formations been described in connection with the ogy of the region (pp. 30–75), and all that is ssary here is the supplementing of those ral descriptions with a few local details.

ıe Pinal schist of the district is as a rule oughly crystalline and glitters with abun- silvery foils of sericite. The schist folia enerally contorted, and in certain localities, ong Webster Gulch near Inspiration, they ntensely crumpled and the rock contains h quartz, partly in small fissures and partly paces opened between the crumpled and rated leaves of the schist. Although most ıe Pinal schist is essentially a quartz and ite rock, some varieties, such as that along oak Gulch in the central part of the dis- , contain biotite also. This dark mica as a is rather unevenly distributed through the t, to which its presence thus gives an tinct mottled appearance.

ıe older sedimentary formations, which at r places in this region are so thick and picuous, have been almost completely ed from the Miami district. They are sented solely by a few remnants of the eer shale and the basal Scanlan conglom- , which are exposed in narrow areas north ıspiration. A thick sheet of diabase has led and displaced the shale, in consequence hich only the lower beds between the sive rock and the schist are now present. es of the shale have been included also in diabase. The Scanlan conglomerate is ly well developed and attains a thickness) to 30 feet. It is composed of rather lar fragments of quartz in a hard matrix up chiefly of particles of schist. The is locally baked and hardened by the sion of the diabase.

.e diabase is the normal diabase of the n, which has been described on pages 6. It occurs along the northern edge of listrict and is not closely associated with lisseminated ore deposits.

.e Willow Spring granite has been described ages 52–53. It is a comparatively small sive mass, of which about half of the ex- l area is shown in Plate XXXIX.

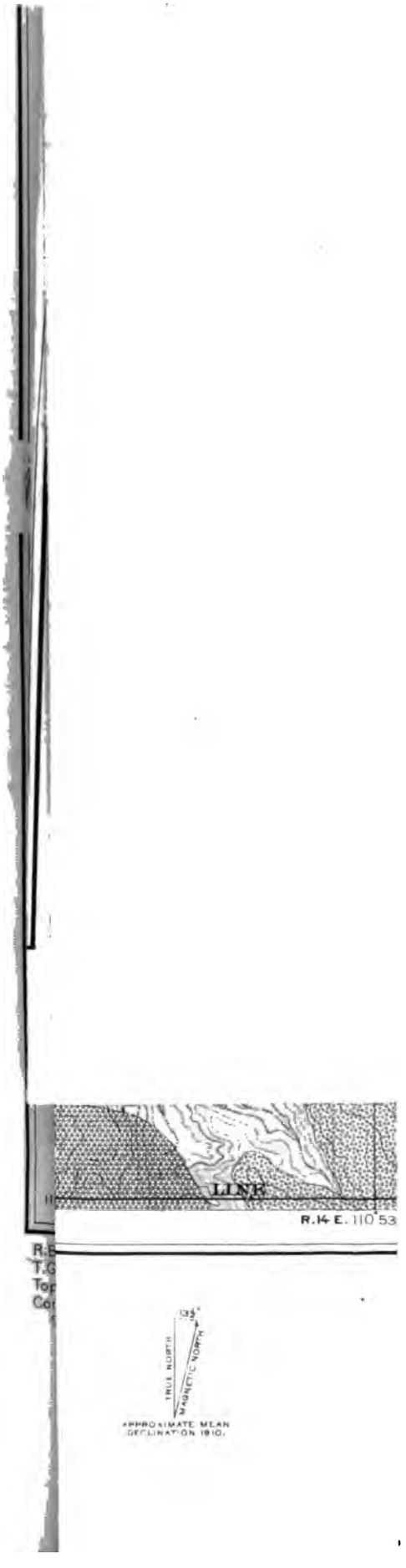
To the general account of the Sch granite given in pages 59–61 little need be added. The rock, as may be seen from XXXIX, occupies a large part of the dis and is intimately related to the ore zone, w conforms in general to the northern boun of the intrusive mass, although it does not cide with this boundary in detail.

Areally the Schultze granite is divided two parts by a constriction northwes Bloody Tanks. The main body of the gr lies south of this constriction and, save o margins, is prevailingly granitic in tex The northern lobe, on the other han granite porphyry and contains little if true granite. Both textural varieties, ever, are merely facies of one intrusive n and the passage from one into the oth gradual.

The rock of the northern lobe, particu of that part of the lobe lying north of Liv Gulch, has been fissured in an extraordin minute fashion, and the countless little irreg cracks have been filled with quartz or, generally, with quartz and sulphides. result is a very brittle and fragile mass, w the forces of erosion have cut into f characterized rather by a petty sharpness irregularity of feature than by the bold plicity to be expected of a landscape that h granitic foundation.

The dacite, which occurs only in the nc west half of the district, is for the most pa the same character as that described on p 68–71 for the general region. The Whit conglomerate is locally absent, and the d rests in most places directly on the older r Northeast of Inspiration, however, part of dacite is underlain by dacite tuff, with s layers of schist conglomerate, which appare represent a very local accumulation in a s hollow in the predacitic surface. This mat is so poorly exposed, covers so small an a and is so difficult to separate satisfact from the massive dacite that it was ma with that rock as a unit, although perhaps strictly a local correlative of the Whit conglomerate. The tuff is of some econ importance as containing the chrysocolla of the Warrior mine.

The Gila conglomerate covers two relati large areas. One of these stretches along


LINK
R.14 E. 110 53
TRUE NORTH
MAGNETIC NORTH
APPROXIMATE MEAN
DECLINATION 1910.

rn margin of the district and is merely a part of the great mass of conglomeratic rial that occupies the valley of Pinal Creek onstitutes the terrane adjacent to the town obe. The other area lies west of the Live mine and for the most part north of le Mountain. The portion shown in Plate IX is a little more than half of an isolated of the conglomerate, which, as shown by ain of small residual masses on the ridge t of Liveoak Gulch, was once connected with onglomerate to the east.

usual, the materials of the conglomerate much local variation. In the eastern part e district the formation presents what may lled its prevailing or typical aspect. As sed on the lower levels of the Miami mine onglomerate consists of angular or suban- masses of Schultze granite and schist, as t as 5 feet in diameter, with varying pro- ons of sandy matrix. The constituents ery poorly assorted, and many of the large lers are surrounded with much finer mate- r are in contact with streaks of sand. The ing, as might be expected, is crude, and in r places there is only a suggestion of strati- on. Here and there, however, lenticular s of sand or fine gravel show distinct local ing. Most of the large schist fragments are y and lie with their flat sides roughly par- with the sandy layers.

e conglomerate of the Needle Mountain is made up in its southern part chiefly of Schultze granite and in its northern part ly of dacite. Both varieties have in places cemented to hard rocks. As already men- d (p. 71), some of the granitic fragments f remarkable size.[1]

e ore in workable quantity occurs in the Gila lomerate, and the chief economic interest e formation lies in the fact that it covers e of the ore bodies and in places must be trated by the drills before the metallized t can be explored. Although, as will be ained later, there is good reason to suppose the ore bodies were formed before the depo- n of the conglomerate, fragments of metal- schist are extremely rare in that formation. drill hole bored for a well near the railway on at Miami bits of schist with native cop- n small seams were obtained from the con- glomerate at a depth of about 500 fee ment of schist, apparently in place i glomerate on the roadside between th store of the Miami Copper Co. and c little chrysocolla and malachite, wa my attention in 1912 by Mr. H. P. I informed me that it was the only taining copper that he had seen in th erate. The Barney shaft was sunk i glomerate said to consist exclusivel fragments. A little copper is report been detected in this material, but in is not known.

Churn-drill hole No. 75 of the Mi Co. was put down in the Gila co about 1,600 feet east-southeast of N It had been the intention to go throu but in October, 1916, the hole had t doned at a depth of 2,050 feet, withc penetrating the conglomerate. Na was first detected in the sludge fro of about 1,000 feet and continued t to the bottom of the hole, the pr copper apparently increasing down highest assay obtained was 0.95 p copper. Samples of sludge were s Miami Copper Co. to Prof. L. C. Harvard University, who reported of the particles of copper showed from chalcocite and suggested that p the native copper found in the ho same origin. From the observed native copper to chalcocite seen in p mine workings this suggestion app probable, and the occurrence is int indicating that the Gila conglome deeper portions contained originall Miami ore body, fragments of cha derived by erosion from that ore bo

STRUCTURE.

PRIMITIVE ELEMENTS.

Originally deposited as beds of s material, the Pinal formation befor its change to schist was folded a faulted; but all traces of bedding appeared and the schist is so unifo acter as locally to give no clew to stratigraphic structure. Accordin eration of recognizable structur starts from the conception of the as the homogeneous and fundam

[1] se varieties of the conglomerate have been described more fully S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, pp. 53–54, 1903.

overlain unconformably by the beds of the Paleozoic series in horizontal attitude and in apparently conformable sequence.

EFFECTS OF POST-PALEOZOIC INTRUSIONS.

The first recognizable disturbance of these simple conditions appears to have been associated with the intrusion of the diabase, which is supposed to have taken place in early Mesozoic time, although there is some uncertainty attached to the geologic date of this event. As elsewhere in the region, the diabase was intruded mainly as thick irregular sills connected with many crosscutting bodies of still more irregular form. The larger masses of diabase north of Webster Gulch are parts of such a sill which was intruded principally along a horizon in the Pioneer shale a few feet above the Scanlan conglomerate. In many places, however, the diabase is in intrusive contact with the schist.

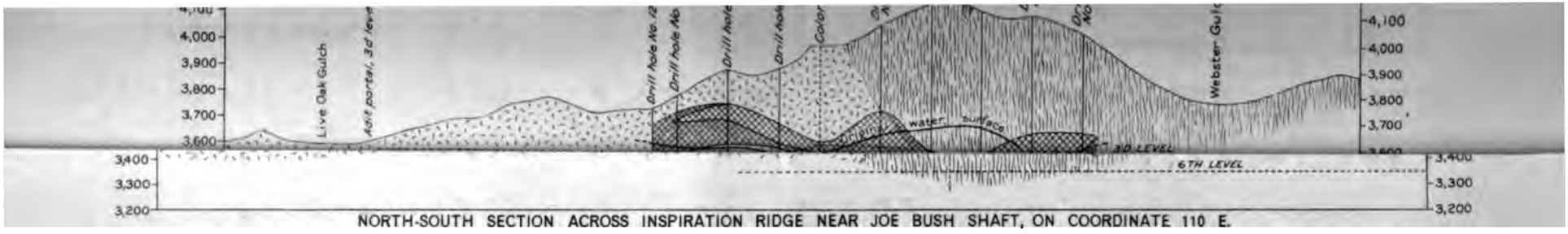
As usual in this region, masses of the invaded strata were split off, were completely inclosed in the magma, and were displaced by the movement of the molten material. The old pre-Cambrian surface, as shown by the narrow outcrops of the Pioneer shale and Scanlan conglomerate north of Inspiration, is no longer horizontal but has been locally tilted to the south or southwest, probably since the intrusion of the diabase.

The next event definitely recorded in the structure was the intrusion of the Schultze granite and probably also at nearly the same time that of the Willow Spring granite.

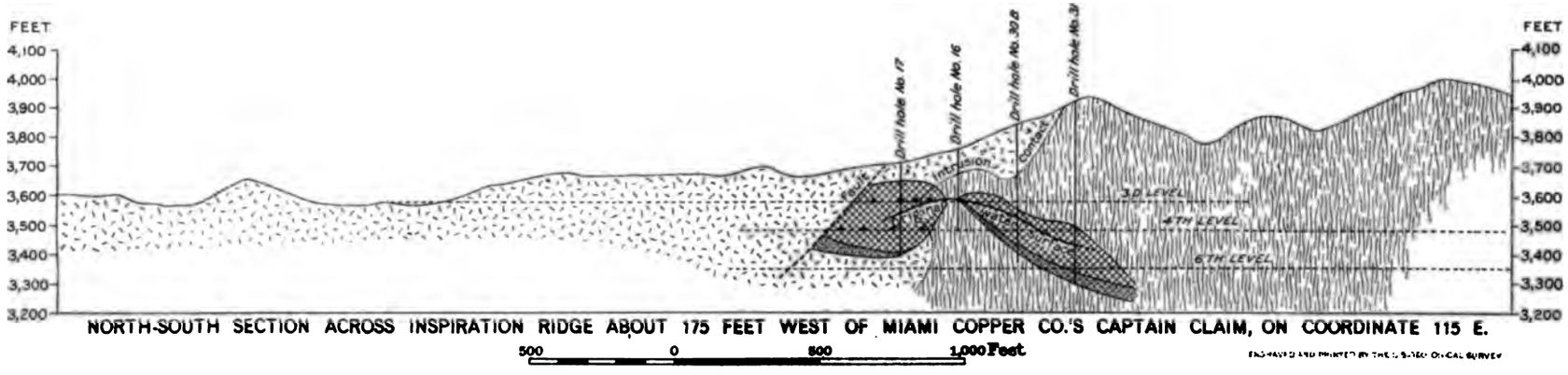
The part of the Schultze granite south of the constriction near Bloody Tanks forms an irregular stock, which as a whole probably extends to great depth. Its contact with the schist, as visible at the surface, indicates that in some places the stock becomes larger downward and that its sides in general are steep. Most of the exploration by churn drilling has been carried on to the north of the main granite mass, and consequently there is little to confirm or disprove the tentative suggestion as to its general shape drawn from surface exposures. Drill hole No. 3 in the Schultze group of claims, situated southeast of Needle Mountain, in a lobe of schist inclosed on three sides by granite, is about 950 feet deep, and although the granite at the surfac
feet away the hole is said to be enti

North of the Bloody Tanks co
granitic magma solidified for the
porphyry, and this difference i
associated with a difference in th
mass. This porphyry lobe may b
in two parts—one north and the o
Liveoak Gulch. The southern pa
of the known ore-bearing area, a
not been prospected with drills
known of its shape beyond wh
deduced from surface exposures.
ern part, on the other hand, has
sively drilled, and this work, in
with surface relations and with m
ration, has brought out the inte
that much of this porphyry is u
schist. It is, in part, at least, a lacc
not a stock. This is particularly
area southwest of the Bulldog shaf
numerous drill holes on the Live
show that schist everywhere unde
of porphyry which in places is 700
in vertical thickness. In genera
surface of the sheet, as shown by
dips west-southwest. In the wes
the Live Oak ground, near the Liv
shaft, which passes from porphyr
at a depth of 510 feet, the cont
regular and the angle of dip is
East of the No. 2 shaft the po
flatter and its under surface is les
attempt to visualize the form of
by tentative contours plotted fr
records suggested the homely com
shallow bowl or basin, much b
dented, with a deep notch on it
The deepest part of the basin, 3,56
the sea, is about 900 feet east-nort
No. 2 shaft. (See Pl. XLII.)

A part of the schist that underli
of porphyry is exposed as a narrow
the north side of Liveoak Gulch,
Sulphide tunnel. Along its northe
belt of schist is apparently in igne
with the porphyry and, as shown
ing, the contact dips steeply to th
nearly north-south section on Liv
dinate line K, constructed from dri



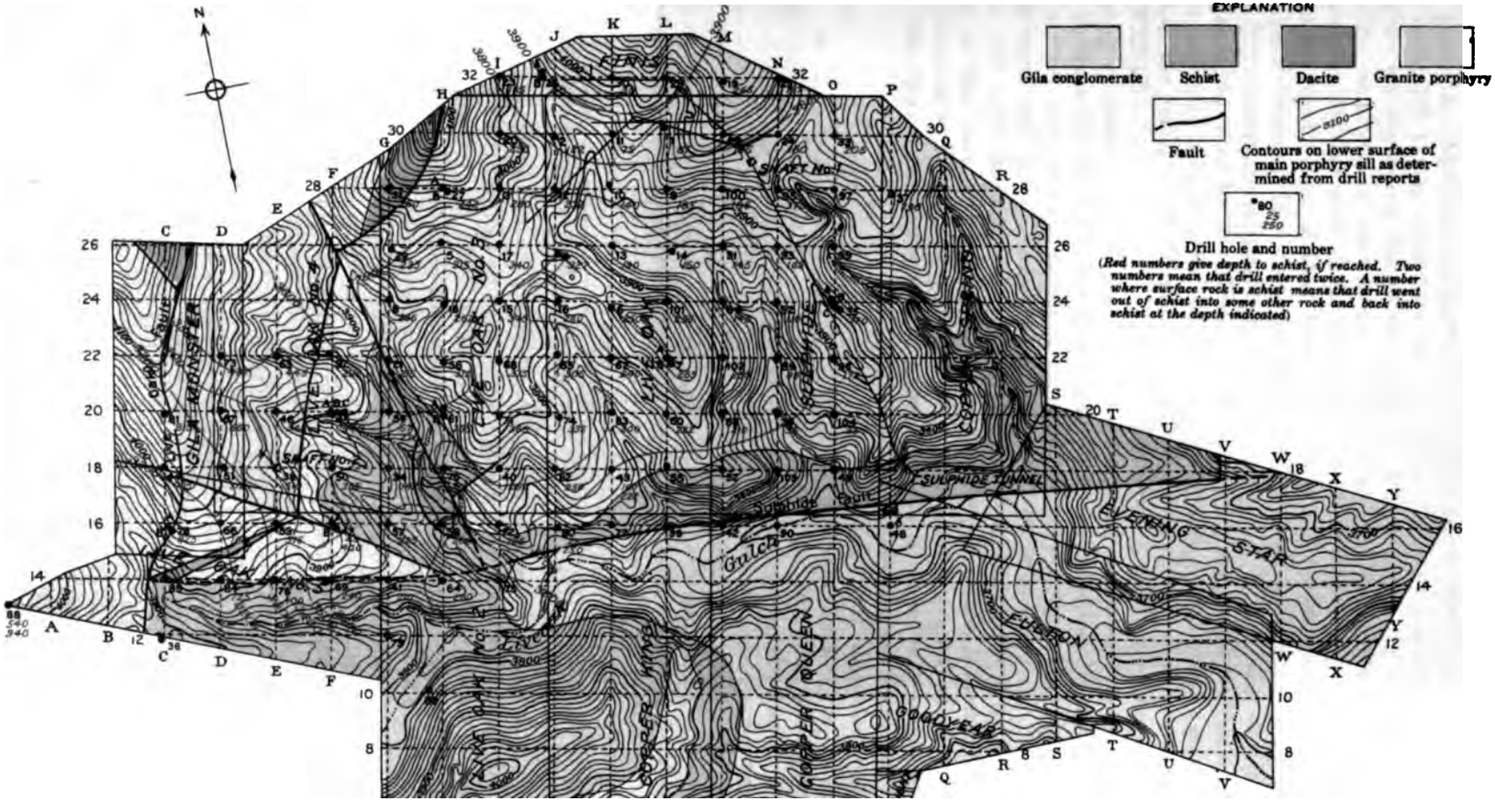
NORTH-SOUTH SECTION ACROSS INSPIRATION RIDGE NEAR JOE BUSH SHAFT, ON COORDINATE 110 E.



NORTH-SOUTH SECTION ACROSS INSPIRATION RIDGE ABOUT 175 FEET WEST OF MIAMI COPPER CO.'S CAPTAIN CLAIM, ON COORDINATE 115 E.

500 0 500 1,000 Feet

EXPLANATION


EXPLANATION
Gila conglomerate
Schist
Dacite
Granite porphyry
Fault
Contours on lower surface of main porphyry sill as determined from drill reports
Drill hole and number
(Red numbers give depth to schist, if reached. Two numbers mean that drill entered twice. A number where surface rock is schist means that drill went out of schist into some other rock and back into schist at the depth indicated)
GLOBE
GLOBE-RANGER
OLD DOMINION
GOLDEN CYCLE
GOODYEAR
EVENING STAR
EASTERN STAR
SULPHIDE TUNNEL
Sulphide Fault
Gulch Fault
Gulch
CLAIMS
SHAFT No. 1
SHAFT No. 2
SHAFT No. 3
SHAFT No. 4
SHAFT No. 5
SHAFT No. 6
SHAFT No. 7
SHAFT No. 8
SHAFT No. 9
SHAFT No. 10
SHAFT No. 11
SHAFT No. 12
SHAFT No. 13
SHAFT No. 14
SHAFT No. 15
SHAFT No. 16
SHAFT No. 17
SHAFT No. 18
SHAFT No. 19
SHAFT No. 20
SHAFT No. 21
SHAFT No. 22
SHAFT No. 23
SHAFT No. 24
SHAFT No. 25
SHAFT No. 26
SHAFT No. 27
SHAFT No. 28
SHAFT No. 29
SHAFT No. 30
SHAFT No. 31
SHAFT No. 32
SHAFT No. 33
SHAFT No. 34
SHAFT No. 35
SHAFT No. 36
SHAFT No. 37
SHAFT No. 38
SHAFT No. 39
SHAFT No. 40
SHAFT No. 41
SHAFT No. 42
SHAFT No. 43
SHAFT No. 44
SHAFT No. 45
SHAFT No. 46
SHAFT No. 47
SHAFT No. 48
SHAFT No. 49
SHAFT No. 50
SHAFT No. 51
SHAFT No. 52
SHAFT No. 53
SHAFT No. 54
SHAFT No. 55
SHAFT No. 56
SHAFT No. 57
SHAFT No. 58
SHAFT No. 59
SHAFT No. 60
SHAFT No. 61
SHAFT No. 62
SHAFT No. 63
SHAFT No. 64
SHAFT No. 65
SHAFT No. 66
SHAFT No. 67
SHAFT No. 68
SHAFT No. 69
SHAFT No. 70
SHAFT No. 71
SHAFT No. 72
SHAFT No. 73
SHAFT No. 74
SHAFT No. 75
SHAFT No. 76
SHAFT No. 77
SHAFT No. 78
SHAFT No. 79
SHAFT No. 80
SHAFT No. 81
SHAFT No. 82
SHAFT No. 83
SHAFT No. 84
SHAFT No. 85
SHAFT No. 86
SHAFT No. 87
SHAFT No. 88
SHAFT No. 89
SHAFT No. 90
SHAFT No. 91
SHAFT No. 92
SHAFT No. 93
SHAFT No. 94
SHAFT No. 95
SHAFT No. 96
SHAFT No. 97
SHAFT No. 98
SHAFT No. 99
SHAFT No. 100
SHAFT No. 101
SHAFT No. 102
SHAFT No. 103
SHAFT No. 104
SHAFT No. 105
SHAFT No. 106
SHAFT No. 107
SHAFT No. 108
SHAFT No. 109
SHAFT No. 110
SHAFT No. 111
SHAFT No. 112
SHAFT No. 113
SHAFT No. 114
SHAFT No. 115
SHAFT No. 116
SHAFT No. 117
SHAFT No. 118
SHAFT No. 119
SHAFT No. 120
SHAFT No. 121
SHAFT No. 122
SHAFT No. 123
SHAFT No. 124
SHAFT No. 125
SHAFT No. 126
SHAFT No. 127
SHAFT No. 128
SHAFT No. 129
SHAFT No. 130
SHAFT No. 131
SHAFT No. 132
SHAFT No. 133
SHAFT No. 134
SHAFT No. 135
SHAFT No. 136
SHAFT No. 137
SHAFT No. 138
SHAFT No. 139
SHAFT No. 140
SHAFT No. 141
SHAFT No. 142
SHAFT No. 143
SHAFT No. 144
SHAFT No. 145
SHAFT No. 146
SHAFT No. 147
SHAFT No. 148
SHAFT No. 149
SHAFT No. 150
SHAFT No. 151
SHAFT No. 152
SHAFT No. 153
SHAFT No. 154
SHAFT No. 155
SHAFT No. 156
SHAFT No. 157
SHAFT No. 158
SHAFT No. 159
SHAFT No. 160
SHAFT No. 161
SHAFT No. 162
SHAFT No. 163
SHAFT No. 164
SHAFT No. 165
SHAFT No. 166
SHAFT No. 167
SHAFT No. 168
SHAFT No. 169
SHAFT No. 170
SHAFT No. 171
SHAFT No. 172
SHAFT No. 173
SHAFT No. 174
SHAFT No. 175
SHAFT No. 176
SHAFT No. 177
SHAFT No. 178
SHAFT No. 179
SHAFT No. 180
SHAFT No. 181
SHAFT No. 182
SHAFT No. 183
SHAFT No. 184
SHAFT No. 185
SHAFT No. 186
SHAFT No. 187
SHAFT No. 188
SHAFT No. 189
SHAFT No. 190
SHAFT No. 191
SHAFT No. 192
SHAFT No. 193
SHAFT No. 194
SHAFT No. 195
SHAFT No. 196
SHAFT No. 197
SHAFT No. 198
SHAFT No. 199
SHAFT No. 200
SHAFT No. 201
SHAFT No. 202
SHAFT No. 203
SHAFT No. 204
SHAFT No. 205
SHAFT No. 206
SHAFT No. 207
SHAFT No. 208
SHAFT No. 209
SHAFT No. 210
SHAFT No. 211
SHAFT No. 212
SHAFT No. 213
SHAFT No. 214
SHAFT No. 215
SHAFT No. 216
SHAFT No. 217
SHAFT No. 218
SHAFT No. 219
SHAFT No. 220
SHAFT No. 221
SHAFT No. 222
SHAFT No. 223
SHAFT No. 224
SHAFT No. 225
SHAFT No. 226
SHAFT No. 227
SHAFT No. 228
SHAFT No. 229
SHAFT No. 230
SHAFT No. 231
SHAFT No. 232
SHAFT No. 233
SHAFT No. 234
SHAFT No. 235
SHAFT No. 236
SHAFT No. 237
SHAFT No. 238
SHAFT No. 239
SHAFT No. 240
SHAFT No. 241
SHAFT No. 242
SHAFT No. 243
SHAFT No. 244
SHAFT No. 245
SHAFT No. 246
SHAFT No. 247
SHAFT No. 248
SHAFT No. 249
SHAFT No. 250
SHAFT No. 251
SHAFT No. 252
SHAFT No. 253
SHAFT No. 254
SHAFT No. 255
SHAFT No. 256
SHAFT No. 257
SHAFT No. 258
SHAFT No. 259
SHAFT No. 260
SHAFT No. 261
SHAFT No. 262
SHAFT No. 263
SHAFT No. 264
SHAFT No. 265
SHAFT No. 266
SHAFT No. 267
SHAFT No. 268
SHAFT No. 269
SHAFT No. 270
SHAFT No. 271
SHAFT No. 272
SHAFT No. 273
SHAFT No. 274
SHAFT No. 275
SHAFT No. 276
SHAFT No. 277
SHAFT No. 278
SHAFT No. 279
SHAFT No. 280
SHAFT No. 281
SHAFT No. 282
SHAFT No. 283
SHAFT No. 284
SHAFT No. 285
SHAFT No. 286
SHAFT No. 287
SHAFT No. 288
SHAFT No. 289
SHAFT No. 290
SHAFT No. 291
SHAFT No. 292
SHAFT No. 293
SHAFT No. 294
SHAFT No. 295
SHAFT No. 296
SHAFT No. 297
SHAFT No. 298
SHAFT No. 299
SHAFT No. 300
SHAFT No. 301
SHAFT No. 302
SHAFT No. 303
SHAFT No. 304
SHAFT No. 305
SHAFT No. 306
SHAFT No. 307
SHAFT No. 308
SHAFT No. 309
SHAFT No. 310
SHAFT No. 311
SHAFT No. 312
SHAFT No. 313
SHAFT No. 314
SHAFT No. 315
SHAFT No. 316
SHAFT No. 317
SHAFT No. 318
SHAFT No. 319
SHAFT No. 320
SHAFT No. 321
SHAFT No. 322
SHAFT No. 323
SHAFT No. 324
SHAFT No. 325
SHAFT No. 326
SHAFT No. 327
SHAFT No. 328
SHAFT No. 329
SHAFT No. 330
SHAFT No. 331
SHAFT No. 332
SHAFT No. 333
SHAFT No. 334
SHAFT No. 335
SHAFT No. 336
SHAFT No. 337
SHAFT No. 338
SHAFT No. 339
SHAFT No. 340
SHAFT No. 341
SHAFT No. 342
SHAFT No. 343
SHAFT No. 344
SHAFT No. 345
SHAFT No. 346
SHAFT No. 347
SHAFT No. 348
SHAFT No. 349
SHAFT No. 350
SHAFT No. 351
SHAFT No. 352
SHAFT No. 353
SHAFT No. 354
SHAFT No. 355
SHAFT No. 356
SHAFT No. 357
SHAFT No. 358
SHAFT No. 359
SHAFT No. 360
SHAFT No. 361
SHAFT No. 362
SHAFT No. 363
SHAFT No. 364
SHAFT No. 365
SHAFT No. 366
SHAFT No. 367
SHAFT No. 368
SHAFT No. 369
SHAFT No. 370
SHAFT No. 371
SHAFT No. 372
SHAFT No. 373
SHAFT No. 374
SHAFT No. 375
SHAFT No. 376
SHAFT No. 377
SHAFT No. 378
SHAFT No. 379
SHAFT No. 380
SHAFT No. 381
SHAFT No. 382
SHAFT No. 383
SHAFT No. 384
SHAFT No. 385
SHAFT No. 386
SHAFT No. 387
SHAFT No. 388
SHAFT No. 389
SHAFT No. 390
SHAFT No. 391
SHAFT No. 392
SHAFT No. 393
SHAFT No. 394
SHAFT No. 395
SHAFT No. 396
SHAFT No. 397
SHAFT No. 398
SHAFT No. 399
SHAFT No. 400
SHAFT No. 401
SHAFT No. 402
SHAFT No. 403
SHAFT No. 404
SHAFT No. 405
SHAFT No. 406
SHAFT No. 407
SHAFT No. 408
SHAFT No. 409
SHAFT No. 410
SHAFT No. 411
SHAFT No. 412
SHAFT No. 413
SHAFT No. 414
SHAFT No. 415
SHAFT No. 416
SHAFT No. 417
SHAFT No. 418
SHAFT No. 419
SHAFT No. 420
SHAFT No. 421
SHAFT No. 422
SHAFT No. 423
SHAFT No. 424
SHAFT No. 425
SHAFT No. 426
SHAFT No. 427
SHAFT No. 428
SHAFT No. 429
SHAFT No. 430
SHAFT No. 431
SHAFT No. 432
SHAFT No. 433
SHAFT No. 434
SHAFT No. 435
SHAFT No. 436
SHAFT No. 437
SHAFT No. 438
SHAFT No. 439
SHAFT No. 440
SHAFT No. 441
SHAFT No. 442
SHAFT No. 443
SHAFT No. 444
SHAFT No. 445
SHAFT No. 446
SHAFT No. 447
SHAFT No. 448
SHAFT No. 449
SHAFT No. 450
SHAFT No. 451
SHAFT No. 452
SHAFT No. 453
SHAFT No. 454
SHAFT No. 455
SHAFT No. 456
SHAFT No. 457
SHAFT No. 458
SHAFT No. 459
SHAFT No. 460
SHAFT No. 461
SHAFT No. 462
SHAFT No. 463
SHAFT No. 464
SHAFT No. 465
SHAFT No. 466
SHAFT No. 467
SHAFT No. 468
SHAFT No. 469
SHAFT No. 470
SHAFT No. 471
SHAFT No. 472
SHAFT No. 473
SHAFT No. 474
SHAFT No. 475
SHAFT No. 476
SHAFT No. 477
SHAFT No. 478
SHAFT No. 479
SHAFT No. 480
SHAFT No. 481
SHAFT No. 482
SHAFT No. 483
SHAFT No. 484
SHAFT No. 485
SHAFT No. 486
SHAFT No. 487
SHAFT No. 488
SHAFT No. 489
SHAFT No. 490
SHAFT No. 491
SHAFT No. 492
SHAFT No. 493
SHAFT No. 494
SHAFT No. 495
SHAFT No. 496
SHAFT No. 497
SHAFT No. 498
SHAFT No. 499
SHAFT No. 500
SHAFT No. 501
SHAFT No. 502
SHAFT No. 503
SHAFT No. 504
SHAFT No. 505
SHAFT No. 506
SHAFT No. 507
SHAFT No. 508
SHAFT No. 509
SHAFT No. 510
SHAFT No. 511
SHAFT No. 512
SHAFT No. 513
SHAFT No. 514
SHAFT No. 515
SHAFT No. 516
SHAFT No. 517
SHAFT No. 518
SHAFT No. 519
SHAFT No. 520
SHAFT No. 521
SHAFT No. 522
SHAFT No. 523
SHAFT No. 524
SHAFT No. 525
SHAFT No. 526
SHAFT No. 527
SHAFT No. 528
SHAFT No. 529
SHAFT No. 530
SHAFT No. 531
SHAFT No. 532
SHAFT No. 533
SHAFT No. 534
SHAFT No. 535
SHAFT No. 536
SHAFT No. 537
SHAFT No. 538
SHAFT No. 539
SHAFT No. 540
SHAFT No. 541
SHAFT No. 542
SHAFT No. 543
SHAFT No. 544
SHAFT No. 545
SHAFT No. 546
SHAFT No. 547
SHAFT No. 548
SHAFT No. 549
SHAFT No. 550
SHAFT No. 551
SHAFT No. 552
SHAFT No. 553
SHAFT No. 554
SHAFT No. 555
SHAFT No. 556
SHAFT No. 557
SHAFT No. 558
SHAFT No. 559
SHAFT No. 560
SHAFT No. 561
SHAFT No. 562
SHAFT No. 563
SHAFT No. 564
SHAFT No. 565
SHAFT No. 566
SHAFT No. 567
SHAFT No. 568
SHAFT No. 569
SHAFT No. 570
SHAFT No. 571
SHAFT No. 572
SHAFT No. 573
SHAFT No. 574
SHAFT No. 575
SHAFT No. 576
SHAFT No. 577
SHAFT No. 578
SHAFT No. 579
SHAFT No. 580
SHAFT No. 581
SHAFT No. 582
SHAFT No. 583
SHAFT No. 584
SHAFT No. 585
SHAFT No. 586
SHAFT No. 587
SHAFT No. 588
SHAFT No. 589
SHAFT No. 590
SHAFT No. 591
SHAFT No. 592
SHAFT No. 593
SHAFT No. 594
SHAFT No. 595
SHAFT No. 596
SHAFT No. 597
SHAFT No. 598
SHAFT No. 599
SHAFT No. 600
SHAFT No. 601
SHAFT No. 602
SHAFT No. 603
SHAFT No. 604
SHAFT No. 605
SHAFT No. 606
SHAFT No. 607
SHAFT No. 608
SHAFT No. 609
SHAFT No. 610
SHAFT No. 611
SHAFT No. 612
SHAFT No. 613
SHAFT No. 614
SHAFT No. 615
SHAFT No. 616
SHAFT No. 617
SHAFT No. 618
SHAFT No. 619
SHAFT No. 620
SHAFT No. 621
SHAFT No. 622
SHAFT No. 623
SHAFT No. 624
SHAFT No. 625
SHAFT No. 626
SHAFT No. 627
SHAFT No. 628
SHAFT No. 629
SHAFT No. 630
SHAFT No. 631
SHAFT No. 632
SHAFT No. 633
SHAFT No. 634
SHAFT No. 635
SHAFT No. 636
SHAFT No. 637
SHAFT No. 638
SHAFT No. 639
SHAFT No. 640
SHAFT No. 641
SHAFT No. 642
SHAFT No. 643
SHAFT No. 644
SHAFT No. 645
SHAFT No. 646
SHAFT No. 647
SHAFT No. 648
SHAFT No. 649
SHAFT No. 650
SHAFT No. 651
SHAFT No. 652
SHAFT No. 653
SHAFT No. 654
SHAFT No. 655
SHAFT No. 656
SHAFT No. 657
SHAFT No. 658
SHAFT No. 659
SHAFT No. 660
SHAFT No. 661
SHAFT No. 662
SHAFT No. 663
SHAFT No. 664
SHAFT No. 665
SHAFT No. 666
SHAFT No. 667
SHAFT No. 668
SHAFT No. 669
SHAFT No. 670
SHAFT No. 671
SHAFT No. 672
SHAFT No. 673
SHAFT No. 674
SHAFT No. 675
SHAFT No. 676
SHAFT No. 677
SHAFT No. 678
SHAFT No. 679
SHAFT No. 680
SHAFT No. 681
SHAFT No. 682
SHAFT No. 683
SHAFT No. 684
SHAFT No. 685
SHAFT No. 686
SHAFT No. 687
SHAFT No. 688
SHAFT No. 689
SHAFT No. 690
SHAFT No. 691
SHAFT No. 692
SHAFT No. 693
SHAFT No. 694
SHAFT No. 695
SHAFT No. 696
SHAFT No. 697
SHAFT No. 698
SHAFT No. 699
SHAFT No. 700
SHAFT No. 701
SHAFT No. 702
SHAFT No. 703
SHAFT No. 704
SHAFT No. 705
SHAFT No. 706
SHAFT No. 707
SHAFT No. 708
SHAFT No. 709
SHAFT No. 710
SHAFT No. 711
SHAFT No. 712
SHAFT No. 713
SHAFT No. 714
SHAFT No. 715
SHAFT No. 716
SHAFT No. 717
SHAFT No. 718
SHAFT No. 719
SHAFT No. 720
SHAFT No. 721
SHAFT No. 722
SHAFT No. 723
SHAFT No. 724
SHAFT No. 725
SHAFT No. 726
SHAFT No. 727
SHAFT No. 728
SHAFT No. 729
SHAFT No. 730
SHAFT No. 731
SHAFT No. 732
SHAFT No. 733
SHAFT No. 734
SHAFT No. 735
SHAFT No. 736
SHAFT No. 737
SHAFT No. 738
SHAFT No. 739
SHAFT No. 740
SHAFT No. 741
SHAFT No. 742
SHAFT No. 743
SHAFT No. 744
SHAFT No. 745
SHAFT No. 746
SHAFT No. 747
SHAFT No. 748
SHAFT No. 749
SHAFT No. 750
SHAFT No. 751
SHAFT No. 752
SHAFT No. 753
SHAFT No. 754
SHAFT No. 755
SHAFT No. 756
SHAFT No. 757
SHAFT No. 758
SHAFT No. 759
SHAFT No. 760
SHAFT No. 761
SHAFT No. 762
SHAFT No. 763
SHAFT No. 764
SHAFT No. 765
SHAFT No. 766
SHAFT No. 767
SHAFT No. 768
SHAFT No. 769
SHAFT No. 770
SHAFT No. 771
SHAFT No. 772
SHAFT No. 773
SHAFT No. 774
SHAFT No. 775
SHAFT No. 776
SHAFT No. 777
SHAFT No. 778
SHAFT No. 779
SHAFT No. 780
SHAFT No. 781
SHAFT No. 782
SHAFT No. 783
SHAFT No. 784
SHAFT No. 785
SHAFT No. 786
SHAFT No. 787
SHAFT No. 788
SHAFT No. 789
SHAFT No. 790
SHAFT No. 791
SHAFT No. 792
SHAFT No. 793
SHAFT No. 794
SHAFT No. 795
SHAFT No. 796
SHAFT No. 797
SHAFT No. 798
SHAFT No. 799
SHAFT No. 800
SHAFT No. 801
SHAFT No. 802
SHAFT No. 803
SHAFT No. 804
SHAFT No. 805
SHAFT No. 806
SHAFT No. 807
SHAFT No. 808
SHAFT No. 809
SHAFT No. 810
SHAFT No. 811
SHAFT No. 812
SHAFT No. 813
SHAFT No. 814
SHAFT No. 815
SHAFT No. 816
SHAFT No. 817
SHAFT No. 818
SHAFT No. 819
SHAFT No. 820
SHAFT No. 821
SHAFT No. 822
SHAFT No. 823
SHAFT No. 824
SHAFT No. 825
SHAFT No. 826
SHAFT No. 827
SHAFT No. 828
SHAFT No. 829
SHAFT No. 830
SHAFT No. 831
SHAFT No. 832
SHAFT No. 833
SHAFT No. 834
SHAFT No. 835
SHAFT No. 836
SHAFT No. 837
SHAFT No. 838
SHAFT No. 839
SHAFT No. 840
SHAFT No. 841
SHAFT No. 842
SHAFT No. 843
SHAFT No. 844
SHAFT No. 845
SHAFT No. 846
SHAFT No. 847
SHAFT No. 848
SHAFT No. 849
SHAFT No. 850
SHAFT No. 851
SHAFT No. 852
SHAFT No. 853
SHAFT No. 854
SHAFT No. 855
SHAFT No. 856
SHAFT No. 857
SHAFT No. 858
SHAFT No. 859
SHAFT No. 860
SHAFT No. 861
SHAFT No. 862
SHAFT No. 863
SHAFT No. 864
SHAFT No. 865
SHAFT No. 866
SHAFT No. 867
SHAFT No. 868
SHAFT No. 869
SHAFT No. 870
SHAFT No. 871
SHAFT No. 872
SHAFT No. 873
SHAFT No. 874
SHAFT No. 875
SHAFT No. 876
SHAFT No. 877
SHAFT No. 878
SHAFT No. 879
SHAFT No. 880
SHAFT No. 881
SHAFT No. 882
SHAFT No. 883
SHAFT No. 884
SHAFT No. 885
SHAFT No. 886
SHAFT No. 887
SHAFT No. 888
SHAFT No. 889
SHAFT No. 890
SHAFT No. 891
SHAFT No. 892
SHAFT No. 893
SHAFT No. 894
SHAFT No. 895
SHAFT No. 896
SHAFT No. 897
SHAFT No. 898
SHAFT No. 899
SHAFT No. 900
SHAFT No. 901
SHAFT No. 902
SHAFT No. 903
SHAFT No. 904
SHAFT No. 905
SHAFT No. 906
SHAFT No. 907
SHAFT No. 908
SHAFT No. 909
SHAFT No. 910
SHAFT No. 911
SHAFT No. 912
SHAFT No. 913
SHAFT No. 914
SHAFT No. 915
SHAFT No. 916
SHAFT No. 917
SHAFT No. 918
SHAFT No. 919
SHAFT No. 920
SHAFT No. 921
SHAFT No. 922
SHAFT No. 923
SHAFT No. 924
SHAFT No. 925
SHAFT No. 926
SHAFT No. 927
SHAFT No. 928
SHAFT No. 929
SHAFT No. 930
SHAFT No. 931
SHAFT No. 932
SHAFT No. 933
SHAFT No. 934
SHAFT No. 935
SHAFT No. 936
SHAFT No. 937
SHAFT No. 938
SHAFT No. 939
SHAFT No. 940
SHAFT No. 941
SHAFT No. 942
SHAFT No. 943
SHAFT No. 944
SHAFT No. 945
SHAFT No. 946
SHAFT No. 947
SHAFT No. 948
SHAFT No. 949
SHAFT No. 950
SHAFT No. 951
SHAFT No. 952
SHAFT No. 953
SHAFT No. 954
SHAFT No. 955
SHAFT No. 956
SHAFT No. 957
SHAFT No. 958
SHAFT No. 959
SHAFT No. 960
SHAFT No. 961
SHAFT No. 962
SHAFT No. 963
SHAFT No. 964
SHAFT No. 965
SHAFT No. 966
SHAFT No. 967
SHAFT No. 968
SHAFT No. 969
SHAFT No. 970
SHAFT No. 971
SHAFT No. 972
SHAFT No. 973
SHAFT No. 974
SHAFT No. 975
SHAFT No. 976
SHAFT No. 977
SHAFT No. 978
SHAFT No. 979
SHAFT No. 980
SHAFT No. 981
SHAFT No. 982
SHAFT No. 983
SHAFT No. 984
SHAFT No. 985
SHAFT No. 986
SHAFT No. 987
SHAFT No. 988
SHAFT No. 989
SHAFT No. 990
SHAFT No. 991
SHAFT No. 992
SHAFT No. 993
SHAFT No. 994
SHAFT No. 995
SHAFT No. 996
SHAFT No. 997
SHAFT No. 998
SHAFT No. 999
SHAFT No. 1000

shown as figure 16. Apparently a fault with a throw of about 100 feet is crossed by the section, but no corresponding fissure has been noted in the porphyry at the surface. This section is about 100 feet west of the portal of the Sulphide tunnel. East of that tunnel the porphyry sheet becomes thinner and its under surface is more nearly horizontal than it is to the west, as is indicated by the relation of the schist and porphyry contact to the topography northeast of the portal of the Sulphide tunnel. (See Pl. XXXIX.)

The porphyry mass lying between the Bulldog and Sullivan shafts is for the most part south of the ore zone and has not been penetrated by many drill holes. Consequently its shape is not well known. The northern boundary of the mass is irregular, and the porphyry extends many tongues and one considerable dike, that of the Miami mine, into the

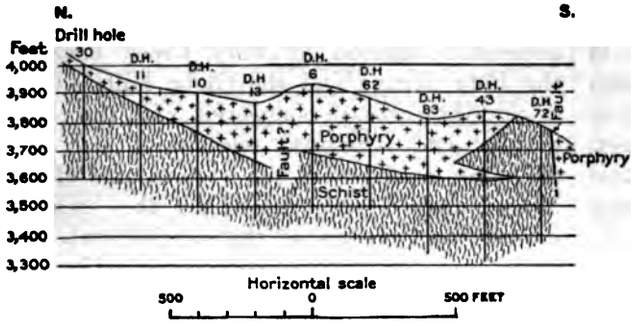


FIGURE 16.—Geologic section on Live Oak coordinate line K.

schist. Some information on the character of this contact is furnished by the sections across Inspiration Ridge shown in Plate XLI. The drill-hole data upon which these sections are largely based leave much to be desired, especially as to the extent to which faulting has determined the form of the porphyry body.

In general the contact dips south, and part of the porphyry thus overlaps the schist. It is by no means certain, however, that all the porphyry north of Liveoak Gulch rests on schist. There may be places where the eruptive rock continues down to that indefinite region of great though unknown depth whence the magma came.

The mass of schist in the vicinity of the No. 1 or Captain shaft of the Miami mine apparently extends to no great depth and is probably an inclusion in the porphyry. There is some schist near the Captain shaft on the 80-foot level, but at the 135 and lower levels t is in porphyry. Most of the Captain c is in porphyry, in part directly un isolated body of schist exposed on the On the other hand, on most of the levels schist is present in the northwes of the claim, although the rock at the s porphyry. This deeper schist in the western part of the Captain levels is p continuous with the main mass of schi of the porphyry. The strip of porphyr in Plate XXXIX just east of the No. coincides in general with the barr between the main Miami ore body Captain ore body. Consequently there drifts under it.

The main ore body of the Miami min is chiefly in schist, is bounded generall southwest by granite porphyry. The appears to have been originally an i contact, but there has been c able later disturbance, and i places porphyry and schist are together. The general dip of t tact is northeasterly, steep n surface but much lower un Miami ore body. The No. 2 the Miami mine, which was 7 deep, is said to have penetrated porphyry for a few feet when stopped.

From the rather fragmenta available it appears that the lob phyry exposed on the south slope of Ins Ridge between the Bulldog shaft on t and the Gila conglomerate on the east ably in the main a thick sheet very irr intruded into the schist along its margi the north the schist appears in genera under it. Half a mile west of the Miami, on the other hand, the schist to overlap the porphyry from the eas thick this porphyry may be near the c the lobe, say at the portal of the Ins tunnel, it is impossible to determine drilling.

EFFECTS OF FAULTING.

In common with the region of whic part, the Miami district contains n faults which probably are not all of t age and which certainly are not suscep systematic grouping. Although the for the existence of most of the faults

in Plate XXXIX is plain, it is generally ible to ascertain even roughly the dis- ent involved, owing to the absence of and persistent structural features to s datum planes from which measure- of dislocation might be made.

most conspicuous line of dislocation on the geologic map of the district XXIX) is the Miami fault, which limits mi ore body on the east. The general of this fault is from 20° to 25° east of and the fault plane dips east at angles vary considerably from place to place which the average is probably between 50°. The footwall in the Miami mine ly schist, and the hanging wall is the glomerate. The fault is thus of normal nd, in terms of relative displacement, nglomerate has been faulted down the schist. The throw of the fault has n determined, but inasmuch as the erate south of Bloody Tanks Wash enly on the schist at an elevation of ,700 feet above the sea and the bottom iami No. 4 shaft is in conglomerate at ,000 feet, the difference, or 700 feet, bly a minimum measure of the vertical ment. Near the No. 4 shaft, as may in the loop of the 420 level, the sandy in the conglomerate dip about 40° hat is, toward the fault. This sug- at the conglomerate is part of a fault hat actually was depressed with a tilt the fault and that the throw is prob- ore than 700 feet. That it may be nsiderably more is suggested by the nickness, over 2,050 feet, of conglom- und in drilling hole No. 75 (see p. 109), out 2,500 feet from the outcrop of the sure.

e surface the Miami fault is less evident underground exposures, and from ial appearance alone the contact be- he conglomerate and schist might be ted as the result of the disposition of rse gravels against a steep slope. It act been suggested by some observers, h not, so far as I am aware, in pub- descriptions, that faulting and con- te deposition went on simultaneously, glomerate being laid down against the rmed by the relatively uplifted schist on the west side of the dislocation. Were this true, it would appear that the material of the conglomerate close to the fault ought to be markedly different from that farther east. It should contain abundant large fragments of metallized schist derived from the newly formed scarp. On the contrary, the material is largely granitic, and appears to have come for the most part from points west of the Miami ore body and is similar to the material of the extensive conglomerate area west of the Live Oak mine and of the smaller residual areas on the ridge south of Liveoak Gulch. The conclusion that the faulting was, in the main at least, subsequent to the deposition of the conglomerate, involves the supposition that a blanket of conglomerate several hundred feet thick has been removed by erosion from the central part of the district. Such vigorous denudation in Quaternary time seems at first glance a little startling to one who has seen the Gila conglomerate only as it lies in the depression drained by Pinal Creek between the Pinal Range and the Globe Hills. Considered, however, in connection with the topographic and structural relation of the conglomerate as shown in the western part of the Miami district (Pl. XXXIX), the idea of intense local erosion of the conglomerate becomes not merely tenable but inevitable.

The conglomerate perched on the top of Needle Mountain, overlooking ravines cut deeply into schist and granite, the residual masses of conglomerate south of Liveoak Gulch, and the conspicuous faulting of the large, thick mass of conglomerate in the western part of the area against the schist and granite in the upper part of Liveoak Gulch all point unmistakably to active deformation and erosion since the deposit accumulated. The relations of the conglomerate east and west of the Miami fault to the present topography are shown in section as figure 17. The section shows considerable irregularity in the present slope of the preconglomerate surface, perhaps in part explicable through the difficulty of mapping the contact between the conglomerate and an underlying rock and in part to the effect of unrecognized faults in the schist and granite. The illustration, however, makes clear the facts that there has been great local erosion of the Gila conglomerate and that a

le volume of the conglomeratic material
een removed from at least a large part
e area in which older rocks are now
ed.

st of the town of Miami there is an offset
out 1,000 feet in the course of the Miami
the southern portion of the fissure being
vely shifted to the east. This offset
'ls. XXXIX and XL) is interpreted as the
of a younger cross fault. If this younger
is a normal fault, it should dip northeast
oduce the offset observed. No satisfac-
exposure of this fault could be found,
; is shown on the geologic map as a hypo-
al or inferred dislocation.

the Miami mine the Miami fault is not
ll exposed as some others of less structural
tance. Between the main plane of
ment and the ore there generally inter-
more of less barren leached schist, and
quently many of the east drifts stop before
reach the main gouge, some of them at
liary slips in the footwall. Where they
the main fault heavy timbering and
lagging are necessary to hold the ground,
pportunities for observation are thus lost.
theless good exposures of the fault are
seen at a few places. On the 570-foot
the south haulageway from the No. 4
which is in the Gila conglomerate, goes
gh the fault just before the ore body is
ed. Here the principal plane of move-
next to the conglomerate, is marked by a
seam of tough gouge. On the footwall
st side of this gouge, as measured along
rift, there is about 25 feet of crushed
ed schist separated by a second seam
uge from the ore. Still other seams of
traverse the ore in this part of the mine,
general the schists which constitute the
all of the main fault fissure are cut by
subsidiary fissures.

north haulageway from the shaft shows
complex relations. In going west from
haft the drift passes from the Gila con-
rate through a strong fault gouge into
shattered dacite, mingled with fragments
idized schist. After passing through
100 feet of this material another gouge
etrated and the drift goes into shattered
ed and leached schist. Fifty feet farther
third gouge seam separates this schist
the ore. Apparently the conglomerate

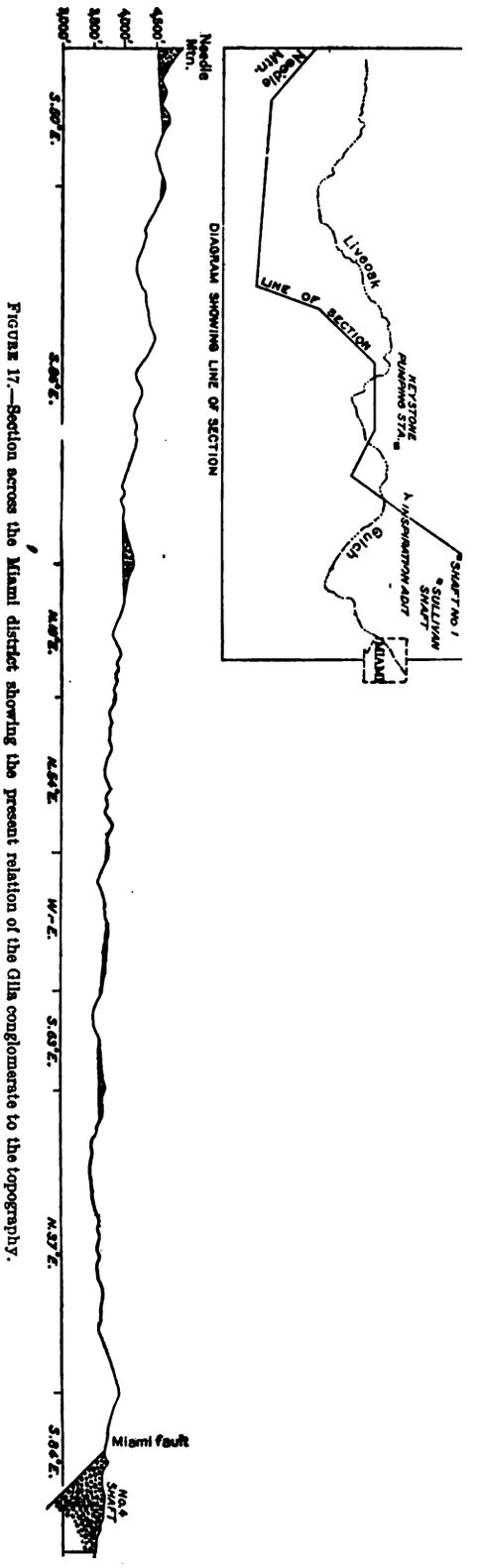


FIGURE 17.—Section across the Miami district showing the present relation of the Gila conglomerate to the topography.

in this vicinity, as in many other parts of the region, is underlain by dacite, and a slice of this dacite, much disturbed, is here included in the fault zone, whereas most of the rock has been carried down to the east by the fault displacement. The relations at this place indicate that the Miami fault is, locally at least, a fairly wide fault zone in which the total displacement is effected by successive down steps to the east.

On the 420 level the Miami fault is also exposed near the point where the drift from the No. 4 shaft enters the ore-bearing ground. Here the Gila conglomerate is separated from the schist by a seam of tough, leathery gouge that in places is 18 inches thick. The local dip of the main fault fissure at this place is 35°. From 40 to 50 feet west of the main fault surface is a second strong fissure which in this part of the mine limits the ore body on the east. The two fissures are approximately parallel, and between them is shattered rusty schist. That much of the movement along the Miami fault zone is later than the enrichment that produced the ore body is shown by the fact that a part of the gouge is triturated oxidized "capping."

Other faults occur in the ground opened by the Miami mine and have been locally important in determining the shape of the ore body. These faults, however, are very obscure at the surface and can more appropriately be described in connection with the ore body than with the general geology as represented on Plate XXXIX.

On the Inspiration ground an obscure fault can be traced rather indistinctly and interruptedly on the surface from the vicinity of the Joe Bush shaft, where it brings together granite porphyry and schist, to the Scorpion shaft, on the north side of Inspiration Ridge. The general course of this fissure is N. 62° W., and the dip, as shown by the position of the fault on the third (3580) level and second (3440) sublevel, is about 85° SW., although measurements made directly on the fault surfaces generally give angles considerably lower than this. The fault, known as the Joe Bush fault, is conspicuous on the levels mentioned, the fissure for about 1,500 feet in the eastern part of the third level separating barren porphyry on the southwest from ore-bearing schist on the northeast. Farther west on this level, at about mine coordinate line 102.5 east, the fault passes into the ore body and could not at the time of visit be traced with certainty west of coordinate line 101 east.

In the eastern part of the mine, near coordinate 113 east, the Joe Bush fault is offset by an irregular fault of generally northeast strike and southeast dip. The effect of this cross fault is to displace the part of the Joe Bush fault that lies southeast of it about 100 feet to the northeast. The displacement by the cross fault is thus apparently normal. If the movement was a pure dip slip, the throw must have been in the neighborhood of 200 feet.

The structural significance of the Joe Bush fault is far from clear. A considerable part of the movement at least was subsequent to the formation of the Inspiration ore body, and as the fissure limits that body sharply for a distance of about 1,500 feet, the supposition that there is or was some ore somewhere on its southwest side appears well founded. Drill holes on that side of it, however, go into protore, and no evidence whatever has been found to indicate that any part of the ore has been dropped by this fault below the general level of the known Inspiration ore body. The most reasonable hypothesis appears to be that the dislocation is a reverse fault and that any ore which may have lain on its southwest side has been relatively uplifted and has been eroded away.

Between the Colorado shaft and the Keystone shaft (see Pl. XXXIX) is a zone of strong faulting, commonly known as the Bulldog fault, from the shaft of that name. The general course of this zone is nearly north, and the dip is low, to the east. The dip and strike, in connection with the steep slopes of Inspiration Ridge, would account for most of the apparent curvature of the fault as drawn on Plate XXXIX; but the surface relations of the fissure are obscure, and it is probable that the displacement has been effected along two or more intersecting fractures instead of mainly along a single fissure as indicated on the map. Where the fault crosses the ridge there is a sharp saddle, within which a small mass of dacite has been let down into the schist between two branches of the fault zone. Here are some prominent outcrops of fault breccia. One of these shows a smooth regular surface of

slipping, which, however, does not appear to coincide in strike and dip with the main fissure. Underground workings show that the ground west—that is, in the footwall—of what has been considered to be the main fissure is badly cut up by many subsidiary faults, some of which are nearly horizontal.

The general effect of the Bulldog fault zone has been to displace the ore body so that the ore of the Inspiration mine, east of the dislocation is from 450 to 500 feet lower than the ore of the Keystone mine, west of it.

West of the Keystone shaft faulting is structurally important, as is evident from the distribution of the rocks shown in Plate XXXIX. The structure in the vicinity of the Live Oak No. 2 shaft has some very puzzling features and can probably be best described by reference to the accompanying diagram (fig. 18), which was constructed from the geologic map (Pl. XXXIX) and i scale. The map and diagram sh together. One of the larger fault of the district is indicated on th the Live Oak fault. Its gene nearly north, but its intersection face is an irregularly curved lin tions being due in part to the co a westward dip with strong topo The dip, as determined by drill

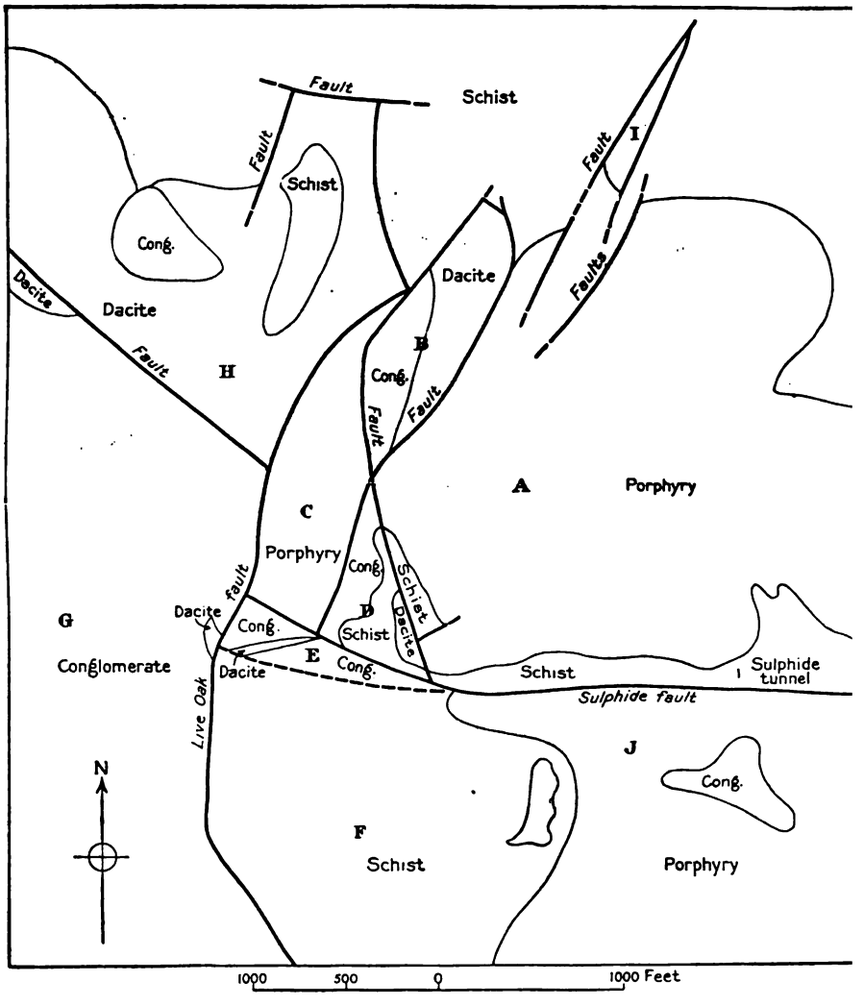
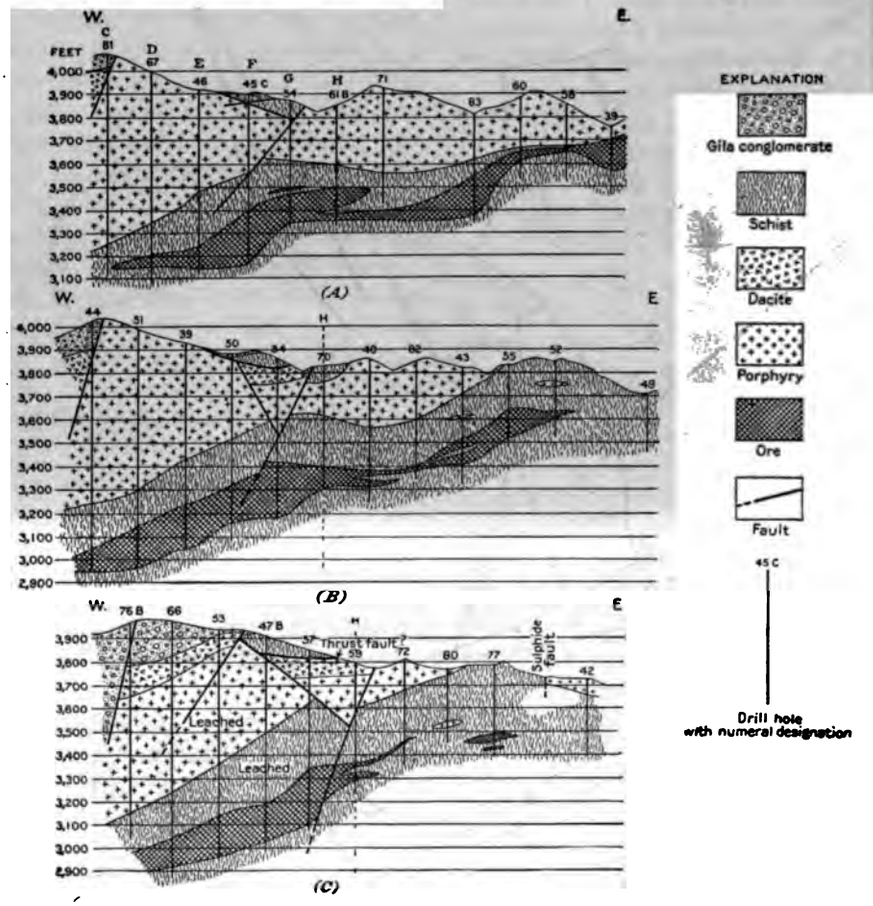


FIGURE 18.—Diagram showing surface relations of rocks near the Live Oak No. 2 shaft.

pears to be about 75°, but there sures of the fault surface. West the structure, so far as can be s surface, is comparatively simple. broad mass of the Gila conglo rests along its northern edge o along its southern edge for the schist. East of the fault lies a m fault blocks, in which appear fr of the dacite and conglomerate

ant to the west. In the vicinity of the mine the conglomerate has been down- d to the east, but near the Live Oak the ely downward movement has been to est. It will be of interest to examine tructure near the Live Oak in some

k I (see fig. 18) is a little mass of the inset into the schist by two faults, which obably not of great throw. The larger B is a similarly inlaid mass in which the seem to have suffered much relative displacement. Drilling has shown that the porphyry of both blocks rests on schist. In block A the contact is irregular but on the whole dips southwest. The maximum thickness of the porphyry is about 400 feet. In block C the dip of the contact is more regularly to the southwest and is steeper. Drill hole No. 51, near the southwest corner of the block, penetrates about 700 feet of porphyry. Block D appears to have dropped relatively to the



19.—Geologic structure sections of the Live Oak ground based on drill records. *A*, Section on coordinate line 20 (see Pl. XLII); *B*, section on coordinate line 18; *C*, section on coordinate line 16.

is overlain by some of the Gila con- rate. Here again the vertical throw can r have been great, although the block rs to have undergone some rotation, as ted by the steep westward dip of the merate. Block H appears to have ed relatively to block C, as shown by brupt ending of the dacite against the e porphyry, and block G is apparently urther downthrown. Blocks C and A, mainly porphyry at the surface, do not blocks east and west of it, as shown by the Gila conglomerate along its western edge.

The Gila conglomerate in this immediate vicinity rests normally on the eroded surface of a flow of dacite, but in block D the conglomerate overlies the Pinal schist, which in turn overlies dacite. Surface exposures are not locally satisfactory, and their evidence alone might be considered as inadequate to establish so anomalous a vertical sequence; but drill holes 57 and 34 (see Pl. XLII and fig. 19)

go through 35 and 60 feet respectively of schist and then through the same layer of dacite that crops out in the ravine east of the Live Oak No. 2 shaft.

Three hypotheses have been considered in searching for an explanation of the apparent superposition of schist on the much younger dacite. These are: (1) The superposed schist is actually clastic material, possibly in part of landslide origin, and is to be regarded as a basal accumulation of schist fragments in the Gila conglomerate; (2) the dacite, where it is overlain by schist, is not a flow but is an intruded sheet; (3) the schist was thrust over the dacite by faulting prior to the local normal faulting. Definite elimination of two out of the three suggestions has proved unexpectedly difficult, and discussion of these hypotheses will be deferred until all the pertinent facts have been described.

The surface of the wedge-shaped block E is covered generally with the Gila conglomerate but is crossed by a narrow and rather obscure outcrop of dacite. This little strip of dacite is supposed to be the top of a very narrow minor fault wedge which is slightly upthrown with respect to the rest of block E. The south boundary of block E is rather indefinite but apparently coincides with a fault or zone of faults that brings conglomerate on the north against schist on the south. Such a fault would be in the line of prolongation of the sulphide fault, as known to the east, which separates blocks A and J. Drill holes 66 and 53 penetrate the conglomerate of block E and show it to rest on dacite.

The direction of dip of the Sulphide fault is not certainly known. At the mouth of the little gulch in which is the Live Oak No. 2 shaft the fault fissure dips north at angles ranging from 75° to vertical. A little farther east the dip is 55° N. Here about 1 foot of gouge and breccia separates the porphyry and schist. Still farther east, near the portal of the Sulphide tunnel, drill hole 42 (Live Oak) is said to have gone through 50 feet of porphyry and then into schist. As the hole is close to the line of the fault and the schist at the surface is north of that line, this would indicate a dip to the south. If the fault is normal and if the porphyry on the south side of Liveoak Gulch was once directly continuous with the higher porphyry on the north side, then the general dip of the fault

south.

Drill holes 64, 41, 69I
in or very close to the fa
separate blocks E and I
their records is therefo
Holes 85 and 84 are of
terest. Hole 85, appar
east-west fault zone, we
schist into dacite and
207 feet, to the bottom
200 feet east of hole 85,
of schist and then thro
into granite porphyry.
to be a few feet north of
35 feet of conglomerate
through the fault plane
in that rock for 365 fee
schist.

Block G, separated fr
by the strong Live Oa
tively large structural ur
ficially of the Gila c
dacite exposed in the
Oak No. 2 shaft and
hole 85 is believed to
upon which the conglo

Southwestern Miami
88), situated at the poi
Montezuma, and Barn
together, about 500 fee
fault at the surface, we
conglomerate, 105 feet
schist, 125 feet of dacit
to the bottom. In this
of the lower dacite is at
at an elevation of abou
sea. Chalcocite is repo
of the lower dacite to t

Southwestern Miami
feet nearly south of hol
lower body of dacite.
hole is reported to go t
is highly improbable.
the conglomerate area,
is probably a facies of
sisting chiefly of schist
to 310 feet the rock is
conglomerate. Below
schist, the upper da
absent, then 60 feet of
feet of schist to the bo
are graphically represer

is a nearly north-south section through the Barney No. 2 and Southwestern Miami Nos. 5, 7, and 4 holes, all of which are nearly in line. Hole 4, started at an elevation of about 3,925 feet, shows 520 feet of conglomerate, whereas holes 7 and 6, both started at an elevation of about 4,000 feet, show considerably less; hole 7, if the first 60 feet of "schist" is included, went through 370 feet of conglomerate, and hole 6 went through 365 feet.

Hole 4 is roughly 350 feet west of a line between holes 7 and 6, a position which, taken in connection with the different thicknesses of the conglomerate, indicates a westward or southwestward dip of the base of the conglomerate, in the eastern part of block G, of about 33°. A line connecting the little exposure of dacite in the ravine near Live Oak hole 85 with the top of the upper dacite in Southwestern Miami hole 5 gives an apparent westward dip of 30° to the base of the conglomerate. The agreement between the two angles thus obtained is fairly close and is about the same also as the apparent dip of the formations and ore body in block C, as displayed in the east-west sections of figure 19 (p. 116). Whether the maximum or real dip in block G is, as in block C, south of west remains to be determined by further drilling.

The known facts pertaining to
near the Live Oak mine having thu
presented, a return may now be
three hypotheses considered as offe
explanations of the occurrenc
beneath the much older schist
gestion that the schistose materi
dacite is really clastic and a part
conglomerate is not an altogethe
explanation of the relations sho
D, where the overlying materia
thoroughly shattered and is less t
thick. Conditions under which la
rial might mingle here and th
abundant coarse fluviatile detritu

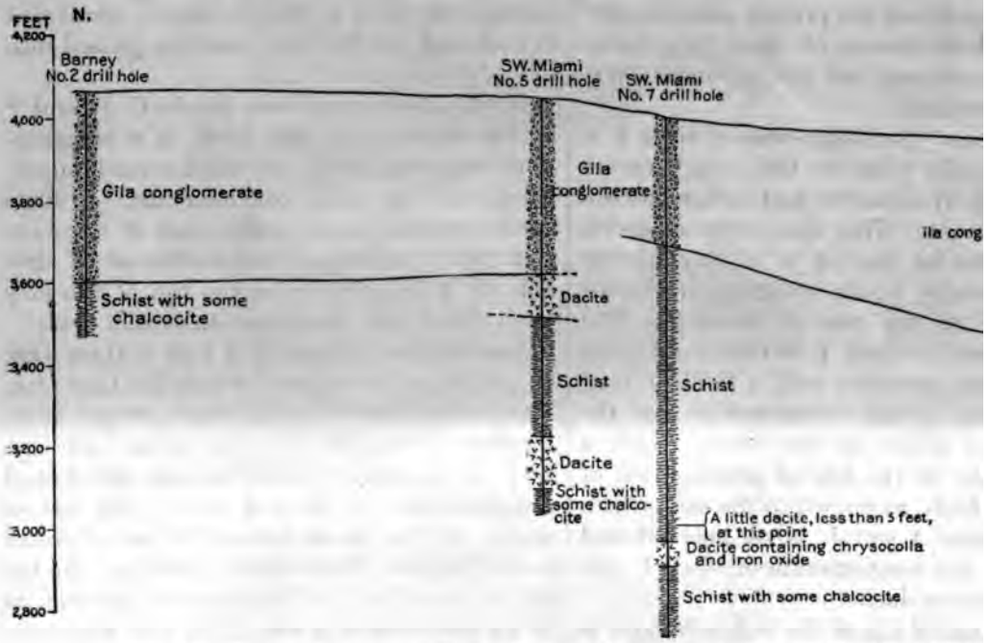


FIGURE 20.—Nearly north-south section between the Barney No. 2 and the Southwestern Miami No. 4 drill ho

early stages of the vigorous loca
recorded by the Gila conglomerat
be imagined. If the shattered
deposited on the dacite as a part
conglomerate then the material i
condition occupies its normal
position and accords with the
sequence of rock formation. Ha
been done outside of block D t
interpretation might readily ha
cepted as the most probable one
records of drill holes in blocks C,
considered, however, the dept
dacite is found, the great thick

overlying schist, and, above all, the occurrence as in hole 5 of the Southwestern Miami group of dacite both in its normal position just under the Gila conglomerate and also at greater depth under what is undoubtedly schist in place, all render this first suggestion improbable as a complete explanation of all the puzzling relations in this locality.

The suggestion that the dacite is in part intrusive is attractive because it offers a ready explanation of structural irregularities and avoids the necessity of attempting to interpret complex faulting from inadequate data. Against it, however, may be arrayed the following considerations: (1) The dacite, although it has been studied carefully over two quadrangles and has been examined at numerous points in the outlying region, has nowhere been found intrusive, although of course it must somewhere have had direct connection with intrusive magma. (2) The dacite exposed at the surface in block D has the same petrographic character as rock known to be extrusive. It might be said that the dacite visible in block D is extrusive and that the supposed schist in the same block is part of the Gila formation, whereas the deeper dacite in block G is, on the other hand, intrusive. This does not appear highly probable but nevertheless is a possibility to be reckoned with, and as the deeper dacite has been seen only in the form of drill sludge its petrographic character can not be considered as accurately known. Microscopic examination of the powder indicates, however, that this dacite contains glass, which is suggestive of extrusive rather than intrusive eruption.

In support of the third suggestion, that the schist and overlying rocks have in places been thrust over the dacite, may be adduced the fact that a number of dislocations of this general kind are known in the district. In the Keystone mine nearly horizontal, undulating seams of gouge and zones of brecciation are prevalent. Some of these are apparently the result of considerable displacement, but this, owing to the character of the rock, is not measurable. Similar low-angle billowy surfaces of displacement are exposed in the Taylor and Mercer tunnels, in the hanging wall of the Bulldog fault zone. At the Old Dominion mine, near Globe, shattered pre-Cambrian quartz diorite (Madera diorite) overlies dacite, much as the schist does at the Live Oak mi According to an earlier report,[1]

The principal exposures of this material extend fr Copper Gulch, half a mile east of town, to the old Buff smelter on Pinal Creek, a mile northwest of Copper Gul The surface exposures are generally of such a charac that an observer might readily conclude solid Mad diorite to be in place beneath them. Some of the ravi sections, however, as well as mine workings, show t the diorite occupies a position at the base of the G conglomerate and rests on dacite. In some places actually grades into the characteristic fluviatile conglo erate, and the deposit was described in Professio Paper No. 12 as a local basal phase of that formati The homogeneity of the material, however, and the la of evidence indicating water transport of much of it w recognized as facts imperfectly accounted for in t explanation offered. During the past eight years t granitic deposit has been much exposed in road and ra way cuttings and in underground workings. It appe in some of these new openings as a thoroughly shatter mass, in which the largest single fragments observed from 5 to 6 feet in diameter. Wherever penetrat underground the material shows the same thorough sh tering. Crosscuts through it, such as the lower dra tunnel of the Old Dominion mine, have to be clos lagged. In one place, in Copper Gulch, the Gila co glomerate may be seen lapping up over a slope of t shattered Madera diorite, the contact between the t being definite. In other places the broken quartz dior has supplied so many angular or slightly rounded fr ments to the overlying Gila conglomerate that there a gradation between the two formations, and to this fa together with the position of the quartz diorite abo the dacite, was due the former assignment of it to the G formation. The better opportunities for study now ava able have suggested another hypothesis, namely, t the shattered Madera diorite is a thin wedge that h been thrust over the dacite from the southwest by fau ing. Investigation has fully confirmed this view. Wh ever a shaft has gone through the quartz diorite it is fou to be separated from the dacite by a zone of triturati and slickensiding that is plainly due to fault movemen One of the best exposures of this fault plane is to be se in a small prospect tunnel about 2,000 feet northeast the Old Dominion smelter. This tunnel runs N. 15° for about 150 feet through the shattered Madera dior and then passes for 20 feet through a fault breccia in whi rounded polished fragments of the quartz diorite embedded in a sheared gouge composed of triturat quartz diorite and dacite. This is separated from t solid underlying dacite by a smooth slip plane dippi 37° SW. The course of events was as follows: After t Paleozoic sediments and diabase had been much fault and eroded, they were covered by the flow of daci This in turn was probably eroded and then a thrust w developed southwest of Globe, probably in the area n deeply buried under Gila conglomerate, and a mass the pre-Cambrian Madera diorite was shoved over t dacite to the north-northeast. The shattered mass th

[1] Ransome, F. L., Geology at Globe: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 100, 257, 1910.

[2] The C shaft of the Old Dominion mine penetrated about 250 fee loose shattered quartz diorite before reaching the dacite.

bodily thrust over the dacite was readily attacked by erosion and supplied much detritus to the Gila conglomerate. Finally the Gila conglomerate, the remnant of the underlying wedge of shattered diorite, and of course all of the underlying rocks were affected by the normal faulting already discussed in connection with the description of the Old Dominion mine in Professional Paper No. 12.

In general, low-angle thrust faults are very obscure structural features, and probably many of them escape recognition. They may not crop out at all in the region studied unless strong topographic relief has been developed since the faulting took place. Underground they are likely to be cut in shafts and raises, where ordinarily they are soon hidden behind timbers and lagging. They may be penetrated by drill holes, but one hole gives no clue to the attitude of the fault surface, and if, as is likely to be the case, the driller does not note and record the existence of gouge or breccia the geologist has no means of supplying the missing data.

So far as it goes the evidence now available appears to favor the view that the schist now on top of the dacite was thrust into that position by faulting and that all the dacite known in the district is an extrusive rock. The thrust faulting must have taken place before the normal faulting and, in the area explored by drilling, appears to have displaced only the rocks above the ore body. The thrust plane apparently dips west on the whole, at about 30°, but in consequence of the later normal faulting and because of the imperfect character of drill records it must for the present remain a very obscure and little understood element of the geologic structure.

The faults described in the immediately preceding pages are those connected with the ore bodies of Inspiration Ridge. North of that ridge, in the northeast corner of the district, there has been some irregular block faulting of the kind characteristic of this region. The most interesting faults of this part of the district are those which constitute the nearly east-west zone of displacement which traverses the Geneva, Dadeville, Montgomery, Winnie, and Black Copper claims and with which are associated the silicate ore of the Warrior mine.

As shown on Plate XXXIX, there are apparently two nearly east-west fissures with a narrow down-dropped block between them. These fissures are not clearly exposed at the surface, and scarcely any indication of their presence has been found where dacite forms both walls. The down-dropped strip is from 100 to 160 feet wide. The throw could not be accurately determined but apparently varies from place to place. The material between the two fissures as seen underground in the Warrior mine consists of dacite tuff interbedded with conglomerate, with a layer of coarse fragments at the base, resting on schist.

Another fault of considerable interest drops dacite against schist northeast of the settlement of Inspiration (Pl. XXXIX). This, which has been called the Pinto fault from its supposed effect in dropping the Pinto ore body lower than the main Inspiration ore body, is perhaps identical with the fault in Plate XXXIX as bringing schist against porphyry between the No. 2 and Captain shafts of the Miami Copper Co. The fault in the Miami ground has about the same strike and is nearly in line with the Pinto fault. It also drops the bottom of the zone of oxidation down to the northeast and like the Pinto fault has a rather low dip in that direction. The suggestion of identity is not supported by the geologic mapping of Plate XXXIX, but it is possible that further study of the surface north of the old Joe Bush shaft might lead to some modification of the mapping done in 1911 and bring to light evidence of the extension of the Pinto fault into the Miami ground.

The faults described are only a few of many that occur in the district. Some of these are shown on Plate XXXIX. Many others are indicated by thick seams of gouge visible in underground workings but not recognizable on the surface. So far as known these faults do not affect the areal distribution of the rocks.

EROSION.

In the Miami district, as in the Globe-Ray region as a whole, there is a record of long and vigorous erosion prior to that which carved the present topography. The surface over which the dacite flowed as a lava had been well worn down, and its hollows had been filled with detrital material, represented, just outside of the area shown in Plate XXXIX, by the Whitetail formation. It is probable, as will be shown later, that most of the enrichment to which the

ore bodies are due was effected during this period of denudation. There is no means at present of definitely fixing the geologic date of this erosion, but it is believed to be Tertiary.

After the dacitic eruptions by which the country far and wide was buried under lava and tuff, the rocks were faulted and tilted, the entire aspect of the land was changed, and the streams began the active cutting and transpo tation that are recorded in the Gila conglo erate, supposedly of early Quaternary ag There was some faulting and deformation this conglomerate, followed by the strea cutting of the present erosion cycle and t stripping away of the conglomerate from large part of the Miami district.

CHAPTER VI.—GEOLOGY OF THE RAY DISTRICT.

TOPOGRAPHY.

he first 10 miles of its generally south-ourse, Mineral Creek traverses a suc- of gorges cut in a thick, faulted flow of About 8 miles north of its mouth, r, the creek emerges from its narrow into a more open valley (Pl. XLIII), continues southward (Pl. XXVII, *B*) River. The Ray district, as the name in this report, is situated at the head of ley, which, while broadly open, contains tle level ground. The district itself is best characterized as a confusedly hilly which the various eminences are dis- without any recognizable plan or re. It is overlooked from the east by ep and, in some places, precipitous of the Dripping Spring Range, which tes locally in Scott Mountain, 5,115 elevation, or about 3,000 feet above On the west is a more gradual ascent rest of the Tortilla Range. The lower f this slope is due partly to the fact pper Creek is tributary to Mineral n the west side and heads between and Teapot mountains in a pass that 800 feet higher than Ray. North of , however, the crest rises boldly to the of Teapot Mountain (Pl. XLIII, *B*), et in elevation. This summit, with aracteristic outline which gave the in its name, is a prominent feature arly all parts of the district. Teapot in is capped with dacite and is the 1 point of a deeply dissected lava which partly incloses the district on th and stretches in rugged desolation y miles in that direction (Pl. XXI, *A*). ie south a group of curious pinnacles IV) carved from indurated Gila con- te, of which the largest, Big Dome, ecipitously to a height of about 450 ve Mineral Creek, suggest a topo- separation of the Ray district from the valley immediately north of Kelvin. This separation, however, is not so real as it appears to the traveler who approaches the district in the usual way, up the channel of Mineral Creek. A broader outlook over the country, such as may be had from the adjacent mountains, reduces these pinnacles, which are sufficiently imposing near at hand, to their true proportions in the general landscape and shows that there is no constriction of the valley proper.

It thus appears that, as a whole, the district has the aspect of a small hilly basin, traversed from north to south by Mineral Creek, and very imperfectly closed on the south. As seen from a moderate elevation the central part of this basin bristles with a huddled assemblage of little, rusty, sharp-topped hills, of which Humboldt Hill (Pl. XLIV, *A*) is a type. Most of these hills stand from 300 to 500 feet above the deepest adjacent ravines, or probably from 100 to 300 feet above what may be considered the general level of the district.

The area characterized particularly by this topography is of elongated earlike outline; its longer axis trends a little north of west, and the concave side of the area lies to the south. Its length, from the east end of Ray Hill to the saddle west of Last Turn Hill, is about 2 miles, and its greatest width is about three-quarters of a mile. Most of the area, which corresponds in general to that showing more or less metallization, lies between the lower part of Amanda Gulch and the upper part of Copper Canyon, on the south, and Sharkey Gulch, on the north.

North of Sharkey Gulch and to a less extent south of Copper Canyon broad, low, gently sloping spurs (see Pl. XLV), which have evidently been formed by the dissection of superficial layers of stony or gravelly detritus, give to the basin floor a general smoothness which is in marked contrast with the craggy topography of the central area.

GEOLOGY.

FORMATIONS REPRESENTED.

In the area mapped on Plate XLV pre-Cambrian rocks, mainly Pinal schist with a little granite and quartz-mica diorite, occupy most of the surface or are concealed under merely superficial deposits of much later age.

Of the Paleozoic section only the lower part is represented in the district, mainly along its eastern border, where the Scanlan conglomerate, Pioneer shale, and Dripping Spring quartzite are exposed in numerous small fault blocks. The Mescal limestone, although prominent in the mountain front east of Ray, does not occur in the Ray district as a mappable formation. It probably underlies the Troy quartzite, which is exposed at the surface of one block in the northeast corner of the district, and a few small masses of the limestone are associated with the Dripping Spring quartzite and diabase at the east base of Teapot Mountain. The Devonian (Martin) and Carboniferous (Tornado) limestones do not appear in this area, although they are prominent in the vicinity of Scott Mountain.

Intrusive rocks of post-Paleozoic but probably pre-Tertiary age are represented by diabase, quartz diorite, and two varieties of quartz monzonite porphyry, distinguished as the Teapot Mountain and Granite Mountain porphyries, and by dikes, chiefly of quartz-mica diorite porphyry. The variable Whitetail conglomerate and the overlying flow of dacite that generally accompanies it both occur in the area mapped on Plate XLV. The eruption of the dacite was followed by the deposition of the Gila conglomerate, probably in early Pleistocene time, and later Pleistocene time is presumably represented by the unconsolidated terrace deposits, which appear to be better developed in the Ray district than elsewhere in the general region.

DISTRIBUTION AND LOCAL CHARACTERISTICS OF THE FORMATIONS.

The lithologic character of each formation represented in the Ray district has been described in Chapter III, and the facts of local distribution are graphically shown in Plate XLV. Very little additional explanatory comment is necessary, therefore, to prepare the way for some consideration of the geologic structure.

PINAL SCHIST.

As Plate XLV shows, the prevaili
rock is the Pinal schist, and this ar
tance is considerably increased if the
tively thin deposits of Quaternary
which cover much of the surface we
eral Creek, are disregarded. The sc
over, as shown by its exposure in a
fault blocks, is the prevalent fu
rock of the northern part of the
Spring Range and as such is un
present under most of the rocks exp
the eastern border of the Ray distr

In the northern and eastern pa
district the schist, as shown in Ch
consists chiefly or wholly of meta
sedimentary rocks. South of Copp
is an irregular branching belt of sc
appears to be a metamorphosed rhy
Barcelona this belt disappears under
posits and perhaps abuts against
quartz monzonite porphyry. At all
forts to trace this exceptional variet
eastward across the metallized area t
shaft No. 1 have been unavailing. A
borders of the large quartz monzonite
mass of Granite Mountain the schist,
described on page 36, has undergon
metamorphism in connection with
sion of the porphyry.

Mapped with the schist is a little
area lying just west of Mineral Creek
Americantown and Ray. This mass
on the west and south by faults. T
tremendously shattered and is gener
although it is nearly white on fresh
It shows no recognizable schistosi
general appearance is suggestive of
weathered quartzite. It lacks the h
typical quartzite, however, and in pl
cidedly soft. The microscope shows
portions of the mass to consist of
quartz about 0.5 millimeter in maxin
eter, rather widely separated in a mat
cite and quartz. Softer varieties of th
tain more sericite and less quartz.
grains, although more or less rounded
show no evidence of having been sm
water. Their surfaces are rough, an
penetrated to some extent by foils

In the No. 2 mine, on the 1775
rock near the main shaft is a muc
and jointed schist, in which granular

layers alternate with very fine grained, fissile sericitic layers. Under the microscope the granular layers show the same texture and constitution as the rock just described. Here there can be no doubt of its being part of the schist series, and it is apparently a metamorphosed sandstone originally interbedded with thin layers of shale.

PRE-CAMBRIAN INTRUSIVE ROCKS.

Intrusive rocks of pre-Cambrian age in the Pinal schist are not areally important. On the edge of the area mapped (Pl. XLV), south of Sonora, appears the extreme north end of a large mass of coarse pre-Cambrian granite which extends southward beyond Gila River. (See Pl. II.) In the northern part of the district between Teapot Mountain and Rustler Gulch are a few small irregular masses of medium-grained, sheared, sheeted, and altered intrusive rock which is probably quartz-mica diorite. The largest body occurs in what are known as the Red Hills, where owing to the prevalent pyritization, followed by oxidation, the rock is not very easily distinguished from the schist.

PALEOZOIC SEDIMENTARY ROCKS.

The Scanlan conglomerate, Pioneer shale, Barnes conglomerate, and Dripping Spring quartzite, as already mentioned, are exposed in a number of small fault blocks along the eastern border of the district, in a manner thoroughly illustrative of the occurrence of these rocks generally in the much shattered Dripping Spring Range. There are three small masses of the quartzite in the northwest corner of the area, at the east base of Teapot Mountain. These are intruded by diabase and are separated from the Pinal schist on the east by a fault (Pl. XLV). A little Mescal limestone occurs on the top of the largest body of quartzite and as inclusions in the diabase. Southeast of Americantown is a small mass of rusty siliceous material, which, as stated on page 123, may possibly be quartzite.

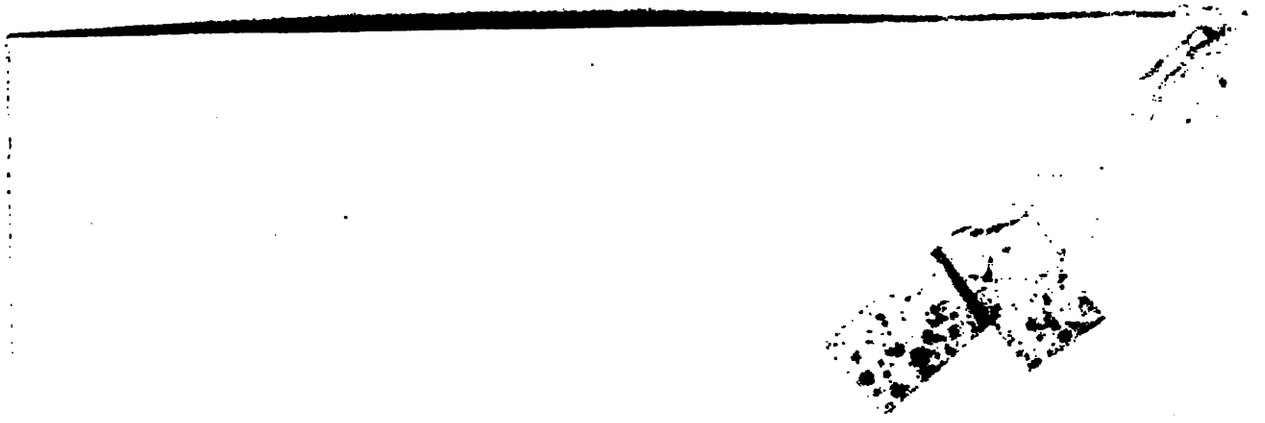
DIABASE, BIOTITE SCHIST, AND RELATED ROCKS.

The character of the prevalent diabase of the region has been fully described on pages 53-56. It may be recalled that the rock is composed principally of calcic plagioclase, augite, and olivine, in rather coarse and typically ophitic aggregation. Diabase of this kind is abundant in the part of the Dripping Spring Range northeast of Ray and north of Scott Mountain, but does not occur in close association with the ore bodies of the Ray district. The diabase in and near the ore-bearing area has all been subjected to alteration whereby the augite, the olivine, and in many places the feldspar have been changed to aggregates of secondary minerals.

Southeast of Ray is a body of diabase that is faulted on the southwest against Pinal schist and passes to the east and north under dacite. This rock is massive and in general appearance closely resembles rather fine grained facies of the normal diabase. Closer inspection, however, especially of unweathered material such as may be obtained from the dump of the abandoned Blue Bell shaft, on the ground of the Ray Hercules Copper Co., shows that the rock sparkles with minute scales of biotite, which suggests some recrystallization. Microscopical study confirms this suggestion. Although the original texture of the diabase is still recognizable in thin section, the rock retains no vestige of olivine or augite. These minerals have been changed to aggregates of green amphibole and greenish-brown biotite. The plagioclase crystals are in part cloudy with secondary crystal particles too small for identification and in part replaced by aggregates of quartz, biotite, and green hornblende. In many places the hornblende and biotite project into and have partly replaced fairly clear and fresh feldspar.

The biotite particularly has developed at the expense of the feldspars. In some specimens its formation has begun along cracks and has spread out irregularly into the walls of the fracture. The mineral also occurs as minute foils disseminated all through the altered rock. Magnetite has in part been altered to pyrite. Some of the rather abundant apatite of the original rock remains unchanged; much apatite in slender crystals appears to be secondary. Epidote, chlorite, and calcite are absent. The metamorphosed diabase from the Blue Bell shaft and elsewhere shows chalcopyrite in veinlets and minutely disseminated in the vicinity of joint cracks. Generally, wherever the altered diabase is fissured the presence of copper is superficially evident in the form of chrysocolla or carbonates. Most of the ore reported in the drill records of the Arizona Hercules Copper Co. as occurring in

FEET
3,000
2,500
2,000
2,500
2,000
1,500
R.B.Marsh
T.G.Gerdin
Topography
Control by
Surveyed in
Culture rev



diabase is probably in rock such as has been described, enriched in part by the deposition of chalcocite. Altered diabase of the same general character has been found by underground exploration to lie just west of and under the ore body of the No. 1 and No. 3 mines. This is apparently an intrusive sheet which dips gently northeast, under the ore. It is not known at the surface.

Similar local alteration of the diabase, outwardly evident from the sparkling appearance imparted to the rock by the abundant secondary development of biotite, has taken place elsewhere in the region near the contacts with granitoid intrusive masses, especially at Troy and at the London-Arizona mine. There can be little question that the metamorphism at Ray is likewise an effect of the intrusion of one or both variants of the granite porphyry magma.

The diabase dike on Ray Hill, in which was found the first ore worked at the Ray mine, before the possibilities of the schists were realized, is too decomposed near the surface for satisfactory petrographic study, and as it has not been recognized in the modern mine workings, no fresh material is obtainable. The rock is of finer grain than the prevalent diabase of the region, and the felted arrangement of the numerous small feldspar crystals as visible on weathered surfaces suggests a textural approach to basalt. Thin sections indicate that before decomposition by superficial agencies the rock had undergone the same kind of metamorphism as that just described for the diabase southeast of Ray.

At many places in the No. 1 mine of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. there occur in the generally rather uniform gray siliceous schist small bodies of darker and much softer rock, commonly spoken of as diabase. Some of the smaller of these cut irregularly across the planes of schistosity and are undoubtedly little irregular dikes. They are not themselves schistose, or only slightly and locally so, and close inspection of them reveals the outlines of small lath-shaped feldspars.

Other bodies, some of which are of considerable size, conform to the general structure of the schist, are of more or less lenticular form, and are thoroughly schistose. These masses are traversed by innumerable slippery joints, and as a rule the rock is too soft to afford good specimens for study. Owing to their softness and the readiness with which they are decomposed, these masses of dark schist are elements of structural weakness, and accordingly have been subjected to much of the movement whereby stresses in the rock mass as a whole have been relieved.

On fresh fracture the rock is dark gray and very fine grained and sparkles brilliantly from minute crowded faces of biotite. This material in places grades, through gray schists containing both biotite and sericite, into the normal siliceous, sericitic schist and appears to have undergone the same process of metamorphism as that rock. In other words, it is apparently an integral part of the Pinal schist.

This raises some difficulties of interpretation. For, although the dark biotite schist in the No. 1 mine does not look much like diabase, it seems to be connected by transitional varieties with the altered basaltic dikes in the same mine, with the diabase of the Ray Central mine, and with the normal diabase of the region. Microscopical study has supplied no criteria for separating these rocks. If all were originally the same, then, as the prevailing diabase of the region is post-Carboniferous, the dark schist of the No. 1 mine must be much younger than the associated sericitic schist—it must, in fact, have been intruded into the Pinal schist long after that rock had received its present schistose structure and must then itself have been rendered equally schistose by a distinct process of metamorphism. This is scarcely credible. An alternative and more probable view is that the biotite schist represents diabasic or basaltic material of pre-Cambrian age that was metamorphosed when the Pinal schist as a whole received its present general lithologic character; and, finally, the apparent petrographic gradation of the biotite schist into the diabase is explained as the result of similar processes of alteration affecting materials of different age but of essentially identical composition.

The fact that the soft biotite schist in places grades into or is interleaved with harder varieties containing much quartz and sericite suggests that the igneous material from which the biotitic schists were derived may have been in part tuffaceous, and thus have graded originally into siliceous sediments.

QUARTZ DIORITE.

Quartz diorite occurs only in one body south of Sonora, where it is intrusive into the Pinal schist and is cut by quartz monzonite porphyry. Its petrographic character has been described on pages 57–59.

QUARTZ MONZONITE PORPHYRY.

Of the two varieties of quartz monzonite porphyry, the Granite Mountain porphyry occurs almost wholly in the southern half of the district, and the Teapot Mountain porphyry is characteristic of the northern half.

The principal body of the Granite Mountain porphyry is the irregular intrusive mass which makes up much of Granite Mountain (Pl. XLV). East of it a smaller mass is exposed west and south of Sonora, and a still smaller body lies along the south side of Ray Hill. Other masses are clearly associated with the metallized schist area, and much of the ore of the Ray No. 1 mine occurs in the body of porphyry between Ray Hill and the town of Ray, which is mapped on Plate XLV. The small porphyry dikes abundant near Humboldt Hill and occurring here and there in other parts of the metallized schist area, although for the most part much altered, appear to belong to the Granite Mountain porphyry.

The largest exposure of the Teapot Mountain porphyry is on the ridge south of Teapot Mountain and west of the metallized schist area. Other irregular masses and some dikes of the same rock cut the Pinal schist north of Sharkey Gulch. A mass exposed near the mouth of Rustler Gulch is possibly part of the same body as that farther east, northwest of the Calumet shaft. (See Pl. XLV.)

WHITETAIL CONGLOMERATE.

The Whitetail formation is much thicker in Teapot Mountain than anywhere else in the whole region, so far as known. This thickness has not been accurately measured but certainly exceeds 500 feet and is probably between 800 and 1,000 feet. East of Mineral Creek, on the other hand, the formation is thin, probably nowhere in the district 50 feet thick, and in places is entirely absent. (See Pl. XLV.)

The general character of the Whitetail formation has been described on pages 67–68. On Teapot Mountain (Pl. XLIV, *A*) and on some peaks just north of it the material shows a very rough and obscure bedding with a low eastward dip. The constituent fragments are, as elsewhere, chiefly diabase and limestone. A few fragments of quartz monzonite porphyry of the Teapot Mountain variety were noted on the slopes and apparently came from the Whitetail formation. The fragments range in size from small particles to blocks 3 feet in diameter, and are generally angular. As a rule the diabase fragments are covered with a thin rusty film, and the whole formation has a decided reddish tint as exposed in the scarps of Teapot Mountain.

DACITE.

Within the Ray district the dacite occupies a considerable area, about three-quarters of a mile in greatest width, along the east side of Mineral Creek, and occurs as a small remnant on the west side of the creek, southeast of Americantown. The dacite east of Mineral Creek, from the town of Ray northward, is partly covered by the Gila conglomerate.

GILA CONGLOMERATE.

At its base, as elsewhere in the region where the Gila rests on the dacite, the formation contains much dacitic tuffaceous material. In the area north of Ray some of the material is thin bedded, with depositional lamination, and is composed almost entirely of small glassy and pumiceous particles of dacite. Other beds are as much as 6 feet thick and contain scattered blocks of rocks other than dacite. As these beds rest on the dacite they probably do not represent material that accumulated in its present position as the result of ash showers. More probably they are the result of erosion and transportation immediately after the eruption of the dacite. Loose, pumiceous material, including perhaps volcanic ash, was washed from the surface of the recently consolidated lava into a local basin and there stratified, in part at least in quiet water.

The pumiceous beds are distinguished from the normal overlying conglomerate on the accompanying geologic map of the Ray district (Pl. XLV). Their total thickness just south of Rustler Gulch is estimated at 200 feet.

STRUCTURE.

Structurally the Ray district (Pl. XLV) is divisible into two parts, separated by a line of division nearly coincident with Mineral Creek. The general difference in structure as reflected in the distribution and relations of the rock formations on the two sides of the creek is evident from a glance at the geologic map. On the east side is the structure characteristic of the Dripping Spring Range as a whole—a fault mosaic. The Paleozoic and older rocks have been intruded by diabase and cut by faults into polygonal blocks, for the most part less than one-fourth of a square mile in area. The displacement of these faults is in general normal. On the west side of the creek is a large area of Pinal schist, invaded irregularly by various intrusive rocks and covered extensively by terrace deposits. This schist is not wholly unaffected by faulting and is doubtless traversed by some faults that, owing to the fact that the same schist occurs on both sides of the fracture, have escaped recognition. On the whole, however, underground work and the mapping of the intrusive masses and of the belt of rhyolite schist south of Copper Canyon have brought out little evidence of displacement, and it may safely be concluded that the country west of the creek has been less dissected by faults than the country east of it.

The faults east of Mineral Creek are not all of the same age. Much displacement of the sedimentary formations undoubtedly occurred when the diabase was intruded, but little or none of that displacement is now recognizable as faulting, for most of the fractures formed at that time were invaded by diabase magma, and the blocks of strata were forced apart by the molten material. Most of the faulting appears to have followed the eruption of the dacite, and some of it was later than the deposition of the Gila conglomerate.

Most of the geologists who have studied the Ray district in the interests of the copper-mining companies and some who have merely visited it appear to have accepted the conclusion that the rocks east of Mineral Creek have been faulted down relatively to the rocks west of the creek. Spurr and Cox in their unpublished report to the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. state that the country on the east side of the fault fissure has dropped perhaps from 1,000 to 2,000 "Mineral Creek fault" or "R been generally accepted as structural element of the dist writes:

> The Mineral Creek fault separates t Paleozoic rocks from the schist. It i important structural break of the regi placement, and can not escape the n casual visitor.

In a recent paper Spurr[2] ma ing reference to this fault:

> At Ray, Ariz., perhaps at about the sa as the phenomena at Dolores and Vel say, near the close of the Cretaceous—a of granite porphyry welled up from b earlier pre-Cambrian schists of the regi per district lies near the borders of this lying schist, which is cut by dikes from the main mass. There is no evide ing before the period of intrusion, but intrusion fissuring was begun. The ea of very slight displacement, and in th these the primary copper minerals wer crushed zones of schist alined similarl Subsequent to the mineralization growt certain faults, especially along the great present main mineralized area was upl the country on the other or east side, per feet. Erosion attacked the uplifted bl to the level of the other block, and Ter laid down upon the leveled country. the end of the Tertiary, the same bloc fault was again powerfully uplifted, prc thousand feet, and the uplifted area was erosion. The Tertiary rocks were stri schists, and a Pleistocene desert-wash Gila conglomerate, was formed. Later uplift of the whole region, and at the sa movement of a few hundred feet along block containing the main mineralized siding in contrast to its earlier repeated

The evidence upon which res sion of movements amounting t feet along the Ray fault has not aware, been published or even in manuscript form. It appe stantially as follows: (1) The bution of the rocks suggests of the creek is a fault mosaic s acteristic of the Dripping Spri surfaces of the many small h Paleozoic and younger rocks. creek is a large and apparentl

[1] Tolman, C. F., jr., Disseminated chalcocite Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 99, p. 623, 1909.

[2] Spurr, J. E., The relation of ore deposition t ogy, vol. 11, p. 612, 1916.

area of pre-Cambrian crystalline rocks cut by granitic porphyries. (2) East of the creek the dacite and the underlying Whitetail formation lie at comparatively low elevations and dip as a whole to the west. The dacite as exposed along the east side of Mineral Creek north of Ray is in places less than 2,100 feet above sea level, whereas on Teapot Mountain, a mile and a half west of the creek, the base of the dacite (not exposed within the area covered by Pl. XLV) is apparently at least 4,000 feet above sea level. These relations, shown in section A–A′, Plate XLV, may be interpreted as the result of a 2,000-foot fault with downthrow to the east. (3) There is indubitable evidence of faulting along the general course of Mineral Creek. This evidence may now be critically examined.

The general contrast shown by the rock distribution on the two sides of Mineral Creek, striking enough in a hasty glance at the geologic map, partly disappears on closer examination. There are considerable areas of schist on the east side also, at the heads of Rustler, Jimmies Luck, and Bluebell gulches. Moreover, the Paleozoic rocks represented are chiefly the Pioneer shale and Dripping Spring quartzite—that is, the basal part of the Apache group. The Troy quartzite and the Devonian and Carboniferous limestones appear in force just east of the area mapped in Plate XLV, and generally higher in the Dripping Spring Range. In other words, anyone descending the steep western slope of that range and continuing westward over the Ray district would in general, and so far as concerns the Paleozoic and pre-Cambrian formations, cross successively older rocks. There would be local exceptions due to faulting, but the general succession would be stratigraphically downward. Such being the case, not only does the rock distribution make no demand for a profound fault along Mineral Creek, but rather it discredits the supposition that such a fault may exist. If the rocks to the east had been dropped 1,000 feet or more relatively to those on the west there should be found just east of the dislocating fissure some of the higher beds, such as the Martin limestone, not more schist with rocks that normally belong just above the schist.

The general relations between the dacite and Whitetail formation west of Mineral Creek and the same formations east of the creek are shown in Plate XLV. If, as is apparently the case, these two formations lie nearly horizontal on Teapot Mountain, the obvious interpretation of section A–A′ is that the rocks east of Mineral Creek have been faulted down. The dacite on Teapot Mountain is not shown in the section, as it lies just outside of the area mapped, but the elevation of its base above sea level is estimated at about 4,000 feet. The same rock just east of Mineral Creek is less than 2,100 feet above sea level. This difference, in accordance with the fault interpretation, would give a minimum throw of 1,900 feet. In connection with what is known of the general geology of the region and in the absence of any conflicting evidence, this would be a very natural interpretation to place upon the facts as presented in the section.

Other interpretations, however, are possible and, in the light of what follows, are perhaps more probable. It is to be observed that the attitude of the Whitetail formation, dacite, and Gila conglomerate north of Ray (Pl. XLV) is generally synclinal. The syncline is irregular and is further distorted by faulting, but apparently here is one of the few places in the region where the rocks have bent rather than fractured under stress. Along the western margin of the syncline the beds in places are steeply upturned, supposedly as a result of drag along fault fissures. It does not seem likely, however, that the structure as a whole can be merely a local accompaniment or result of fault movements. If not, then gentle folding with perhaps minor step faulting can account for the difference in elevation between the dacite west and east of Mineral Creek.

That there is more or less faulting along and near the course of Mineral Creek is unquestionable. It remains to inquire how far this faulting supports the view that the creek is approximately coincident with a zone of profound displacement. The examination of such facts as are brought out by detailed mapping may conveniently begin in the northern part of the area shown on Plate XLV and proceed southward.

Near the mouth of Rustler Gulch pre-Cambrian intrusive rocks associated with the Pinal schist are separated by a narrow strip of dacite from the Gila conglomerate to the east.

The dacite strip appears to be the surface of a fault block. The throw of the fault which brings the dacite against the Gila conglomerate is probably not over a few hundred feet, for the conglomerate normally rests on the dacite, as may be seen half a mile above the mouth of Rustler Gulch. The fault along the western margin of the block may have considerably greater displacement. Not necessarily so, however, for in the upper part of the gulch the dacite and a rather thin layer of the Whitetail formation rest on Pinal schist, and a throw of 100 feet, enough merely to cut out the Whitetail, could easily account for the observed relations near the mouth of Rustler Gulch.

About a third of a mile south of Rustler Gulch, on the west slope of the 2,376-foot dacite knob, the lower of two prospector's tunnels goes through 165 feet of schist into dacite, and the relations of the two rocks indicate a throw of at least 75 feet. Some of the dacite cut in the tunnel in black and glassy, such as is usually characteristic of the basal portion of the flow, a fact which suggests only moderate displacement. At least three gouge-filled fissures, of which the most pronounced dips 55° E., are exposed in the tunnel. Both dacite and schist are much broken and disturbed, and beyond clear demonstration that some faulting has taken place and that the dacite as a whole has been dropped to the east the tunnel gives no satisfactory evidence as to the character and extent of the movement. South of the tunnel the two main fault fissures which limit the block of dacite come together and, with a branch fault, disappear under the alluvium of the Mineral Creek valley.

About halfway between the tunnel just mentioned and the town of Ray another fault, striking north-northeast, offsets the western border of the syncline in the dacite and Gila conglomerate north of Ray. The throw of this fault is probably not much over 100 feet.

Four fault fissures just north of Ray are shown on Plate XLV. Three of them partly inclose an area of dacite, and the fourth cuts diagonally across that area. Little information is obtainable concerning these faults, which apparently are not of large displacement. The only one which could have a throw of more than a few hundred feet is the one which brings dacite against schist, just north of Ray. The direction c however, is not that to be exp "Mineral Creek fault."

South of Ray the "Mineral appears to be represented by tl ward continuation of the dia referred to in the preceding para is a well-marked fault, but there indicate that its throw is large. feet northeast of the outcrop of on the Sooner claim, the No. 21 the Arizona Hercules Co. pene depth of 1,062 feet. Between t 885 and 935 feet was found 50 fe cent ore. This ore is about 4(than the depth at which the ore Arizona Hercules or Ray Hercules of the fault would intersect the projected eastward. In other wo body is faulted, the throw at th not exceed 400 feet. Hole 13 Hercules Copper Co. is situated slope of the 2,203-foot hill just r from 200 to 300 feet northeast shown on Plate XLV as cuttin across the dacite area north of I hole, which is 1,089 feet deep, ore as occurring at depths of 260 tc 350, and 835 to 845 feet. Even o supposition that the thin deep same as the main ore body west the throw could hardly exceed 6

East of the Ray No. 1 shaft th tioned in the preceding paragraph a fissure of more northerly tre turn disappears to the south un About the mouth of Amanda (southeast corner of the area ma recognizable as the "Mineral Cre been found. Just south of the west side of Mineral Creek, the has been thrust from the so the Dripping Spring quartzite. stripped the schist from the har exposing a considerable area of tl the thrust, dipping 45° SW., Plate XXVIII, *B*. The throw to 400 feet, but no accurate es displacement is possible. Acr unnamed gulch south of Aman line of the overthrust is conti contact of the Gila conglomer

Dripping Spring quartzite. This contact has the appearance of being a fault, but it is possible that the conglomerate was originally deposited against such a stripped footwall as is shown in Plate XXVIII, *B*.

From the foregoing facts a warrantable conclusion seems to be that although Mineral Creek in a rough way marks the division between a much faulted region on the east and a less faulted region on the west, and although there is undoubted faulting along the general course of the creek, yet there is no profound fault coincident with this line of division. The boundary between the two structural divisions of the district is marked by comparatively short intersecting faults of moderate displacement and of the same general character as those abundant along the eastern border of the area mapped on Plate XLV and in the Dripping Spring Range as a whole.

This feature of the structure has been considered at some length, for the character and age of the faulting along Mineral Creek have a bearing on the possible extension of ore bodies to the east and on the interpretation of drill records. Both with regard to the extent of the movement along the supposed Mineral Creek or Ray fault and, as will appear later, with regard to the time and character of such displacement as may have occurred along the general line of Mineral Creek, the conclusions reached in the present report differ from those set forth in the quotation given on page 127.

In the vicinity of Humboldt Hill two persistent fissures cut the schist and probably have been associated with considerable displacement. One known as the Sun fault has a nearly northeast course from the Tribunal shaft through the Mathias & Hall shaft, terminating apparently just east of the hill, against the second fissure, known as the Sharkey fault, which has a nearly northwest course. The Sharkey fault has apparently brought about the erosion of the saddle just west of the summit of Emperor Hill, passes west of the Humboldt and Sharkey shafts, and curves west toward the Flux shaft. Inasmuch as these fissures are entirely in schist, whatever structural importance they may have is not evident. They are of some interest, however, in connection with the ore bodies, and their characteristic features, as seen underground, will be described later.

The Pinal schist of the Ray district, consisting chiefly of altered sedimentary rocks, was closely folded and compressed before or during the change of these rocks to schist. This folding apparently is the chief cause of the irregularities in the belt of schistose rhyolite south of Copper Canyon. It is possible that by extremely detailed work the old structure in the schist might in part at least be worked out and the positions of the synclines and anticlines determined. There is no reason to expect, however, that the result would have scientific or economic importance in any way commensurate with the labor or time that would be necessary for such a task. The occurrence and distribution of the ore apparently have not been influenced in any way by the pre-Cambrian folding.

EROSION.

The present schist surface in the Ray district, while it undoubtedly owes its topographic features to Quaternary erosion, has not as a whole been very greatly reduced below a surface that existed in Tertiary time. A view over the central part of the district toward Teapot Mountain, such as that of Plate XLIII, *B*, indicates very clearly that the Whitetail formation exposed on the steep slopes of the mountain once covered the copper-bearing area. The Whitetail in turn was covered by the dacite. It was only after the removal of these rocks that erosion of the schist could again proceed. To what extent the schist had been uncovered before the deposition of the Gila conglomerate began and how far that conglomerate extended over the present schist area can not be determined. The terrace deposits, more conspicuously developed in the Ray district than elsewhere in the general region, represent a period when the streams were locally overloaded. Whether this was due to an increase in the quantity of detritus to be moved, a change in climate, or a lessening of stream gradients by earth movements is not known. Recent erosion has dissected the terrace deposits and etched out the rough ravines through which storm waters now escape to Mineral Creek.

Although it happens that most of the mining by the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. has been done under two hills, Ray Hill and Humboldt Hill, there apparently is no constant or

significant relation between the topographic details of the present surface and the occurrence of ore. The ore is thick under Humboldt Hill, but it is both thick and of comparatively high grade under the lower part of Copper Gulch. In certain details of erosional sculpturing the fact that the rocks contained disseminated pyrite, with its train of chemical consequences, appears to have left its mark. It has not, however, proved possible to determine from the work of erosion at any one place the result of the physical and chemical processes of enrichment directly beneath.

Owing apparently to variation in hardn or induration from place to place, the G conglomerate in some localities has b shaped by erosion into forms having little common with the even-crested branch spurs that flank the Pinal Range. S exceptional products of erosion are the curi rounded towers that are conspicuous featu along Mineral Creek a few miles below R (Pl. XXIV). These are residuals of resist portions of the conglomerate left behind in general recession of the conglomerate bl along the creek.

CHAPTER VII.—MINERALOGY.

LIST OF MINERALS.

The minerals described in this chapter are those occurring in or closely associated with the ore bodies. As the ores are generally of simple mineral composition the species are not numerous. They will be described in the order followed in Dana's "System of mineralogy."

Minerals occurring in or associated with the copper ores of Ray and Miami.

Copper (native).	Limonite.
Silver (native).	Malachite.
Molybdenite.	Azurite.
Galena.	Feldspars.
Chalcocite.	Amphibole.
Sphalerite (?).	Andalusite.
Covellite.	Zircon.
Chalcopyrite.	Tourmaline.
Pyrite.	Muscovite (sericite).
Quartz.	Biotite.
Cuprite.	Chlorite.
Ilmenite.	Kaolinite.
Rutile.	Chrysocolla.
Melaconite.	Alunite.

FEATURES OF OCCURRENCE.

Copper.—Native copper is rather rare in the disseminated ore bodies. It was noted in small particles in the No. 3 (Ray Central) mine down to a depth of at least 400 feet, and some large masses doubtless occurred also in the oxidized ore worked years ago near the old Ray shaft. Particles were found by Mr. R. C. Nowland in sludge from drill hole G 63, of the Gila Copper Co.'s holes, at a depth of 375 feet. It was observed in the Miami mine on the 470-foot level associated with chalcocite and cuprite. It is here clearly younger than the chalcocite, which it has penetrated along minute cracks. Careful search would probably discover small quantities at other places in the upper part of the chalcocite zone, but nowhere at Ray or Miami does native copper, so far as at present known, form an important constituent of the ore. The ore bodies of these two districts differ in this respect from those of the Chino mine at Santa Rita, N. Mex., in certain parts of which the native metal occurs abundantly both in small particles and in masses weighing several pounds.

In 1911 there were obtained from a churn-drill hole, then over 500 feet deep, which was being bored for water in the town of Miami, fragments of schist traversed by small fractures containing thin films of native copper. These fragments clearly came from a boulder in the Gila conglomerate and are of interest as a bit of evidence tending to show that copper ores had been deposited and oxidized before the conglomerate was laid down.

Native copper was found in the Gila conglomerate also in drill hole 76, 2,050 feet deep, put down by the Miami Copper Co., 1,600 feet S. 63° E. from its No. 4 shaft. This hole was still in conglomerate when work was abandoned. According to Mr. H. P. Bowen, metallic copper was first noted at a depth of 1,000 feet and appeared to increase downward, although not regularly. Assays of sludge from the hole yielded as much as 0.95 per cent of copper. This was chiefly native metal, but a few particles, as reported by Prof. L. C. Graton, to whom a sample had been submitted by the company, showed chalcocite from which the native copper had clearly in part been derived. Prof. Graton expressed the opinion that probably all the native copper had this origin, a conclusion that is in keeping with the observed association of such native copper as has been seen in the Miami mine. At the bottom, at a depth of 2,050 feet, the sludge showed a little pyrite enriched with chalcocite. Prof. Graton estimated that perhaps one-third of the sulphide grains from this depth were all chalcocite, the enrichment being about as great as in the Miami ore body. He remarked that it is not clear whether the enrichment took place before or after the conglomerate was deposited.

A little native copper in Gila conglomerate has been reported also from the No. 1 drill hole of the Barney Copper Co.

Silver.—Native silver is not found in the ordinary ores of the Ray and Miami districts but occurred in a small vein with cuprite and chrysocolla in the No. 3 (Ray Central) mine. This vein was worked near the surface in the early days of Ray, before any attention was given to the low-grade copper ore. The part of the vein in which the silver occurred has been removed in the course of the modern stoping.

Molybdenite.—The sulphide of molybdenum, easily recognized by its bright metallic gray color, lamellar habit, and softness, is widely distributed through the deposits both at Miami and Ray, although it is nowhere present in great quantity. In the Miami mine and in the No. 1 mine of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. it is most abundant in or very close to the granite porphyry. In the Miami mine the mineral occurs in quartz veinlets which carry also pyrite and chalcopyrite. Here, as shown by the relation of the minerals to the walls of the fissures (Pl. XIV), the order of deposition was (1) molybdenite and quartz, (2) quartz, (3) quartz, pyrite, and chalcopyrite, and (4) sericite in vugs.

Molybdenite was observed in the Sulphide tunnel of the Live Oak mine, in schist just under an intrusive sheet of porphyry. It was noted also on the dump of the Live Oak No. 2 shaft in 1914, but as these workings were temporarily closed at the time of visit no attempt could be made to ascertain the place from which the material on the dump came.

In the ore molybdenite, unless more than usually abundant, might readily be overlooked, because of the lack of strong color contrast between it and the chalcocite.

Galena.—Galena was not observed in the disseminated copper ores in the course of the present investigation, but, according to Mr. C. E. Arnold, assistant mine engineer of the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co., it has been reported by one of the shift bosses in the eastern part of the Inspiration workings about 70 feet above the 300-foot level. It is certainly very rare in these deposits, if it occurs at all.

Chalcocite.—Copper glance, cuprous sulphide, is the essential mineral of the disseminated copper deposits in the Ray and Miami districts. It is wholly secondary and has been deposited by descending waters partly at the expense of older sulphides, particularly of pyrite and chalcopyrite. The ores exhibit all gradations from pyrite crystals coated with a thin film o cocite to complete pseudomorphs and veinlets of the cuprous sulphide.

The chalcocite occurs most characteris as small specks disseminated rather ge through the schist or porphyry of the or but distributed particularly along planes of fracture and to some extent planes of schistosity. It also occurs as d veinlets, rarely 6 inches wide. Numerou veinlets, for the most part less than h inch wide or thick, constitute a consic part of most of the ore. Many of these v when broken across show numerous r granules of pyrite.

As seen in freshly broken ore the cha is of compact texture, bright gray colo metallic luster. In these respects the the Ray and Miami districts differs fro of the Santa Rita (Chino) district, N. M which the chalcocite is generally dull. metallic brightness is lost on slight weat or on attack by underground solution sulphide becoming coated as a rule melaconite, the black oxide of copper.

Chalcocite pseudomorphous after pyri retaining accurately the form and striat that mineral is fairly common, especially Miami district. In some places the cha is a thin film on the pyrite; in other pla pyrite has disappeared or is represente small kernel in the center of the pseudo In the Miami mine some exceptionally cubic crystals of pyrite, over an inch in ter, were observed to have only a thin s chalcocite, and in general the large c appear to have undergone chalcocitic r ment to a much less extent than the agg of smaller crystals such as usually con the filling of veinlets or occur dissem through the rocks. The replacement, ho is not merely peripheral but may proceed network of cracks. Characteristic sta the replacement of pyrite by chalcoci shown in Plate LIV, *B* and *C*, and in figu to 23.

Some chalcocite has replaced chalco but as the chalcopyrite does not as possess crystal form, the evidence of t placement is less obvious than for Moreover, as chalcopyrite is more readil verted to chalcocite than pyrite is, it frequently found as residual kernels.

theless, as will be shown when the ores are described, it is clear that a part of the chalcocite in the ores fills spaces once occupied by chalcopyrite. None of the chalcocite seen in the Ray or Miami districts has its own external crystal form.

In many specimens of ore, especially such as have been taken from an exposed stock pile or

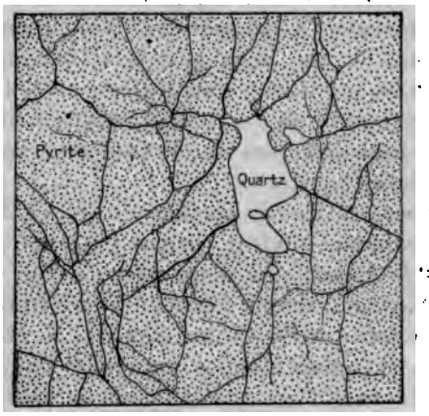


FIGURE 21.—Early stage in replacement of pyrite by chalcocite along irregular cracks. From the Miami mine.

from walls of a drift that has been open for some time, the chalcocite is covered with a dull black film. Small specks of chalcocite are not only covered with a film, but the dull dark-brown or black material has spread out from the original chalcocite speck as a tiny dendritic rosette. The original specks are thus enlarged, and the result is an ore apparently containing more chalcocite than is actually present. The little rosettes closely resemble the familiar dendrites of manganese oxide found on the joint surfaces of many rocks. When tested, however, they showed no manganese but gave a pronounced copper reaction. Tested with a drop of 10 per cent silver nitrate, they immediately began to precipitate crystalline metallic silver. This is a useful test for chalcocite, serving to distinguish quickly this mineral from others with which it might be confused on superficial examination. It was thought at one time that the dull dendritic material might be melaconite; but pure cupric oxide does not throw down silver from solution, whereas cuprous oxide (cuprite) does.[1] This difference in behavior is utilized in the Ziervogel process of silver extraction to determine the stage of oxidation of the argentiferous matte, the oxidation of cuprous to cupric oxide being considered complete when spangles of metallic silver cease to appear upon treatment of a sample of the charge with boiling water.[2]

FIGURE 22.—A typical grain of chalcocite with kernels of pyrite. Granite porphyry ore, second level of the No. 1 mine, Ray district.

The rosettes, then, can hardly be melaconite, although they may be a mixture of cuprous sulphide and cupric oxide. They are too small

FIGURE 23.—Typical pyrite kernels in chalcocite. Schist ore, 1925 level of the No. 2 mine, Ray district.

and too closely associated with chalcocite to permit a reliable test for sulphur.

Further details on the occurrence of chalcocite will be found in the chapter on the ores (p. 156).

Sphalerite.—Zinc blende, the sulphide of zinc, has not been observed in the Ray or Miami ores in the course of the present investigation, and inquiry in both districts among those familiar with the mines and ores failed to discover any recognition of its presence. Tolman and Clark,[3] however, mention the occurrence of sphalerite in the upper part of

[1] The ordinary black oxide of copper supplied as a blowpipe reagent does, however, throw down silver from a silver nitrate solution, probably because it contains some metallic copper or cuprous oxide.

[2] Collins, H. F., The metallurgy of lead and silver, Part II, Silver, p. 183, London, 1900. I am indebted to Mr. Chase Palmer for calling my attention to this reference.

[3] Tolman, C. F., jr., and Clark, J. D., The oxidation, solution, and precipitation of copper in electrolytic solutions and the dispersion and precipitation of copper sulphides from colloidal suspensions, with a geological discussion: Econ. Geology, vol. 9, p. 584, pl. 14B, 1914.

iami ore body and give a photomicro- showing the replacement of this sphal- y chalcocite. A fragment of their speci- indly furnished by Prof. Tolman, shows esence of some residual sphalerite when ned by reflected light under the micro- and afforded a distinct chemical reaction ic as tested by W. T. Schaller, of this r.

t sphalerite may be present also in small ty in the ore of the Ray district is indi- by the presence of zinc in the water from). 3 mine, of which an analysis is given e 141.

llite.—The blue cupric sulphide is ex- y rare in the Ray and Miami districts. little was noted in the Miami mine as a cial alteration product of chalcopyrite.

lcopyrite.—Chalcopyrite is not a con- us mineral in either of the districts here ed but is fairly abundant in the protore Miami district, occurring with pyrite in s and in disseminated form. In the mine it occurs with molybdenite and as veinlets in granite porphyry and has und in diamond-drill cores disseminated h porphyry and schist below the chalco- ne. In places this disseminated chalco- is abundant enough to raise the rock to ade of ore. To some extent chalcopyrite bably inclosed in pyrite to form the ed cupriferous pyrite. Polished sections ore and protore, however, have shown amples of this relation, and in those seen alcopyrite is clearly younger than the and may be of supergene origin. As a ne pyrite of the protore is free from other les.

he Ray district chalcopyrite appears to abundant and less generally distributed h the protore than at Miami. In the ry schist protore it was not observed, gh it is probably not entirely absent. noted in granite porphyry protore in). 1 mine, on the third level, near the station. It is fairly abundant in the ized and metamorphosed diabase of strict, partly in disseminated condition iefly in small veinlets.

he process of enrichment the chalcopyrite verted to chalcocite more readily than and under equal conditions disappears the pyrite. Even more noticeably than with pyrite, the change is not merely peripheral but proceeds from an intricate network of tiny cracks. On a polished surface of chalcopyrite the veinlets of chalcocite in the early stages of replacement suggest in their delicate intricacy of pattern the finest lace or the web of the spider.

The relatively small proportion of chalcopyrite in the protore of the Miami district has undoubtedly contributed a large amount of copper to the chalcocitic ore. The mineral is of practical importance in that district, however, chiefly as a source of copper for the natural enriching solutions and only subordinately as a constituent of the ore or as a means of gathering or precipitating additional copper sulphide from these solutions. The principal mineral to be replaced by chalcocite during the process of enrichment in both districts was undoubtedly pyrite.

Some of the chalcopyrite in the Miami mine is tarnished so as to closely resemble bornite, which it was at first supposed to be. No bornite, however, unless as a mere tarnish film, has been seen in either the Ray or Miami districts.

Pyrite.—Pyrite is the most abundant sulphide in the Ray and Miami districts and is the characteristic mineral of the protore, in most of which, especially in the Ray district, it is the only sulphide visible. It occurs disseminated through the schist and porphyry of the metallized areas and in countless stringers or veinlets of all sizes, from mere films along joint cracks to veinlets 6 inches wide. Most of the veinlets are less than an inch wide.

Well-formed crystals with faces sufficiently large to be seen with the naked eye are rather rare. The cube is the usual form. The largest cubic crystals seen were collected on the 135-foot level of the Captain workings of the Miami mine. Some of these are an inch across.

Pyrite may be found in all stages of replacement by chalcocite, from crystals coated or veined with mere films of chalcocite to small residual kernels.

A sample of fresh, bright pyrite from the second level (2 W. 1½ N.) of the No. 1 mine at Ray was carefully washed, and crystal fragments were selected from it for their apparent purity and homogeneity. These were tested in the Survey laboratory by R. C. Wells, who found them to contain 0.042 per cent of copper,

a quantity that is probably rather under than above the average amount of copper reported in analyses of pyrite. In other words, the pyrite of the Ray district, if the sample analyzed is representative, is not especially cupriferous.

Quartz.—One of the most abundant nonmetallic minerals of the ore and protore is quartz. It is the common gangue of the countless pyritic stringers in the protore and of the chalcocitic stringers in the ore. Chiefly as a microscopic constituent it makes up a large part of the metallized rock. As a constituent of the schist and porphyry much of it of course crystallized before the period of metallization. The introduction of the sulphides, however, was attended by extensive recrystallization of the quartz already present, by the production of new quartz through the alteration of silicate minerals, and probably by the deposition as quartz of silica brought from unknown depths by the ore-bearing solutions. Enrichment by descending solutions has also been accompanied by some deposition of quartz, as is shown clearly by the fact that malachite and chrysocolla in the Miami district are covered by drusy crusts of quartz.

Microscopic inclusions of liquid, usually with a gas bubble, are abundant in the quartz of the protore and ore. In protore derived from granite porphyry such inclusions are generally more abundant in the quartz phenocrysts than in the corresponding phenocrysts of the fresh porphyry. Apparently they were introduced during the period of primary metallization.

Chalcedony is not generally present in the disseminated ores but occurs in intimate association with chrysocolla in certain places within the oxidized zone of the Miami district. This occurrence will be described under chrysocolla.

Cuprite.—The red cuprous oxide is rare in the mines of Miami and Ray but has been found in small quantity with native copper in the Ray Central, now the Ray Consolidated No. 3 mine, within the zone of chalcocite enrichment and to a depth of at least 400 feet. Specimens from a small vein worked in early days in this mine show cuprite, chrysocolla, and native silver. In small quantity cuprite was observed on the 470-foot level of the Miami mine, associated with native copper and chalcocite.

The variety chalcotrichite, in which the cubical crystals are elongated into slender acicular forms, was fairly abundant as sparkling ruby-red aggregates of delicate hairlike crystals, in one of the stopes formerly worked from the old Ray shaft. Specimens seen in Ray show it to be associated with ordinary cuprite in small cubes, limonite, and melaconite.

Ilmenite.—Ilmenite has been identified as a finely disseminated minor constituent of some of the Pinal schist and may be present in the schist protore, although this was not determined.

Rutile.—Rutile in minute microscopic crystals is generally present in the metallized schist and porphyry, both protore and ore. In part it is clearly an alteration product of biotite, and generally the little crystals are in groups or nests, a fact which suggests, even when no biotite remains, that the rutile is an alteration product of that or some other mineral.

Melaconite.—The earthy form of the black oxide of copper (cupric oxide, CuO) was noted in small quantity with cuprite in some specimens from the old workings of the original Ray mine.

Limonite.—The common hydrous oxide of iron is an invariable constituent of the so-called capping above the ore and in dispersed condition gives the rusty appearance characteristic at the surface of much of the rock that has been leached of its copper and sulphur. The limonite has resulted chiefly from the oxidation of pyrite. It nowhere forms large masses and is of no economic importance. Whether the hydrous iron oxide is really the mineralogic species limonite or one of the related species turgite or göthite has not been determined.

Malachite.—The green carbonate of copper is not a typical constituent of the ore or capping but is fairly abundant in certain places, especially in the Miami district. The brilliantly colored schist and porphyry that crop out on the Live Oak and Keystone groups and on the Captain claim of the Miami group owe their color to chrysocolla and malachite, partly as thin films and partly as veinlets. Similar rock has been found in the Miami mine extending at least to the 420 level. In this the veinlets of malachite contain kernels of chalcocite, showing that the carbonate has formed in place by alteration of the sulphide. In the Bulldog tunnel of the Inspiration workings

malachite is associated with bright-blue chrysocolla, chalcedony, and quartz in aggregates of much beauty. (See Pl. XLVI, *A* and *C*.)

Malachite was noted on the 2025 level of the Ray No. 1 mine, as mammillary incrustations in a small open crevice. In thin crusts, associated with nearly black chrysocolla and with azurite, it coats and cements the pebbles of a recent conglomerate on Copper Creek, a quarter of a mile west-southwest of Ray.

Azurite.—The blue copper carbonate is of rare occurrence in connection with the disseminated ores of the Ray and Miami districts. A little was noted in the northeastern part of the 370 level of the Miami mine and in the recent cemented cupriferous gravels of Copper Canyon, a quarter of a mile west-southwest of Ray.

Feldspars.—The quartz monzonite porphyry of the Ray district and the porphyritic facies of the Schultze granite in the Miami district both contain abundant feldspars, including orthoclase, oligoclase, and andesine. In the processes of metallization, however, these feldspars are converted into sericite, kaolinite, quartz, and other secondary minerals, which as aggregates retain pseudomorphously the outward form of the feldspar. This outline, however, is not sharp, as the sericite scales have grown outward in part into the groundmass. As a rule the change from feldspar to sericite or to sericite and kaolinite is complete, or nearly so. Some of the granite porphyry protore, however, near the main shaft on the third level of the No. 1 mine at Ray, shows only partial sericitization of the feldspars.

In the Ray district some bodies of diabase are closely associated with the ore. Some of this diabase, probably just prior to the metallization, has undergone partial metamorphism in consequence of the intrusion of the quartz monzonite porphyry, whereby the original labradorite or bytownite has been in part rendered turbid by the development of minute mineral particles within it and in part recrystallized as clear secondary feldspar.

Amphibole.—Some of the altered diabase of the Ray district contains common green hornblende in ragged anhedral crystals or aggregates of small prisms. It is secondary. The mineral is not a constituent of the ordinary ore or protore of the Ray and Miami districts.

Andalusite.—Although not ent in the Pinal schist, and common constituent in the Cambrian granitic rocks, w developed by contact-metam was noted particularly in s of Granite Mountain in the F the schists along Liveoak G Live Oak No. 2 shaft. A lit identified microscopically in s the second level of the No. west of the ore body.

Zircon.—In the usual sma crystals zircon is present constituent of the altered scl of the metallized areas. It dant, and its presence has n ficance in connection with or

Tourmaline.—In small pr tinct terminal faces tourm constant minor constituent c in the vicinity of post-C intrusive rocks and remains schist protore. It has not be ore and probably disappears enrichment.

Muscovite.—The fine-leave covite known as sericite is abundant and characteristic erals of the ore and protc formed at different times processes. It is one of tl stituent minerals of the no and as such is a product of pr morphism. In the schist it rule to distinguish between earlier metamorphism and tl the later period of metallizat schist was converted to proto porphyry, which was intrud schist had undergone its firs the development of sericite v to the metallization. It has pense of the feldspar phen quartz, largely recrystallize tutes most of the groundmas protore. It forms characte gates in which the small foil tered radially into ragged sl these scales project into th phenocrysts of the porphyry placement of the quartz.

nite porphyry protore of the Miami mine
icite was observed projecting from the walls
nicroscopic vugs in a quartz veinlet contain-
molybdenite. Here, evidently, the mineral
s deposited by solutions in an open space.
Whether sericite was formed also during the
gress of enrichment is not known, as there
no means of distinguishing sericite formed
supergene solutions from that formed by
ogene solutions. From all that is known
he occurrence of this mineral, however, it is
probable that it was deposited by cold de-
ading solutions.[1]

Biotite.—Black mica is a characteristic con-
uent of the granite porphyry and occurs in
ain varieties of the Pinal schist. It is
ndantly developed in diabase in the Ray
rict by the metamorphosing action of the
nite porphyry. In the granite porphyry it
urs in foils about 3 millimeters in greatest
meter. These are comparatively resistant
he chemical changes effected in the rock as
hole by primary metallization and by en-
ment. In the protore particularly the bio-
may remain fairly fresh when the feldspars
e been completely sericitized. As a rule,
rever, the biotite disappears in the change
n protore to ore.

he typical Pinal schist is essentially a
rtz-sericite rock, but some varieties contain
ite with the sericite. These probably were
inally tuffaceous sediments.

ertain soft dark schists exposed in the mine
kings at Ray consist chiefly of biotite.
parison of these with diabase in which
ndant secondary biotite has been developed
the metamorphosing action of the granite
phyry magma has led to the conclusion
t these schists are altered basaltic or dia-
c rocks, in places grading through originally
aceous material into the normal sericitic
al schist. The biotite of these schists is a
e lighter in color and less strongly pleochroic
n the biotite of the granite porphyry.

s a rule the biotite of the protore shows
ration into sericite, sulphides (chiefly py-
), and rutile. The change to chlorite, so
mon in weathered rocks, is rarely seen in
protore.

Chlorite.—Minerals of the chlorite group are
in the metallized rocks of Ray and Miami.
A chlorite is present in small quantity, however, in some of the granite porphyry protore as an alteration of biotite and in some of the altered diabase of the Ray district, where it probably is a derivative of augite or olivine.

Kaolinite.—Kaolinite occurs associated with sericite and quartz in the altered granite porphyry of the Ray and Miami districts in situations where the formation of the mineral can not be ascribed to ordinary weathering. One of these, for example, is in the incline of the No. 1 mine at Ray, below the second level and under the ore body. Another is in the western part of the 420 level of the Miami mine, in unenriched metallized porphyry or protore. In general, as a transition zone between the thoroughly altered quartz-sericite-sulphide rock and the unaltered granite porphyry, or as residual rounded kernels inclosed by intersecting veinlets, there is more or less soft crumbling porphyry in which the biotite is fairly fresh and the feldspars have been

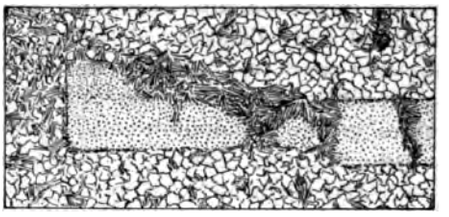
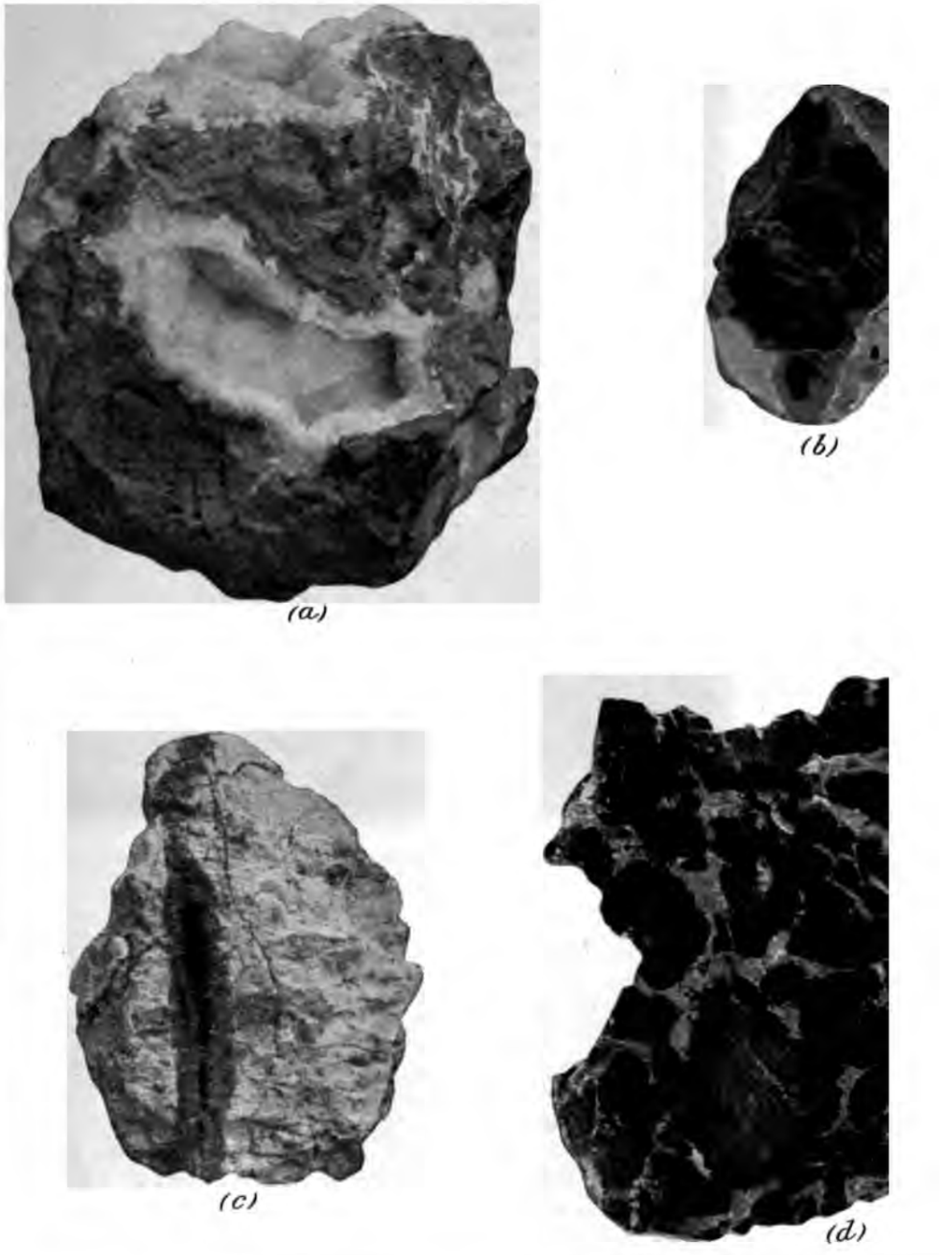


FIGURE 24.—Sketch showing general mode of replacement by sericite of kaolinite pseudomorph after feldspar, as seen under the microscope.

kaolinized. Where sericite and kaolinite occur together in this altered porphyry, the sericite is the younger mineral and has replaced the kaolinite after the manner shown in figure 24.

Chrysocolla.—Hydrous silicate of copper is abundant in the Miami district, particularly near the surface in areas of metallized porphyry. The vivid green and blue tints of the rocks exposed on the Captain claim of the Miami group, on the Keystone group, and on part of the Live Oak group are due chiefly to the presence of chrysocolla, although the green is in part malachite. This general coloration is the effect produced by thin films of the mineral along joint surfaces and by innumerable small veinlets. In the past, before the value of the disseminated deposits was recognized, chrysocolla was an important ore in the district, and veins of the mineral in porphyry were worked on the Keystone and Live Oak groups. These veins did not extend to great depths and were evidently fissures filled

[1] Rogers, A. F., Sericite a low-temperature hydrothermal mineral: Geology, vol. 11, pp. 118–150, 1916, for a general review of the ences of sericite.



MALACHITE AND CHRYSOCOLLA.

(*a*) Malachite, chrysocolla, chalcedony, and quartz, deposited in the order named. Keystone tunnel, Miami

(*b*) Malachite surrounded by a layer of translucent colored chalcedony of gem quality, succeeded in turn by blue chalky material which is chiefly a hydrous silicate of copper.

(*c*) Veinlet of chalcocite almost completely altered to chrysocolla and malachite. From the 270-foot lev Captain workings of the Miami mine.

(*d*) Black and bluish-green chrysocolla, a replacement of dacite tuff. Geneva claim, Miami district.

directly with chrysocolla during the general oxidation of the disseminated deposits. In other words they were not veins of sulphides oxidized in place to chrysocolla. Chrysocolla, probably also deposited directly as such, in dacite tuff, is the ore of the Warrior mine in Webster Gulch.

Large quantities of this ore, consisting chiefly of a beautifully mottled black and green chrysocolla, have been shipped from the Warrior and the near-by Geneva mine. (See Pl. XLVI, *B*.) Much of this ore is dark colored, owing to the presence of manganese oxide, and that of the Geneva especially is of very striking appearance. It consists of kernels of black or dark olive-green chrysocolla of very irregular shape embedded in lighter-colored varieties of the mineral, ranging in tint from a delicate turquoise-blue to a deep bottle-green, the whole ore having a resinous luster. These paler-tinted varieties are in places arranged in fine concentric bands about the dark kernels, and as they do not always completely fill the interstices between the kernels, the resulting cavities form little vugs, usually lined with pale-blue botryoidal chrysocolla. Field relations show that this ore occurs as a replacement of dacite tuff, and a study of specimens indicates that the dark kernels, which owe their depth of color to the presence of oxide of manganese, probably represent original glassy particles of dacite and possibly small schist fragments in the tuff. Traces of flow structure and of original partly crystalline texture can occasionally be detected, and residual flakes of biotite, such as occurs in the dacite, are not uncommon within the dark chrysocolla. The present boundaries of the kernels are not, however, identical with those of the supposed original clastic particles. The latter have been rounded and embayed in the process of ore deposition and in part replaced by the banded chrysocolla, which apparently occupies in the main the place of the former fine interstitial material of the tuff.

The chrysocolla of the Live Oak and Keystone workings varies in color from blue-green to sky-blue, and much of it is a robin's-egg blue. It is commonly associated with quartz, chalcedony, and in places a little malachite, and many of the aggregates of these minerals possess great beauty. (See Pl. XLVI, *A*.) The quartz occurs in part as clear, sparkling drusy crusts lining vugs in the chrysocolla and in part very intimately associated with the chrysocolla in thin concentric layers. Between quartz with this chalcedonic habit and true chalcedony distinction can be made as a rule only by microscopic study. Both forms of silica are usually present with the chrysocolla and under the microscope show in part the same radially fibrous structure. The quartz fibers are distinguishable by elongation parallel with the axis of least elasticity.

Under the microscope in thin section the chrysocolla shows fine fibrous crystallization much like that of chalcedony. The arrangement of these fibers is usually radial, in concentric shells, and in places spherulitic. The spherules show well-defined dark crosses between crossed nicols. The fibers vary much in double refraction, the interference colors ranging from gray through yellow of the first order to yellow of the second order. In places all the fibers of one of the concentric shells of chrysocolla have a higher double refraction than the fibers of an adjacent shell. In other places the fibers of a single shell show more brilliant colors at one end than at the other. The fibers are extremely fine and can not be resolved with the highest power used with the ordinary petrographic microscope. Certain areas in the thin sections, which in ordinary light are indistinguishable from the rest of the section, show very feeble double refraction with crossed nicols and in places appear almost isotropic. Such material as a rule grades insensibly into the more highly refracting substance of the slide.

Associated with the chrysocolla of the Live Oak and Keystone workings is a beautiful hard translucent material ranging in color from robin's-egg blue through various light shades of greenish blue to apple-green. This material, of which very little is now obtainable, has been cut as a gem under the names chrysoprase, "blue chrysocolla,"[1] "keystoneite," etc., but, as Sterrett recognized, it is really chalcedony colored by copper. (See Pl. XLVI, *C*.) Much of the blue chalcedony contains brushes of malachite needles.

In thin section, under the microscope, the blue chalcedony is nearly colorless. It is

[1] Sterrett, D. B., Precious stones: U. S. Geol. Survey Mineral Resources, 1907, pt. 2, pp. 802–803, 1908; idem for 1909, pt. 2, pp. 756–757, 1911.

dusted with small inclusions, too minute for mineralogic determination, which are not the cause of the color. That is probably to be explained as the result of a submicroscopic intergrowth or mixture of chalcedony and chrysocolla. Microscopically the material, except for the included particles mentioned, appears to be homogeneous. Between crossed nicols the material shows sharply polygonal grains as much as 0.3 millimeter in diameter with obscure and shadowy radially fibrous structure. Such crystal structure as the mass shows was probably developed in a silica gel, each polyhedron representing the development of crystallinity from a single center. The polyhedrons are spherulites faceted by mutual interference with one another's growth.

The blue chalcedony, like the chrysocolla, occurs as veins or veinlets in granite porphyry. Some veinlets consist entirely of hard chalcedony; in others the chalcedony is in isolated nodules inclosed in a soft white chalky material which, according to W. T. Schaller, of this Survey, is a hydrous silicate of copper that has different ratios from chrysocolla and probably represents a different and distinct mineral. The optical properties are very different from those given by Umpleby[1] for chrysocolla from Mackay, Idaho. A study of the minerals generally listed as chrysocolla is in progress by Mr. Schaller, and it appears likely that he will find several distinct crystallized species, one of which is represented by the white chalky material from the Live Oak and Keystone workings. Much of the massive or amorphous chrysocolla proves to be not a definite mineral but mixtures of one or more hydrous copper silicates with different proportions of silica and water.

The chrysocolla of the Miami district is clearly not all of one generation. It is not uncommon to find chrysocolla traversed by veinlets of the same material. Probably the mineral is forming to-day in certain parts of the zone of oxidation.

[1] Umpleby, J. B., Geology and ore deposits of the Mackay region, Idaho: U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 97, pp. 51–52, 1917.

In 1912 there was noted in process of deposition at many places in the Ray Central mine, on the walls and roofs of unused drifts, a vivid deep-blue deposit. The depositing agent was cold, clear water, probably seepage water from Mineral Creek or Copper Gulch. The deposit, to all appearances solid, formed miniature pools and terraces with scalloped edges and fluted slopes, suggestive of the travertine or sinter deposits built on a much larger scale by certain hot springs. The material, however, proved to be soft and somewhat gelatinous and when squeezed in the hand gave up much mechanically included water.

A sample of the deposit was examined by Mr. Schaller, who found it to have approximately the following composition:

Approximate analysis of hydrous copper silicate.

CuO	47.46
SiO_2	21.20
H_2O	28.05
CaO	1.39
Al_2O_3, MgO, etc.	Trace.
	98.10

The deposit is thus essentially a hydrous copper silicate probably related to chrysocolla.

The air-dried material is a light bluish-green crystalline powder. The crystals, which are extremely minute, are apparently prismatic with the axis of least elasticity parallel with the prism axis. Their birefringence is weak.

The water depositing this material had no perceptible taste—a somewhat surprising fact in view of its evident activity in depositing copper. In 1914, although many changes had been made in the mine (now the No. 3 mine of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co.), some of the copper silicate was being deposited on the third level. A sample of the water was collected here and was analyzed in the Survey laboratory by R. C. Wells. The water reacted acid to phenolphthalein and alkaline to methyl-orange. The analysis stated in parts per million and in accordance with Palmer's classification[2] follows:

[2] Palmer, Chase, The geochemical interpretation of water analyses: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 479, 1911.

Analysis of water from the No. 3 mine, Ray, Ariz.

[R. C. Wells, analyst, 1915.]

Radicles.	Parts per million.	Reaction equivalents in milligrams of hydrogen per liter.	Reaction equivalents adjusted by proportionate reduction of bases.	Reacting values in per cent of total reacting values.	Reacting values of significant groups, in per cent.	Classification.
Na	65.4	2.8449	2.8234	6.89	Strong alkalies...8.33	
K	23.2	.5939	.5894	1.44		
Ca	205.6	10.2594	10.1822	24.86	Alkali earths...40.33	
Mg	7.77	6.3869	6.3388	15.47		
Cu	11.9	.3748	.3720	.91		
Zn	3.8	.1163	.1154	.28		
Mn	1.2	.0437	.0434	.11	Metals.....1.84	
Fe'''	.3	.0161	.0160	.04		
Ni	Trace.					
H	Trace.					
SO_4	906.1	18.8469	18.8469	46.01		
Cl	32.0	.9024	.9024	2.20	Strong acids....48.21	
NO_3	Trace.					
HCO_3	44.6	.7314	.7314	1.79	Weak acids.....1.79	
SiO_2	43.6				(Probably colloidal)	
	1,415.4	Excess of bases= 0.1553.	Bases = acids.	100.00		

Per cent.
Primary salinity 16.66
Secondary salinity.... 79.76
Secondary alkalinity.. .90
Tertiary alkalinity.... 2.68
100.00

The numbered arrows indicate the way in which the different groups of radicles determine the character of the water in this classification and show also the order in which the groups in this particular analysis are balanced against one another.

The water is of low concentration, and its principal characteristic in terms of Palmer's classification is secondary salinity, or, in common parlance, permanent hardness. Of the interesting fact that the water carries and deposits copper that classification takes no account. Unquestionably of surface origin, the water probably has not traveled far from the place where it sank into the ground. That so large a proportion of its dissolved matter should be the constituents of calcium and magnesium sulphates is rather difficult to account for on the supposition that these materials were extracted from the oxidized schist through which the water has percolated. Probably they were in large part gathered before the water began its underground journey. Through the kindness of Mr. W. S. Boyd, superintendent of mines for the Ray Consolidated Copper Co., I was supplied with a copy of an analysis of water from Mineral Creek, collected 6 miles above Ray. This analysis was made by Herman Harms, Utah State chemist, to determine the availability of the water as a source of domestic and general supply and was originally reported in grains per gallon of supposed salts present. It appears below recalculated in parts per million and classified in accordance with Palmer's scheme. The analysis is incomplete, potassa apparently being included with soda and other constituents being lumped together as follows: "Iron oxide and alumina," 0.058 (grains per gallon); "siliceous matter," 3.967; "volatile and organic matter," 1.402; and "undetermined and loss," 290.

Analysis of water from Mineral Creek, 6 miles above Ray, Ariz.

Radicles.	Parts per million.	Reaction equivalents in milligrams of hydrogen per liter.	Reacting values in per cent of total reacting values.
Na	16.80	0.7308	9.1
Ca	43.20	2.1557	26.8
Mg	13.83	1.1368	14.1
SO_4	7.09	.1475	1.8
Cl	16.04	.4523	5.6
HCO_3	208.89	3.4258	42.6
Silica, alumina, etc	97.86	.....	.....
	403.71	.....	100.0

Reacting values of significant groups in per cent.	
Strong alkalies	9.1
Alkali earths	40.9
Strong acids	7.4
Weak acids	42.6

Classification.	Per cent.
Primary salinity	14.8
Primary alkalinity	3.4
Secondary alkalinity	81.8
	100.0

This water is of low total salinity for the arid southwest and differs rather unexpectedly from that collected in the Ray No. 3 mine. It is characterized chiefly by secondary alkalinity or temporary hardness, being essentially a calcium-magnesium bicarbonate water. Either the water of Mineral Creek changes considerably in chemical character in flowing 6 miles or the water collected in the No. 3 mine is not creek water merely modified by the addition of copper.

ses of river waters from the southwestern United States, taken from Clarke's "Data of geochemistry."[1]

The Ray mine water contains more of the sulphate radicle and less of the carbonate, chloride, and sodium radicles than most of the other waters represented by the analyses cited, but, except in its metal content, is not markedly different in character from the river waters. The Mineral Creek water, however, is shown to be so strikingly different as to

Water analyses.

	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
CO_3	[a] 3.15	[a] 51.74	7.09	28.60	11.55	17.28	1.54	13.02	12.10	9.61
SO_4	64.02	1.76	25.49	12.48	30.10	31.33	43.73	28.61	16.07	8.29
Cl	2.26	3.97	30.87	17.52	21.65	13.55	22.56	19.92	29.78	41.56
NO_3	Trace.	.....	.20	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Ca	14.53	10.70	11.06	15.45	13.73	14.78	13.43	10.35	8.03	7.15
Mg	5.49	3.43	1.74	5.14	3.03	2.05	3.62	3.14	2.52	2.69
Na	4.62	4.16	20.83	13.07	14.78	14.43	14.02	19.75	24.53	26.38
K	1.64	.....	.67	1.50	.85	1.95	.77	2.17	2.31	1.38
SiO_2	3.08	24.24	2.01	5.32	3.83	4.63	.33	3.04	4.66	2.94
Al_2O_3	.....		.....					.....	.....	.....
Fe_2O_3	[b] .02		.04	.92	.48			.....	.....	.....
Cu	.84	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Zn	.27	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Mn	.08	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Ni	Trace.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
H	Trace.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00
Salinity, parts per million	1,415	404	1,136	321	791	399	2,384	702	1,023	1,234

[a] As HCO_3. [b] As Fe'''.

1. Ray No. 3 mine, Ray, Ariz.
2. Mineral Creek, Ariz.
3. Brazos River, Tex.
4. Colorado River, Tex.
5. Rio Grande, Tex.
6. Rio Grande, N. Mex.
7. Pecos River, N. Mex.
8. Colorado River, Ariz.
9. Gila River, Ariz.
10. Salt River, Ariz.

In this connection the two analyses of water obtained near Ray, calculated in percentage of total solids in solution, are given in the accompanying table, together with eight analy-

raise some doubt concerning the correctness of the analysis. It might be expected that

[1] Clarke, F. W., The data of geochemistry, 3d ed.: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 616, p. 82, 1916.

local surface waters in this arid region would contain more of the sulphate radicle and be generally more saline than the waters of the larger rivers, most of which have their headwaters in regions of more abundant precipitation; but here is a water that does not conform to this expectation, possibly because a considerable part of the flow comes from the high and wooded Pinal Range, where typically arid conditions can scarcely be said to prevail.

The examination of the mine water indicates what, indeed, is strongly suggested by such occurrences as the chrysocolla ores of the Black Warrior, Keystone, and Live Oak mines and the cementation of gravels and talus by chrysocolla in Copper Canyon and elsewhere in the two districts studied—that the ordinary surface water of the region can dissolve and transport considerable quantities of copper without being noticeably acid or ferruginous.

Mr. R. C. Wells has kindly supplied the following note on the chemistry of the deposition of copper by this water:

Any explanation of the chemical changes involved in the deposition of the copper silicate will depend somewhat on the theory of solution used and on the view held regarding the chemical constitution of the copper silicate.

A very simple explanation is that although silica is commonly supposed to exist in natural waters in the colloidal state there is in fact always a very small proportion of it present as silicate ion which can unite the cupric ion to form cupric silicate. One can easily see that if silicic acid is formed continuously from silica and water—thus,

$$SiO_2+H_2O=H_2SiO_3$$

the constant removal of silicate ion would leave the solution acid. This acidity would doubtless be neutralized almost as fast as developed by reaction with carbonate minerals or alkali silicates. The action is, however, probably not as simple as suggested.

It is more probable that the copper exists in solution as a basic ion, say $CuOH'$ and the silicate as an acid ion, say $HSiO_3'$, and the tendency for copper, which is a weak base, to exist in this form may account in part for the fact that the copper silicate is deposited as a hydrous compound.

The conditions which govern the deposition of silica from aqueous solutions are little known. It seems reasonable to suppose that if the silica has resulted from the recent decomposition of a mineral the solution may for a short time be, so to speak, supersaturated with silica, which is soon deposited either in a colloidal form or by union with the basic constituent that is most nearly at the point of deposition. In the Ray mine water copper is clearly one of the weakest and most insoluble bases, although ferric iron is probably still weaker.[1] Progress t would very naturally result, therefore, ir of cupric hydroxide and silica together, compound.

As there appears to be a very small amour in the water under discussion, it is evident or alkalinity of the water might be affec gain of carbon dioxide. This would produ of effects as more or less reaction with adj it therefore appears unnecessary to discuss fully.

Alunite.—Alunite, a hydrous aluminum and potassium, is not l Miami district and has been noted localities at Ray. Here it is ass fissuring of comparatively late c apparently a product of sulphate s oxidizing sulphides. Its mode o thus resembles that in the Cripp trict[2] rather than at Goldfield, wl persed as an abundant constitu enormous masses of altered igneou

In the No. 1 mine, B. S. Butler vey, during a brief visit collected white material from a small fissur of the drifts. The part of the min the specimen came was not record W. T. Schaller in the chemical l the Survey proved the material t

In the No. 2 mine the mineral 1912 in S. 42° W. drift on the 1 compact snow-white nodules 6 inc diameter in a zone of crushed alunite presumably at one time f which was afterward broken up l in the shear zone. This part of t is from 400 to 500 feet below tl Humboldt Hill.

The presence of alunite in the (now the No. 3) mine is mentioned

The mineral doubtless is pres places in the Ray district and wil found at Miami. As a rule a ch necessary to distinguish its earth kaolinite.

---

[1] Wells, R. C., The fractional precipitation of sor pounds at moderate temperatures: U. S. Geol. Sur 1915.

[2] Lindgren, Waldemar, and Ransome, F. L., G posits of the Cripple Creek district, Colo.: U. S. Paper 54, p. 125, 1906.

[3] Ransome, F. L., The geology and ore deposits U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 66, pp. 129–133, 190

[4] Probert, F. R., The Three R mine, Patagonia and Sci. Press, vol. 109, p. 175, 1914.

CHAPTER VIII.—SHAPE AND GEOLOGIC RELATIONS OF THE ORE BODIES.

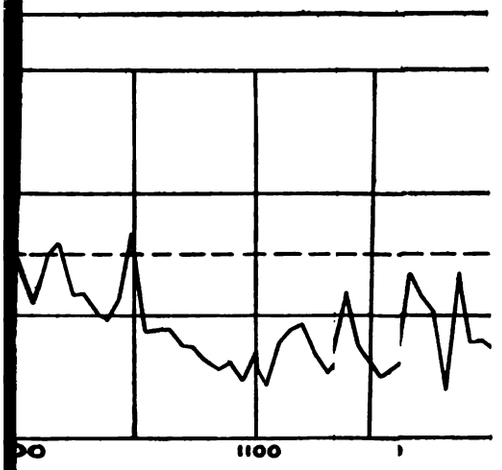
FORM AND DIMENSIONS.

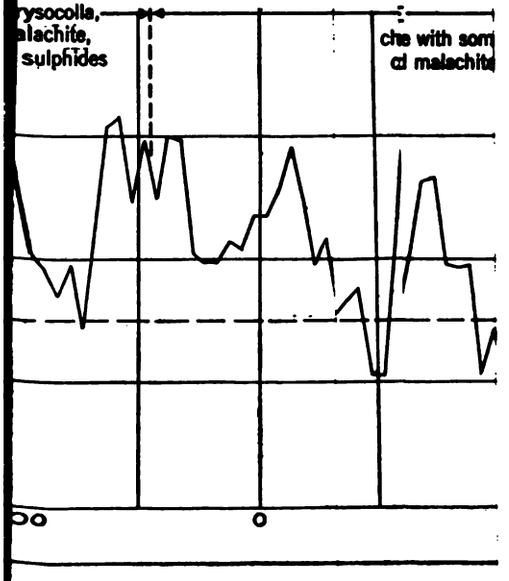
ıe bodies of disseminated ore in the Ray Miami districts may be characterized in ral terms as undulating, flat-lying masses regular horizontal outline and of variable ness. As a rule these masses lack definite daries. No readily recognizable distinc- in color, texture, or general appearance s them off sharply from the inclosing , and closely spaced sampling and assays e that the passage from ore to country is in most places gradational. Conse- tly, to a greater degree than in most ore sits of other types, the size and shape of Ray and Miami bodies depend upon the and current definition of ore. So far as it been practicable to secure uniformity, the nes of ore bodies as shown on maps and rations accompanying this report are d on a tenor, in all material classed as ore, least 1.5 per cent of copper in chemical bination with sulphur. Any change in definition, such as lowering the required mum tenor or including carbonates and ites of copper as ore, would materially fy the outlines as given in the illustrations. limit chosen is necessarily somewhat rary and is not observed under all circum- es of actual mining. For example, under stimulus of the high price for copper in much material containing less than 1.5 ent of the metal as sulphide was drawn the stopes and went to the mill as ore. ct, in August of that year the feed in the ration mill averaged 1.56 per cent of er, of which only 1.17 was sulphide, while per cent was oxidized, probably for the part silicate and carbonate.

ke most condensed general characteriza- , the preceding paragraph requires con- able qualification to make it an accurate ment; for in a preliminary sweeping view r details essential to the completeness of picture are necessarily for the moment overlooked. The statement, for example, that the passage from ore to country rock is gradational, though true in a broad way, is subject to many exceptions. As a rule the transition downward from the leached overburden, or "capping," as it is locally termed, to the ore is less gradual and far more distinct than the transition from ore to protore. In some places, particularly in the Ray district, there is an abrupt change from the practically barren, rusty-brown "capping" to gray sulphide ore. The same sharp contact between leached oxidized material and ore occurs at several places in the Miami district, but a study of all the available churn-drill records of this district shows that out of 194 holes which penetrated ore, 154, or about 80 per cent, passed through material containing carbonates and silicates of copper, or mixed carbonates, silicates, and sulphides, before reaching ore. This material may contain as much copper as the normal sulphide ore, but inasmuch as it is not equally amenable to the same milling treatment, it is not at present classed as ore, or, if so classed, it is considered separately from the predominantly sulphide ore. Consequently, in records of such holes it is rarely possible to tell merely from the assays for total copper where the ore begins or ends. Account must be taken of the mineralogic character of the material and of the sulphide assays. Assay graphs of typical churn-drill holes showing the relation of ore to overlying and underlying material are presented in Plate XLVII and figure 25. Similar graphs have been discussed by Perry and Locke,[1] chiefly with reference to practical application in planning drill exploration. Horizontal variations, as recorded by assays every 5 feet along drifts, are shown in Plate XLVIII.

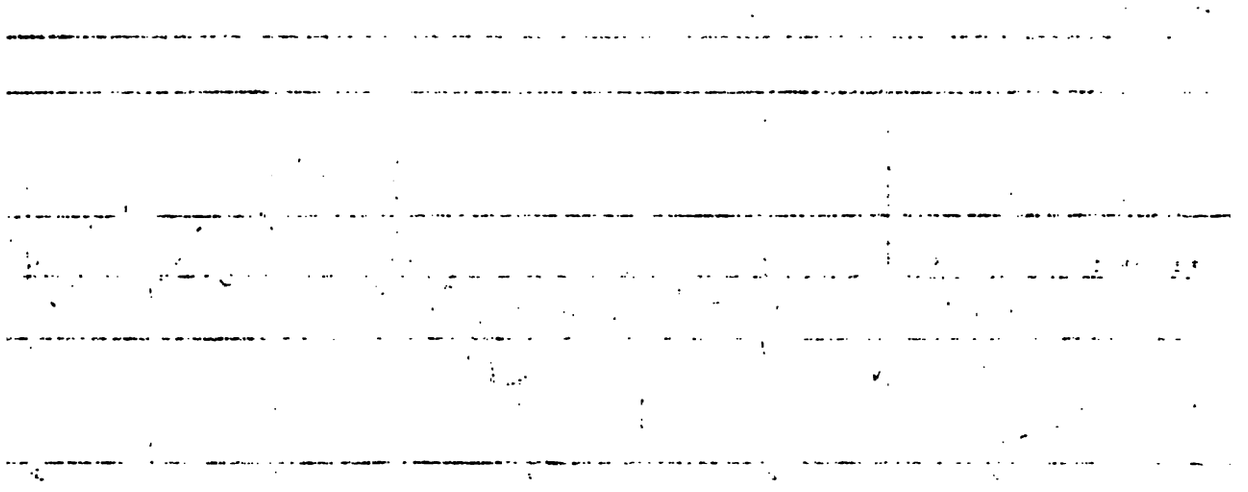
In many places there is a very abrupt change from ore to thoroughly leached, oxidized rock containing scarcely a trace of copper, the

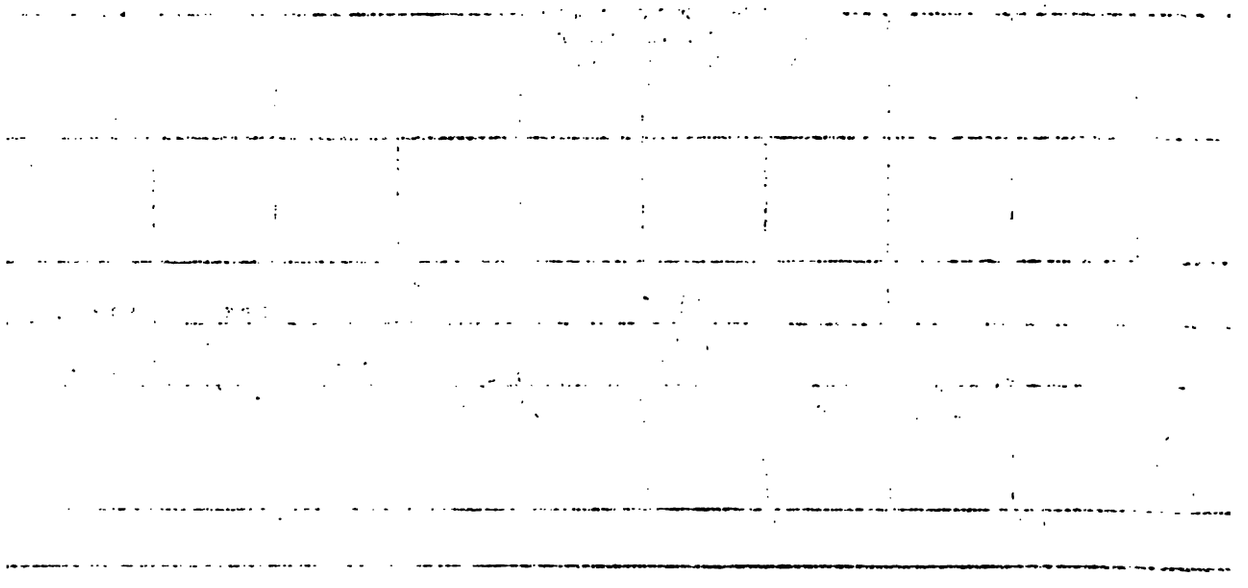
[1] Perry, E. H., and Locke, Augustus, Interpretation of assay curves for drill holes: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 54, pp. 93-99, 1916.





mine, east of the Colorado shaft.





boundary between the two being a gouge-filled fissure. Some of these fissures are plainly of later origin than the enrichment, and some were probably formed before enrichment. Of the fissures formed after the enrichment some are associated with displacement; oxidized and leached material has been faulted against ore. Others have probably brought about the observed relation between ore and waste not so much by faulting as by directing the downward progress of oxidation in such a way that the ore on one side of the fissure was protected, while that on the other was converted to the so-called cap rock. Still a third group of fissures may have been formed before the enrichment and have influenced in the manner just indicated the enriching as well as the leaching and oxidizing processes.

In some places, particularly in the ground of the Miami Copper Co., chrysocolla and malachite occur vertically beneath the sulphide ore complicating the interpretation of drill records as a means of ascertaining the relations between the ore and the underlying protore.

The general horizontal outlines of the ore bodies as they have been determined by underground exploration are shown in Plates XXXI and XLIX and in figures 6 and 26. The ore body that constitutes the eastern part of the

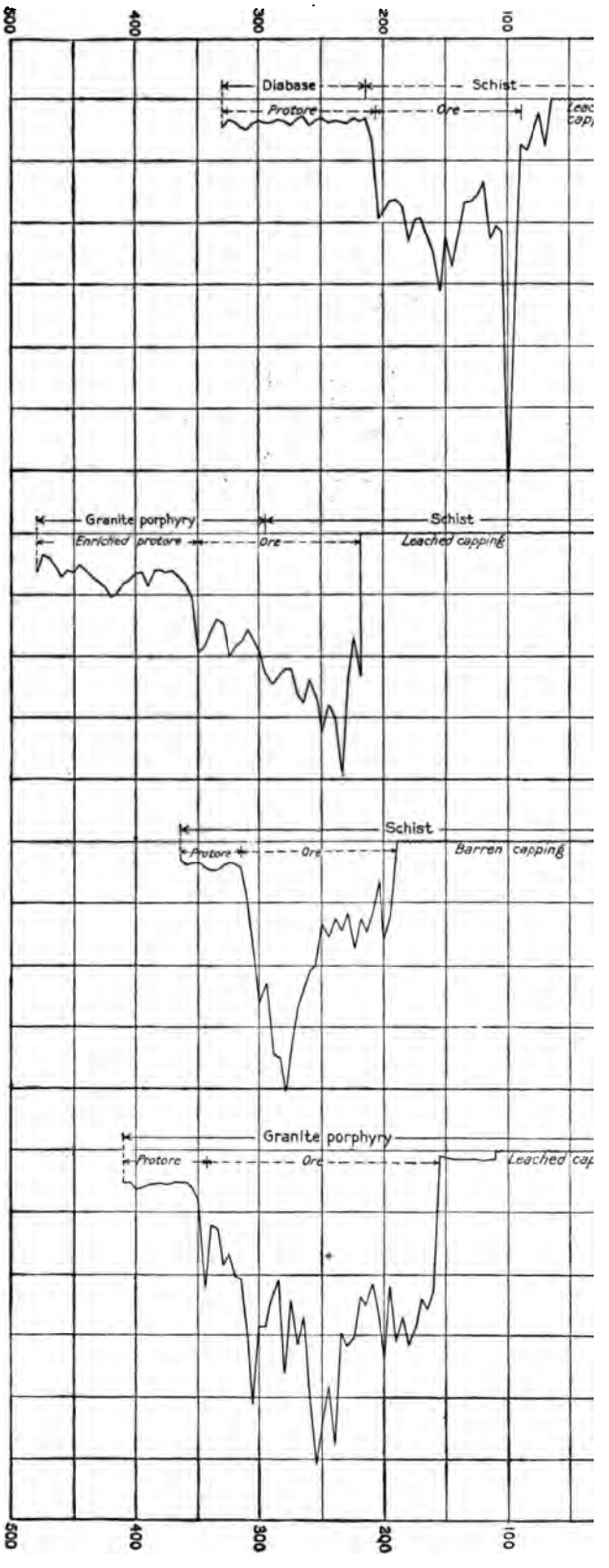


FIGURE 25.—Assay graphs of churn-drill holes in the Ray district.

Miami-Inspiration zone, including the portions locally designated the Inspiration, Pinto, Captain, Northwest (Miami), and Southeast (Miami) ore bodies, has a total length of about 5,500 feet and a maximum width of 1,600 feet.

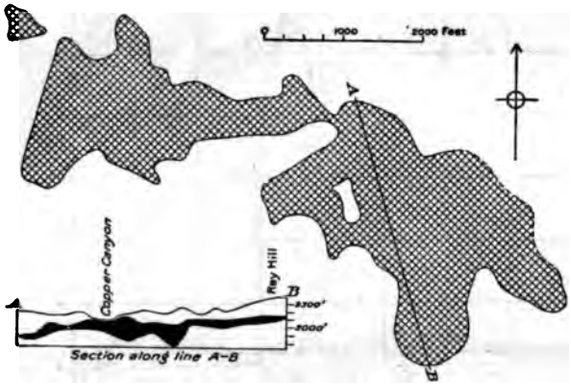


FIGURE 26.—Plan and section of the ore bodies as developed by underground exploration in the Ray district.

The greatest width in its irregular area is under the part of the ridge south of the Inspiration main shafts and between the Colorado and Scorpion shafts. Farther east, near the Joe Bush shaft, the ore in places is only 200 feet wide. The Pinto ore body is a lobe about 700 feet long and 300 feet wide, that projects northwest from the Captain and Northwest ore bodies of the Miami mine. The main Miami ore body, including the Northwest and Southeast ore bodies, which are not really separate ore masses, is about 1,600 feet long and 1,000 feet wide.

The ore body which constitutes that part of the Miami-Inspiration zone west of the Bulldog fault zone comprises the Keystone and Live Oak ore bodies, which are really continuous. It has a total length of at least 4,000 feet and a maximum width, in the Live Oak group, of about 1,900 feet.

The dimensions given are approximate only. In some places, as already explained, the boundary between ore and country rock would be shifted considerably by a slight change in the percentage figure used in calculations as the lowest permissible copper content in material that can be classed as ore. In other places exploration has not been sufficiently thorough to exclude the possibility of additions to the known ore masses.

The irregular variations in the thickness of the ore are brought out in Plates L and LI and figures 26, 27, and 28.

The Ray ore body may range in thickness from 300 feet to 50 feet or less in a distance of 200 to 300 feet, and the Inspiration ore body from 300 or 400 feet to practically nothing within a distance of 150 feet. The thicker portions of the ore bodies, as seen in section, may be convex below and concave above, double convex, or, more rarely, convex above and concave below. These variations bear no regular relation to the present topography and, so far as can be determined, are only in a few places due directly to faulting. The thickness of the ore body at any particular place bears no fixed proportion to its width, as is well shown in the sections across Inspiration Ridge in Plate XLI.

As a whole, the ore bodies in the Miami district are thicker than that at Ray. Mr. Henry Krumb, in his report to the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. in 1909, estimated the average thickness of the Ray ore body, as determined

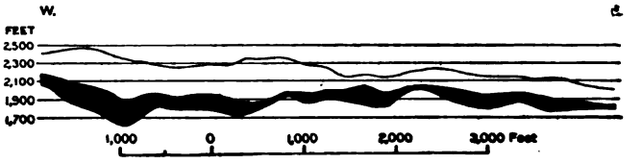


FIGURE 27.—Generalized east-west section of the Ray ore body, constructed by averaging the available sections of a strip of the ore body 600 feet wide. Much reduced from a drawing prepared by the Ray Consolidated Copper Co.

by churn drilling, at 100 feet. A later estimate by the engineers of the company gives an average of 120 feet of ore for the whole body

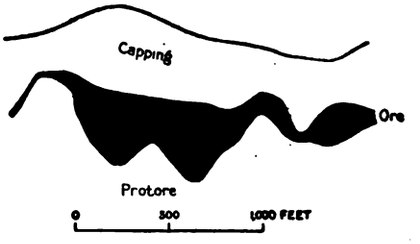
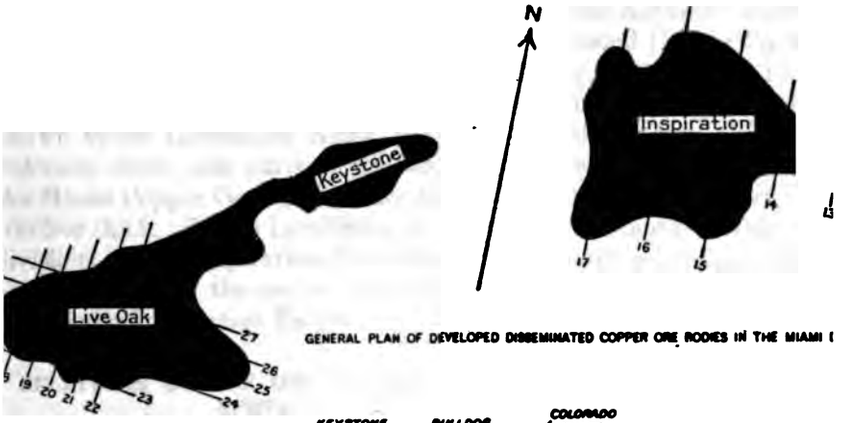
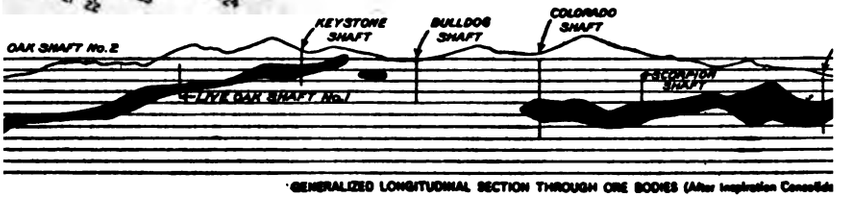


FIGURE 28.—Section across one of the deepest and thickest parts of the Ray ore body.

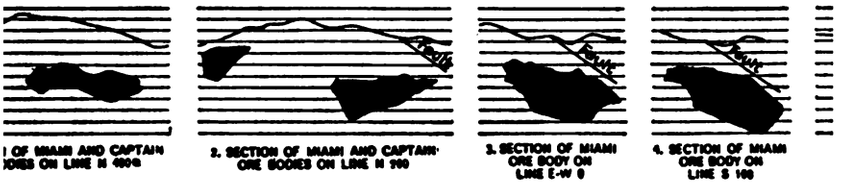
as at present developed. The western lobe of the ore body is thicker than the eastern, so that although smaller in area it probably contains more than half the ore of the whole body. The maximum thickness of about 400 feet has



GENERAL PLAN OF DEVELOPED DISSEMINATED COPPER ORE BODIES IN THE MIAMI I



GENERALIZED LONGITUDINAL SECTION THROUGH ORE BODIES (After Inspiration Consolid



I OF MIAMI AND CAPTAIN
ODIES ON LINE N 400E

2. SECTION OF MIAMI AND CAPTAIN ORE BODIES ON LINE N 200

3. SECTION OF MIAMI ORE BODY ON LINE E-W 0

4. SECTION OF MIAMI ORE BODY ON LINE S 100

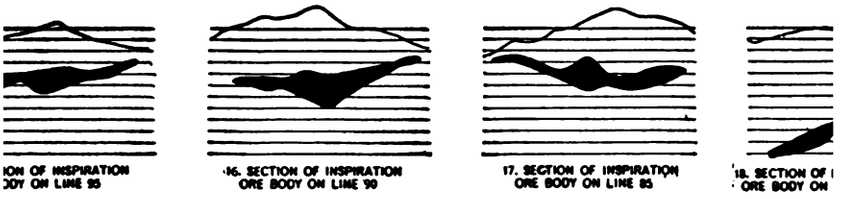
ON OF MIAMI
ON LINE E 200

9. SECTION OF MIAMI ORE BODY ON LINE N-S 0

10. SECTION OF MIAMI ORE BODY ON LINE W 200

11. SECTION OF INSPIRATION AND PINTO ORE BODIES ON LINE 115

12. SECTION OF INSPIR
PINTO ORE BODIES ON

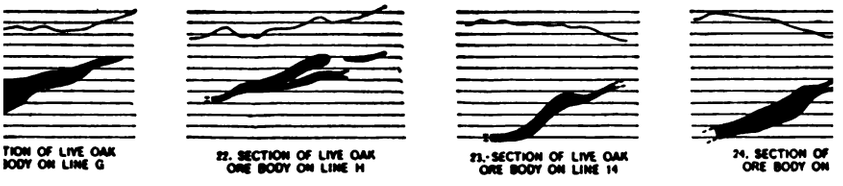


ION OF INSPIRATION
DY ON LINE 95

16. SECTION OF INSPIRATION ORE BODY ON LINE 90

17. SECTION OF INSPIRATION ORE BODY ON LINE 85

18. SECTION OF I
ORE BODY ON



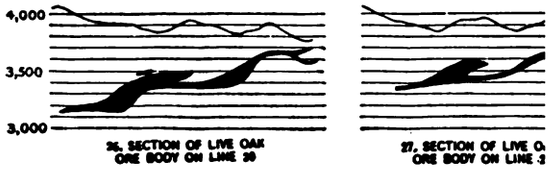
TION OF LIVE OAK
BODY ON LINE G

22. SECTION OF LIVE OAK ORE BODY ON LINE H

23. SECTION OF LIVE OAK ORE BODY ON LINE 14

24. SECTION OF
ORE BODY ON

as referred to in these titles are mine
linate lines. For the Miami mine see
XXXII, for the Inspiration mine see
XXXIII, and for the Live Oak mine
Plate XLII



26. SECTION OF LIVE OAK ORE BODY ON LINE 20

27. SECTION OF LIVE O
ORE BODY ON LINE 2

PLAN AND SECTIONS OF THE PRINCIPAL PORTIONS OF THE DISSEMINATED ORE

FIG. 4 AND SECTIONS OF THE PERIODICAL FORTIONS OF THE UNDERMINERALIZED ORE BODIES OF THE ALTAR VEIN AREA

been found under Humboldt Hill, where there is approximately 1,000,000 tons of ore to the acre. No general average for the Miami ore zone is available, but a thickness of 410 feet is known under Inspiration Ridge, north of the Colorado shaft, and parts of the ore body in the Miami Copper Co.'s ground are as much as 500 feet thick. In the Live Oak and Keystone divisions of the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.'s ground the ore is generally thinner than under Inspiration Ridge.

RELATIONS OF THE ORE BODIES TO THE SURFACE.

The depth to ore, or the thickness of the overburden, varies widely from place to place. This is particularly true in the Miami district, where, on the Live Oak and Miami ground, the leached rock is itself in places overlain by dacite or Gila conglomerate.

In the Ray district the average thickness of the overburden on the ground of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. lies between 200 and 250 feet. The thickness ranges from about 45 to 600 feet, although in very few places does the leached ground extend to depths greater than 500 feet. Drill hole 21 of the Arizona Hercules Copper Co., east of Mineral Creek, is reported to have gone down nearly 900 feet feet before reaching ore. Possibly other holes drilled on this ground during 1915 and 1916 by the Ray Hercules Copper Co. have also penetrated unusually thick overburden, but full particulars concerning the occurrence of ore in these holes are not available for publication.

In the Miami district chalcocite ore lay only about 500 feet below the surface near the Joe Bush shaft. On the other hand, some of the deep churn-drill holes on the Live Oak ground went through nearly 1,000 feet of rock before reaching the zone of chalcocite enrichment, and the Barney No. 1 hole, after penetrating 630 feet of Gila conglomerate, 430 feet of dacite, and 40 feet of doubtful material, passed through 200 feet of oxidized leached schist. In other words, at this place the schist is thoroughly oxidized at a depth of 1,300 feet.

Partly in order to study the relation of the ore in the Miami district to the present surface the records of 333 churn-drill holes, including nearly all the holes completed prior to 1917 on the Miami Copper Co.'s ground and all save the Keystone holes on the Inspiration Consc dated Copper Co.'s ground, have been plott graphically as Plate LI. The records ha been arranged from left to right in the order descending altitude of the tops of the hol without any regard to a real position. Insp tion of the chart shows that the ore occurs all depths within a range of about 1,100 fe and, except for this general limit, is not relat in any regular way to the present topograph When holes in which the ore occurs at abo the same elevation above sea level are group together it is found that the deepest and low ore occurs in the western part of the Live O ground, that there is a general rise to t northeast toward the Keystone ground, drop eastward near the Colorado shaft of t Inspiration Co., and finally a descent towa the east in the Miami ground. These relatio are more graphically brought out in the gener ized longitudinal section shown in Plate L.

It will be observed that the lowest ore occ in portions of the Miami district where the su face rocks consist in part of dacite and G conglomerate, a covering which it might be su posed would have tended to prevent the oxic tion and enrichment of the underlying sulphid This leads to the suggestion that the dacite a conglomerate were not present when most the enrichment was effected, a suggestion whi is supported by the fact that removal of the rocks would leave a surface according mc nearly with the vertical distribution of the c than the present surface. In other words, the is at least some indication that the princi enrichment took place before the eruption the dacite. This hypothesis will be more fu discussed later.

RELATIONS OF THE GROUND WATER TO TI SURFACE AND TO THE ORE BODIES.

The general relations of the ground water the present topographic surface and to the c bodies in the Miami district are shown Plate L.

In utilizing churn-drill records it should remembered that the observations record were made by men primarily interested in t presence or absence of ore, and that not all what to them were incidental observations a of the same degree of accuracy. Moreover, regards water level, only those records are

any value which relate to parts of the district not previously drained by mining operations. In the Miami district most of the drill holes on the Live Oak and Inspiration divisions of the Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.'s ground were put down in advance of deep mining in their vicinity, and their water records are believed to be fairly trustworthy. Most of the holes of the Miami Copper Co., on the other hand, were drilled after mining operations were well advanced and show abnormally low water levels. There are probably few of them in which the water has not been artificially lowered.

In view of the labor involved in the compilation of this chart for the Miami district and the rather unsatisfactory character of the water record in the Ray district, it has not seemed advisable to attempt a similar presentation for the latter district.

If the surface of the Miami district were a regular, unaccidented slope and the rocks were uniformly permeable, then the line of first water for each drill hole as represented in the chart should lie on a curve of slightly less slope than the curve drawn through the tops of the holes when arranged, as in the chart, in the order of decreasing altitude. Evidently this correspondence between land surface and ground-water surface does not exist. The divergences are in part due to the fact that the district has a rather minutely diversified surface, in consequence of which two drill holes near together, one on a ridge and one in a ravine, may reach water at nearly the same level above the sea but at depths differing by the height of the ridge above the bottom of the ravine. In part also they appear to be due to other causes, such as differences of permeability in the rocks. Two free-hand curves drawn to inclose all the levels of first water shown on the chart, except those suspected of having been artificially lowered, would represent what may be termed the zone of first water. This zone as a whole corresponds roughly with the ideal condition of an underground water level sloping generally with the land surface but standing at greater depth under high ground than under low ground. A few holes in which the water was found unusually near the surface, as Live Oak holes 85 and 86 (Nos. 171 and 268 on the chart), are situated in the bottoms of ravines that carry considerable water after rains. Others with high water level, such as Miami hole 73 (No. 330 on the chart), probably tapped some very local accumulation of water held up by an impervious rock layer or gouge seam.

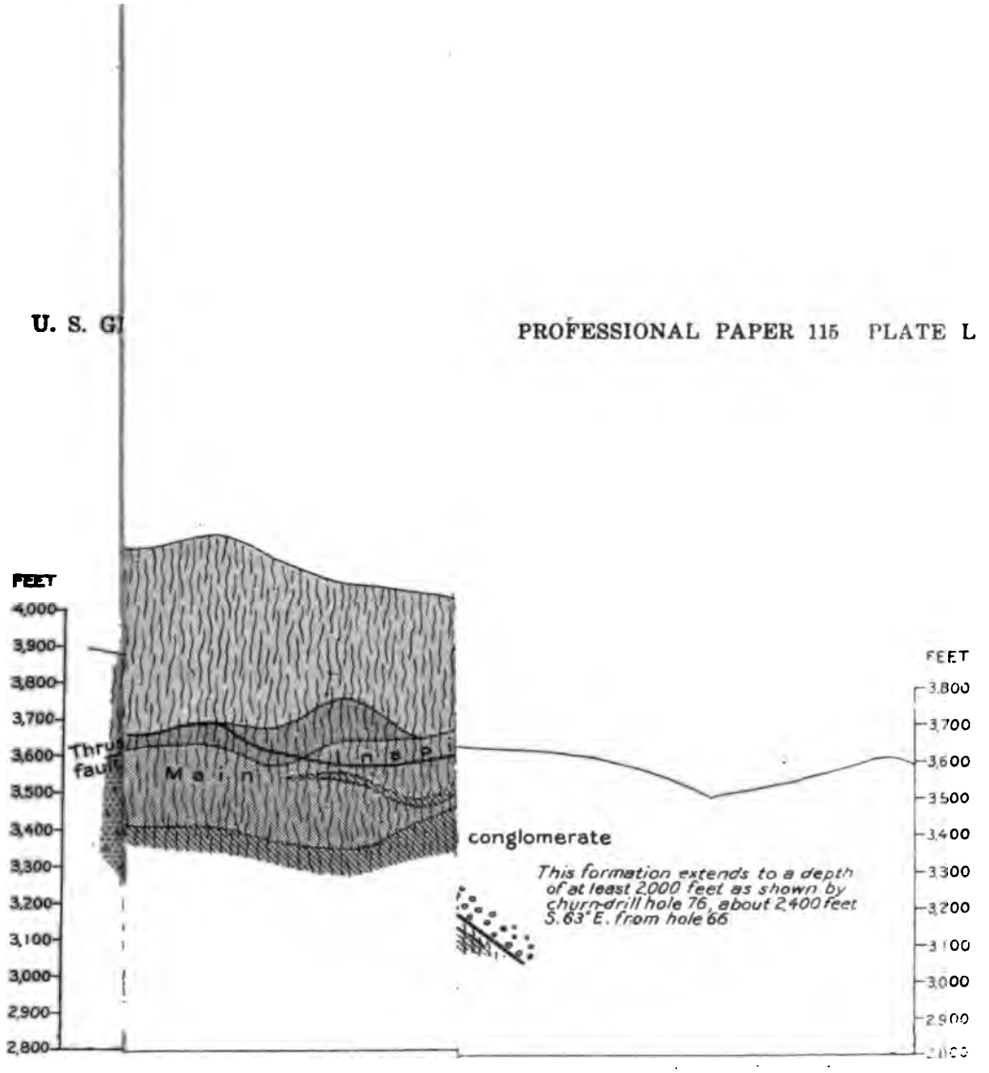
When the records are classified with reference to the elevation above sea level of the first water found, it appears that in general the water originally stood highest in the western part of the district and lowest in the eastern part. In other words, at the beginning of mining operations the underground water surface sloped eastward toward the broad gravel-filled valley of Pinal Creek. An attempt was made to prepare from the drill records a contour map of the underground water surface, but the irregularities in the records, if not in the surface itself, proved too great to admit of this mode of graphic presentation.

Reference to the chart (Pl. LI) shows that there is no regular relation between the ore bodies and the ground-water surface beyond the fact that the ore as a rule lies deeper to the west, whereas the water surface gets deeper to the east. Ore may occur high above the water level, as in Inspiration hole 1108 (235 on the chart), or hundreds of feet below it, as in Live Oak holes 46 (134 on the chart) and 44 (54 on the chart). This irregularity supports the suggestion offered on page 29 that the enrichment which produced the ore bodies was effected in the main before the development of the present topography.

In one drill hole in the Miami district, the Barney No. 1, artesian water was found. This hole, situated near the Barney shaft in the large area of Gila conglomerate in the western part of the district, went through 630 feet of conglomerate and then through 430 feet of dacite into about 40 feet of soft material, possibly dacite tuff. This is the water carrier, and the water was under sufficient head to flow out at the surface. The dacite flow in this locality apparently dips gently to the east, and the water was probably gathered in the higher country just west of the area shown in Plate XXXIX.

LOWER LIMIT OF OXIDATION.

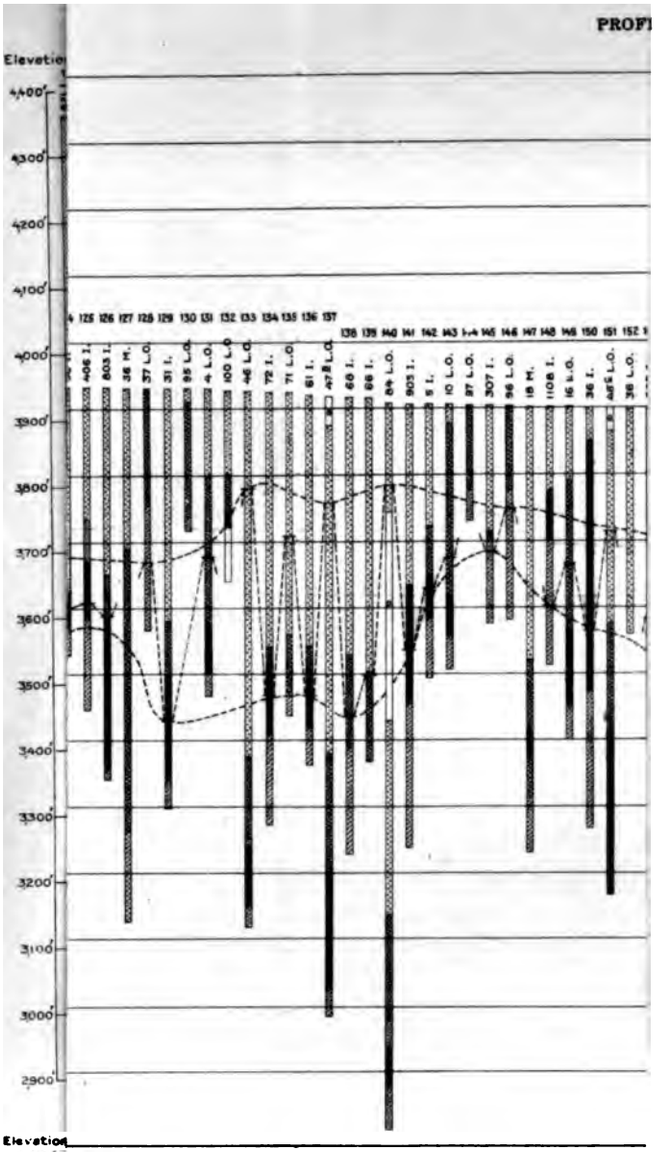
It has been shown in the preceding sections that in the Miami district the lower limit of oxidation and the ground-water surface, as it was at the beginning of mining, were far

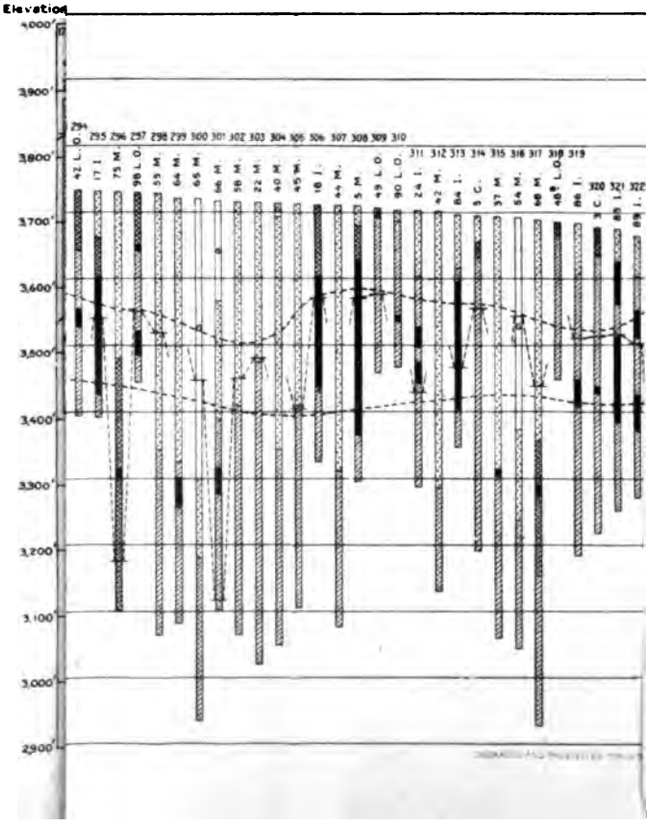


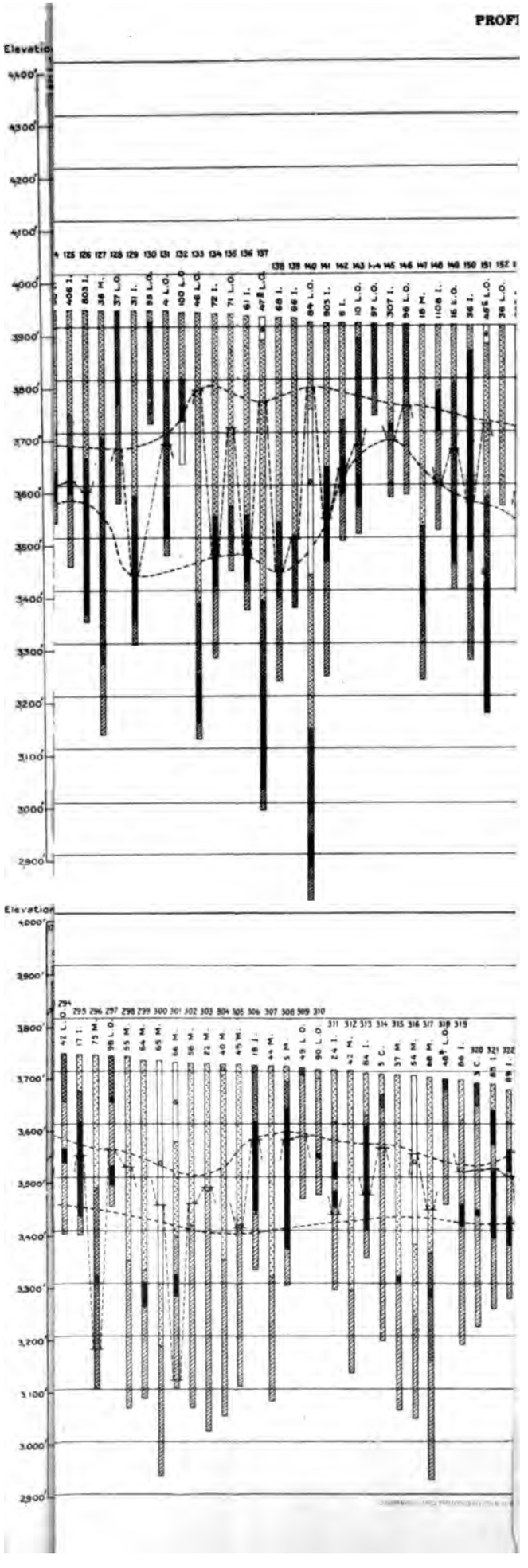
[illegible]de ore

Protore ("primary and sulphides with than 1.5 per cent c

GENE


PROF
Elevatio
4400'
4300'
4200'
4100'
4000'
3900'
3800'
3700'
3600'
3500'
3400'
3300'
3200'
3100'
3000'
2900'


Elevation
4000'
3900'
3800'
3700'
3600'
3500'
3400'
3300'
3200'
3100'
3000'
2900'


PROFI
Elevation
4400'
4300'
4200'
4100'
4000'
3900'
3800'
3700'
3600'
3500'
3400'
3300'
3200'
3100'
3000'
2900'
Elevation
4000'
3900'
3800'
3700'
3600'
3500'
3400'
3300'
3200'
3100'
3000'
2900'

from coincident. In the Ray district it is exceedingly difficult and perhaps impossible to get from the available ground-water data any definite conception of the ground-water surface when mining began; but apparently here also it was neither coincident with nor closely related to the bottom of the oxidized zone, although the divergence was less striking than at Miami. It has also been shown that in general the layer of oxidized material above the ore is from 45 to 600 feet in the Ray district, the average thickness as calculated by the engineers of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. being 252 feet.[1] Not all of the overburden in the Miami district can be considered oxidized material, for, as has been shown, much of it in certain localities is dacite or Gila conglomerate, believed to have been laid down after most of the oxidation had been accomplished. Nevertheless, if these younger rocks were disregarded the range and average thickness of the oxidized zone at Miami would probably still be greater than those of the similar material at Ray.

In general, the bottom of the oxidized zone is a fairly definite but uneven and undulatory surface. If at any time in the history of the deposits this surface was coincident with a ground-water surface which stopped its gradual descent this coincidence is no longer evident. Oxidation appears to have been limited rather by the gradual exhaustion of oxygen from air and rain water as they penetrated downward through the rocks. Such being the case, oxidation would extend deeper along certain favorable channels than through the mass of the rock, and as such zones of easier penetration would rarely be vertical, there is little difficulty in accounting in this way for the occasional observed occurrence of oxidized material directly beneath protore or enriched sulphide ore. The most conspicuous example of such a relationship is that in the Miami mine, described on page 163.

RELATIONS TO KINDS OF COUNTRY ROCK.

The rocks intimately associated with the disseminated ores are, in the Miami district, the Pinal schist and the Schultze granite porphyry, and, in the Ray district, the same schist, the Granite Mountain variant of the quartz monzonite porphyry of the district, and diabase. By far the greater part

districts is metallized schist, part is metallized granite po monzonite porphyry, and a part, in the Ray district, non been mined, appears from dri diabase.

Evidently the relations exi igneous rocks and the ore ma These rocks are not merely t the schist, as material that converted to ore, but must be possible active agents, thr quences of their intrusion, metallization. In dealing necessary to take account more or less passive or dire country rock but of their participation in ore depositio chapter attention will be c observed relations. Discussi to which the igneous rocks tributed to the origin of th later.

In the Miami district the or occupies a marginal position the extreme northern lobe granite, the rock of this lobe page 108, being chiefly gran does not follow the contact nor is it entirely in one rock.

The main Miami ore body i although a granite porphyry the schist has, like that rock into ore. The Captain ore all of the main Inspiration schist. The Keystone and bodies are also in schist, but near the margin of the grani occur beneath an intrusive phyry, as described on page Plate LI. Such comparative ore as has been found by southwest of the Live Oak g and is apparently not very the granite porphyry as expo

In the Ray district the ass with the porphyry, here a porphyry, is less close than a siderable part of the ore in chiefly in the northeast part is in the mass of quartz mo that is exposed at the surface

[1] Ray Consolidated Copper Co. Third Ann. Rept., for the year ending Dec. 31, 1911, p. 10.

hafts. With the exception of some orphyry dikes, mostly near Hum- all of the ore body worked in the is in schist, as is also most of the o. 3 mine. By far the greater part, er 90 per cent, of the known ore in trict is in schist.

ion by drills of the Ray Hercules wever, shows that of the 3,000,000 tons of ore estimated to be present nk H. Probert[1] over 75 per cent, o Mr. Probert, "occurs in diabase porphyry, mostly in the former." districts schist and porphyry have been equally susceptible of metal- d there is no essential difference e in schist and ore in porphyry. ced assays in drifts passing from porphyry show no perceptible he contact. Where the contact is fault, however, there may be an ge in the character of the ore, just ight be in passing across a fissure ely in schist or entirely in porphyry. suring, not the kind of rock, that is for the difference.

r conclusion from the relations just t the parts of the porphyry masses in the vicinity of the ore bodies urces of metallization but, like the themselves acted upon by metal- ions which must have had some t origin than any mass of rock now n the districts.

Miami district diabase, so far as es not occur in close association isseminated ore. In the Ray dis- other hand, while none of the ore Consolidated Co.'s mines is known diabase, except possibly a very to the overlying schist, a consider- f the ore in the No. 1 and No. 3 derlain by diabase, and the ore just rock is as a rule of better grade erage.

ore in the Ray district is, in certain ted on the west by diabase first became evident in the Ray Central (No. 3) mine. In that mine the diabase appeared on the second level from 200 to 350 feet west of the Madeline shaft or from 700 to 850 feet west of the No. 3 shaft. This diabase was afterward more extensively exposed in the No. 2 sublevel of the No. 1 mine, which was laid out to work the western and lower-grade part of the Ray Central ground and is an extension of the old second level of the Ray Central mine. The ore immediately above the diabase on this sublevel is above the average grade, although not as rich as that worked in the No. 3 mine. On the third level of the Ray Central mine the contact, here trending nearly northeast, was found to pass through the Madeline shaft. On the fourth level the contact, with nearly the same northeasterly trend, was found about halfway between the Madeline and No. 3 shafts. An east-west cross section through the Madeline shaft shows the diabase to have an apparent dip, in the plane of the section, of about 16° E. The strike of the contact on the fourth level is nearly N. 30° E., and the true dip on this level is approximately 4° more than the apparent dip in the east-west section, or 20°. Diabase also appeared in the eastern part of this mine, especially on the fourth and lower levels. At the time of my last visit the relations of this diabase to the ore-bearing schist were less clear than those of the diabase to the west, the contact to the east of the ore body having been less thoroughly explored. On the fourth level this contact appeared to dip west, but on the fifth level the dip is apparently to the east at 70° to 80°. Drill holes east of the No. 3 ore body show the top of the diabase to be from 1,703 to 1,905 feet above sea level, or to have a general elevation not very different from the top of the diabase just west of the No. 3 shaft. On the other hand, the deepest workings of the No. 3 mine show no diabase under the deepest part of the high-grade ore body, the ore on the sixth level grading downward into unenriched schist. These relations are shown in part in the section (fig. 29) along the 2 North line of the Ray Central coordinates, very kindly supplied by Mr. Thornton, chief engineer for the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. They suggest that the diabase sill shown in the figure as dipping gently east under the ore is faulted and that the deepest ore of the No. 3

[1] of Sept. 7, 1912. Mr. Probert's statement is: "I re 3,200,000 tons of average grade 2.44 per cent actually put down at the intersection of coordinates 200 feet ns of average grade 2.04 per cent as probable ore, and ty to the south and east, not definitely proved, of 00,000 tons averaging 1.9 per cent copper. This does ude any high-grade ore to be developed along the major claims."

mine lies in a nearly north-south trough formed by the dropping down of a fault block along the bottom of a gentle diabase syncline. On the west, it will be observed, the ore rests directly on the diabase. On the east, on the other hand, there is in most places about 50 feet of unenriched schist between the ore body and the diabase.

Comparatively recent work in the No. 1 mine south of the former Ray Central ground has shown that the diabase west of the ore body extends southward and limits on the west a considerable part of the ore body worked in the No. 1 mine. This diabase is cut in a number of places on the 1970 and second levels, and on the second level it is penetrated by the long drift that runs northwest toward the Pearl Handle shaft. It has

As the diabase does no
and has been only partly
the shape and extent
imperfectly known. Ap
upper limit is somewh
Handle shaft and it doe
part of the ore body wo
shaft.

The chief function of
tion with the origin of t
been the direction and
ing cupriferous solution
commonly present at a
face. That the diabase
this function is indicate
the development of the
this contact proved a t
water. According to M

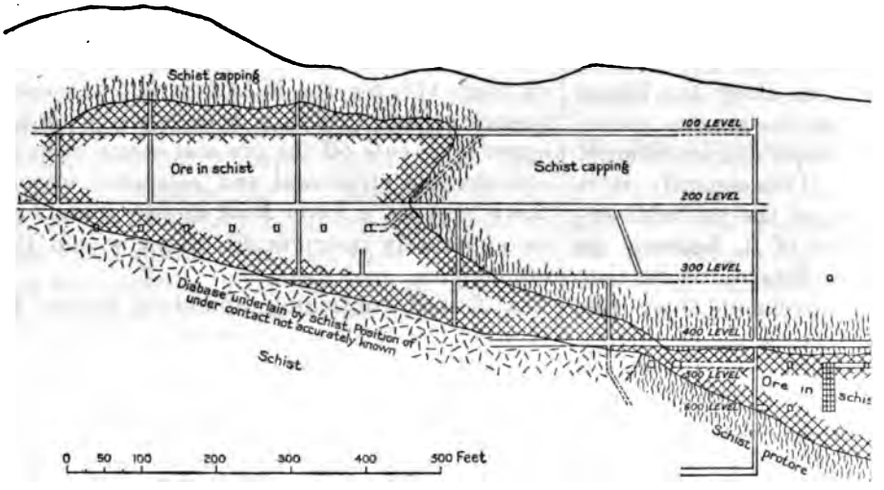


FIGURE 29.—Section on the 2 North line of the Ray Central coordinates of the Ray Consolidated Copper Co., s the ore in the No. 3 mine.

been penetrated also on the third level, where the sheet has a dip of about 20° E. The second level goes through some 250 feet of diabase, and the third level through about 550 feet. The greater distance on the third level is apparently due chiefly to a lower dip on that level, although perhaps partly to a greater thickness of diabase. The average thickness of the sheet between the second and third levels appears to be about 125 feet.

The sheet of diabase has been described as limiting parts of the ore body on the west. This limitation, however, is local, for, as may be seen from Plate XXXVII, the ore in the vicinity of the Pearl Handle shaft lies west of the diabase. The diabase itself is practically barren, and so is the schist directly beneath it.

large as a man's arm i
from the diabase and th

STRUCTURAL EFFEC

The generally unifor
rocks in which the ore o
of beds or similar stru
nounced individuality th
dent dislocation registe
placement along each f
cult to ascertain the ext
has determined the sha
Fissures in the ore are n
them contain sufficient
tensive displacement.
ever, appear to have
their strike than would

coincident with faults of large displacement; and it is difficult to avoid the conclusion that gouge seams a foot or more in thickness may be the result of movements, probably not all in the same direction, whose net displacement may be less than 50 feet. Some of the more conspicuous fissures that have affected the ore bodies, particularly those cut in underground workings, will now be described.

FAULTS EXPOSED IN THE MIAMI MINE.

The Miami fault affects conspicuously the surface distribution of the rocks in the Miami district and has been fully described in the chapter on the local geology (pp. 112-114). As there shown, it definitely limits the Miami ore body on the southeast, although, as a rule, the ore instead of extending quite to the main gouge seam stops at one of the many subsidiary fissures in the footwall of the principal fissure.

A part of the movement along the Miami fault fissure—it is believed the greater part—has taken place since the major concentration of the ore by enrichment. Consequently it is highly desirable, in view of the probable existence of ore to the east of it, beneath the conglomerate and perhaps beneath dacite also, that the direction of movement along this fault, as well as its throw, should be known. Indeed, for practical purposes the direction is more important than the amount of throw, for after a drill hole has been put down through 2,000 feet or more of conglomerate, miscalculation as to the depth of the ore is less vital and more easily rectified than the mistake of boring in the wrong locality. Unfortunately no means have yet been discovered to determine whether the slip of the fault has been straight down the dip or whether there has been a large lateral movement to the northeast or southwest. The prospector is more or less in the dark whether to drill east of the fault, in the line of prolongation of the Miami-Inspiration ore bow, or whether to try his fortune a considerable distance north or south of that line.

Another fault or fault zone, not recognized on the surface, limits in part the ore body on its northeast side. This fault strikes about N. 48° W., and its source is thus nearly at right angles with that of the Miami fault. The fault can not be satisfactorily studied, for wherever drifts penetrate it the work as a rule is stopped, and masses of tough gouge soon fall into the drift and block access to the face, or, if the drift is carried through the fault zone, close lagging is necessary and inspection of the fault is thereby prevented. Such individual gouge seams as could be seen generally dip to the northeast, but the position of the fault on the different levels indicates that on the whole the zone of fissuring is nearly vertical. On the 345 and 370 levels this fault zone limits the ore sharply, the ground northeast of the fissure being rusty leached "capping." What appears to be the same fault zone is found also on the 420 level, but here some ore occurs northeast of it. This ore in turn is cut off by a nearly parallel fissure about 300 feet northeast of the first. Apparently in this part of the mine the barren leached material is stepped down to the northeast by two or more faults, very much as has been described on page 114, for the Miami fault. In consequence of this structure, a fault which on an upper level cuts off the ore and seems to have considerable structural and economic importance may on a lower level appear merely as an apparently insignificant fissure within the ore body.

A fissure containing abundant gouge, in places 4 feet thick and apparently rather more persistent than most fissures that traverse the ore body, is exposed at many places on the 345, 370, and 420 levels. It has a curved strike, concave to the northeast, and is shown just east of the No. 2 shaft in Plate XXXII. The displacement along this fissure has not been ascertained, and, so far as known, the fault has had little or no influence in determining the shape of the ore body.

There are a considerable number of fissures in the ground between the main Miami ore body and the Captain ore body. Most of them strike nearly northwest and dip northeast. In some places they separate ore in schist on the northeast from unenriched granite porphyry on the southwest. It has not proved practicable to trace individual fissures of this zone for great distances or to ascertain the displacement effected by any one of them. Along most of them the downthrow is apparently to the northeast, and they appear to belong to a northwesterly fault zone that has dropped the ore and overlying oxi-

dized material of the Pinto and Miami ore bodies below the level of corresponding materials in the Captain ground. The fault zone appears from its position on the 320, 345, 370, and 420 levels to dip 40°–45° NE. The throw is probably from 250 to 300 feet but has not been accurately determined.

This fault is approximately in line with the Pinto fault, shown in Plate XXXIX, between schist and dacite just northeast of Inspiration, and may be identical with it. Probably also it coincides at the surface with the northeast contact of the strip of porphyry between the No. 1 and No. 2 shafts of the Miami mine shown as a fault on Plate XXXIX. Apparently the Pinto fault is offset by a younger fault north of the Joe Bush shaft, but the surface exposures do not afford altogether satisfactory proof of this relation.

The Captain ore body on the 80, 135, 190, 270, 345, and 370 levels is limited on its east side, at least in part, by a zone of fissuring which as a whole strikes nearly north but is curved with the concavity to the east. The individual fissures have considerable diversity of dip, but the general dip of the zone is west and appears to average from 70° to 75°. The dominant fissure of the zone at any particular place generally shows from a few inches to a foot of tough gray gouge. The direction and amount of throw on this fault zone are not known, but apparently the movement was normal, the country on the west of the fissure having gone down relatively to that on the east.

FAULTS EXPOSED IN THE INSPIRATION MINE.

In the Inspiration mine the only faults that are known to have been effective in determining the shape or extent of the ore body are the Joe Bush and Bulldog faults. These have been described on page 114. Numerous other fissures have been cut in the underground workings, some of which are locally conspicuous and contain thick seams of gouge. It has not proved practicable, however, to trace these for any great distance or to ascertain what effect they may have on the form or structural relations of the ore body.

Drifts in the Inspiration mine that extend west of a line drawn north from the Colorado shaft pass into ground that is greatly disturbed and is traversed by fissures cor gouge. These gouge seams dip rather low angles to the east and a part of the Bulldog fault zone position on these levels with re outcrop of the fault zone indic easterly dip of about 33° for t as a whole.

On Plate XXXIX is shown crosses Webster Gulch near In drops dacite against schist. locally known as the Pinto fau by some to account for the gre the ore in the Pinto lobe as c the main Inspiration ore body. sible, but so little undergrou yet been done on the Pinto o the supposed effect lacks com stration. As previously point Pinto fault may be the same between the No. 1 and No. 2 Miami mine.

FAULTS EXPOSED IN THE KEYS

The Keystone exploratory seen in 1912 showed few ste fissures but many nearly ho dipping in various directions. seen are of uneven undulato and many contain thick sean Similar low-angle, rolling fault noted in the Mercer and Woo and appear to be particularly of the ground just west of or in of the Bulldog fault zone.

FAULTS EXPOSED IN THE LIVE

The complex faulting as ex surface near the Live Oak mi described on page 115. At th last visit underground work i had not progressed far enough additional light on this struct probably be found that the sha body is modified considerably b possibly the ore, instead of di regularly to the southwest, as s tions constructed from drill r reality stepped down by faultin

AGE OF FAULTS IN THE MIAM

Probably along very few of this district has the total displ

instantaneously or by a single con- movement. Much more commonly vement took place slowly and extended long period of time or proceeded by a f jumps separated by intervals of rest. n these two kinds of movement the could we watch their development, probably show a complete series of on. The movement along a fault moreover, may change in kind as well ate. At any one place it may take a ection or even be reversed. Such being ditions, striae are likely to record only y latest movement, although of course rooves or corrugations in the solid alls of a fissure may act as a sort of and force subsequent movement into tial direction. In view of these con- ons, it can readily be seen that al- it may be possible to show that some ent along a fault has taken place at a eterminable with reference to certain eologic events, it is rarely possible to om a study of the fissure whether this ent corresponds to the whole of the ement or to ascertain when faulting

vidence has been found to indicate that the faults exposed in the Miami district er than the original or hypogene metal- . Some of them may have been in ce before enrichment began; but this, if is exceedingly difficult to establish, ile it is believed, as is more fully set n page 173, that most of the supergene nent took place before the development existing topography, the process in all ility has been going on at a lessened the present day. Consequently a ay be earlier than some enrichment and later than most of it. That most of the are later than the beginning of enrich- s indicated pretty clearly by the occur- n their gouges of rounded fragments lcocitic ore and of crushed, oxidized al evidently derived from the leached nat overlies the ore. The Miami fault ne of those near the Live Oak mine cut and Gila conglomerate—rocks which, where shown, are probably younger ost of the enrichment.

FAULTS EXPOSED IN THE RAY MINES.

The schist in the metallized area at Ray shows, at the surface, abundant small fault breccias, many of which are rusty and so well indurated as to be nearly as hard as the neighboring schist. Only two breccia zones, those of the Sun and Sharkey faults (see Pl. XLV), can be traced with confidence for any considerable distance.

In the mine workings gouge-filled fissures are fairly abundant, but no means have been discovered for determining the kind and amount of displacement along any one of them, and from a practical point of view any effect these fissures may have had in determining the present shape of the ore bodies appears to be negligible. Most of them are probably younger than at least the hypogene metallization, but may have had some influence in directing the course of the generally downward-moving solutions that effected the enrichment.

The Sharkey fault (Pl. XLV) crosses the area of metallized schist in a general northwesterly direction. It probably coincides with a zone of fissuring in the saddle of Emperor Hill but has not been definitely traced south of Copper Canyon, and is not well exposed on Emperor Hill save in the saddle mentioned. East of Humboldt Hill the fault is marked by a fairly strong outcrop of rusty breccia and hard gouge. The main fissuring appears to run through the saddle southwest of the Sharkey shaft, as shown in Plate XLV, and to continue on toward the Flux shaft. The schist in this vicinity, however, is so disturbed and altered and so cut by minor faults as to obscure the course of the main fissure. The dip of the fault is not evident at the surface, and the fissure zone has not been satisfactorily identified underground. From its apparent position on the 1925 level the fault fissure supposedly dips northeast at a somewhat greater angle than the Sun fault.

The gouge of the Sun fault is, as a rule, so well indurated as to form a fairly hard rock, specimens from which can be knocked off with the hammer and trimmed in the usual manner for rocks. In places it consists chiefly of fragments and fine detritus of schist. In other places the gouge material is chiefly crushed

and decomposed granite porphyry. Some of it contains abundant small grains of pyrite superficially altered to chalcocite. These appear to have formed and to have been enriched in their present positions. In places the fault zone comprises a number of seams of this indurated gouge separated by slabs of schist. Similar nearly parallel seams of hard gouge also occur in the schist at considerable distances from the main zone.

The characteristics of the Sun fault zone indicate that it is older than the fissures containing soft gouge that are exposed in the No. 1 mine. It shows no signs of recent movement and probably antedates the major enrichment of the ore bodies and possibly also the hypogene metallization.

As a rule the ore in and near the Sun fault zone is a little richer in copper than the average ore of the mine, but the difference is not very marked and the fault does not appear to have had much influence in determining the shape of the ore body. The ore shows no particular tendency to extend out along the fault.

On the levels now opened in the No. 2 mine the Sharkey fault is chiefly in oxidized, leached ground, and little information concerning the relations to the ore of this fissure, or, more probably, zone of fissuring, could be obtained.

FAULTS IN THE RAY HERCULES

The fault east of Ray, described
which brings diabase and dacite c
east side against schist and grani
on its southwest side, apparently
the part of the ore body lying eas
350 to 400 feet lower than the ore
Too little, however, is as yet kn
ground to permit any detailed de
the relations below the surface. T
ment along this fault apparently
after the period of principal enric
such ore as may be present east o
undoubtedly lies deep, as shown
that most of the drill holes in that
area range from 700 to 1,150 feet i

RELATION OF HYPOGENE METALL FAULTING.

In neither the Ray nor the Mi
does the hypogene metallization
have followed regular or systema
fissuring. Some general disturban
turing of the whole rock mass the
edly was, and the many small irreg
that resulted were afterward filled
and pyrite and, in much small
chalcopyrite and molybdenite. T
however, are what are commonly
as stringers or veinlets rather tha
have little individual persistency.

CHAPTER IX.—PROTORE, ORE, AND CAPPING.

DEFINITIONS.

That the ore bodies of the Ray and Miami districts were formed by a process of enrichment acting upon material that originally contained but very little copper is generally recognized. This material is commonly referred to as "primary ore," but of course it is not ore at all in the true sense of that word, nor is most of it likely to become ore by any improvements in mining and milling that can at present be foreseen. To designate this primitive ore stuff concisely and accurately, without using "ore" in an undesirably loose sense, apparently requires a new term, and the word "protore" (first or primitive ore) has been suggested [1] as likely to be a serviceable substitute for the unsatisfactory and periphrastic expressions that have hitherto been current.

Obviously, the derivation of this term momentarily ignores the distinction which is aimed at. This inconsistency, however, does not appear to be important so long as the result is a convenient word which suggests but can not be confounded with "ore." "Protore" by definition, then, is used in connection with ore bodies due to sulphide enrichment, to designate the metallized rock or vein substance which is too low in tenor to be classed as ore but which would have been converted into ore had the enriching process been carried far enough.[2] This frees the expression "primary ore" for its proper application to unenriched material that can be profitably mined. The term "protore" is intended to apply also to the material which has been converted into ore by enrichment and which therefore no longer exists. It might be objected that this material was perhaps different from the pyritized rock underneath the present ore bodies, containing possibly more chalcopyrite, and that it became ore because of that original difference. To some extent and in certain places this may be true, but refinement of terminology may be carried so far as to be a hindrance rather than a help in the communication of ideas, and such, it is believed, would be the result if a second new term were introduced to express this possible rather than demonstrable distinction.

It will be observed, moreover, that "protore" as here defined does not exclude material that may have undergone incipient enrichment. As a matter of fact, it has proved unexpectedly difficult in the mines at Ray and Miami to obtain samples of metallized rock that are entirely free from enrichment. Most of the so-called primary ore, when closely examined, shows the presence of some chalcocite, usually as thin films on crystals of pyrite. To distinguish by a separate name such material from the wholly unmodified protore into which it grades would probably also be an unnecessary refinement.

In practice it will be sufficiently accurate under present economic conditions to refer to rock carrying less than 1.3 per cent of copper as protore, while that containing 1.3 per cent or more of copper will be classed as ore. Such usage will class with the protore some considerably enriched material, but this will be a small quantity compared to the total bulk of the unenriched rock. The limit here set is not inconsistent with the fact that some material of lower grade goes to the mills, for in mining by a caving system ore is to some extent mixed with waste. The limit, moreover, is not the same in all mines, some calculations of tonnage being based on 1.5 per cent as the lower limit of ore—a figure which is used in many places in this report. It also shifts with changes in the price of copper when these exceed the ordinary fluctuations and maintain their departure from the normal over any considerable time.

The choice of the word "capping" to designate the leached, practically barren over-

[1] Ransome, F. L., Econ. Geology, vol. 8, p. 721, 1913.

[2] The use of the term is not necessarily restricted to rock that contains sulphides. See Emmons, W. H., The enrichment of ore deposits: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 625, p. 68, 1917.

burden is simply an adoption of local usage. The term is not ideal, but it does not appear so objectionable as to make the coining of a new word necessary or desirable.

COPPER CONTENT OF PROTORE.

The average copper content of the wholly unenriched protore is susceptible only of a rough determination from the data available. The record of any drill hole that goes through an ore body into protore usually includes a statement of the lowest point at which chalcocite was found in the drill sludge. At or near this point there is, as a rule, a marked drop in the assays, which continue uniformly low to the bottom of the hole. When, however, the attempt is made to separate the assays representing protore from all others, uncertainties at once arise. The passage from ore to protore may be gradual, and assays showing more copper than is apparently normal for protore may continue for some distance below the recorded disappearance of chalcocite. The protore, moreover, is not uniform in tenor and in places contains enough chalcopyrite to make it nearly or quite of ore grade. Consequently, when in a drill record a few comparatively high assays appear in material that is chiefly protore, it is not always possible to determine from the record whether the high assays represent slight local enrichment or unusually high-grade protore. In many drill records the assays continue to show below the point where chalcocite is reported as having disappeared, a general decrease in copper downward to some point below which they remain fairly constant. This may mean slight enrichment below the last chalcocite recognized by the drill sampler, it may mean the carrying down of chalcocite from above in the sludge, or it may mean that the protore at this place originally graded downward from higher-grade into lower-grade material.

As a whole, the protore of the Miami district appears to be richer in copper than that of the Ray district, and the protore under the main ore body of the Miami mine contains decidedly more copper than most of the protore that has not been converted by enrichment into ore.

The average of 126 assays of diamond-drill cores from material under the Miami ore body, which according to the records of the Miami Copper Co. showed no chalcocite, is cent of copper. The average of 57 a what appeared to be typical protore u Ray ore body gave 0.50 per cent, an assays of similar material under the L ore body 0.39 per cent. The averag assays from drill records, chiefly of under the Captain ore body of the Mi is 0.58 per cent, and of 215 assays f records of churn-drill holes on Mian erty but for the most part outside of of the principal ore bodies, 0.69 per ce

Owing to the fact that when a ch hole is put down through ore into more or less chalcocite is carried d sludge from the ore above, the first fe of the protore are likely to be a litt Spurr and Cox, in their report to t Consolidated Copper Co., basing thei on the data from nine drill records, average assay for protore as 0.32 per copper. They deduct from this 10 as an allowance for extraneous chalcoc the upper parts of the holes, giving cent of copper as the true average protore. This probably is a little lc examination of all the Ray Consolidat drill records leads to the conclusion th the point where the copper shows any sive decrease, and presumably therefo any natural or artificial enrichment, the averages from 0.4 to 0.5 per cent of Unenriched diabase at Ray generally considerable visible chalcopyrite, and to be on the whole richer in copper t schist protore. To test this apparent samples of diabase showing no evid enrichment and taken from places in t mine below the ore body were assa Mr. W. S. Osborn, the chemist of t Consolidated Copper Co., with the shown below:

Assays of diabase protore at Ray.

Locality in No. 1 mine.	
1970 west level, N. 11 W.	
1970 west level, N. 12 W.	
Second (1917.7) level, main drift, 10 W.	
Second (1917.7) level, main drift, 12½ W.	
Second (1917.7) level, main drift, 1½ S. 500 W.	
Third (1773) level, 3½ N. 5 W.	
Average	

There seems to be no reason why such material, if favorably situated with respect to descending solutions, should not be enriched and converted into excellent ore. That it has not been changed to ore in the ground opened by the No. 1 and No. 3 mines appears to be due to its position with reference to the surface and to the presence of gouge at its upper contact with the schist, which prevented free descent of copper-bearing waters.

The protore at both Ray and Miami may be metallized schist or metallized granite porphyry, but in both districts the metallized schist is by far the more abundant variety and will be first described.

SCHIST PROTORE.

The metallized schist does not differ conspicuously in appearance from the normal Pinal schist. On the whole it is perhaps a little lighter in color, and none of it has the bluish tint that is exhibited by some varieties of this rock at a distance from the ore bodies. The features that especially distinguish it are the innumerable veinlets, carrying quartz and pyrite, that traverse the rock in all directions, the presence of pyrite disseminated rather generally through the mass of the schist, and consequently a prevalent rusty hue on weathered surfaces. A few of the quartz-pyrite stringers attain a width of 6 inches or more, but as a rule they are smaller and range from mere films, scarcely visible to the unaided eye, up to little veinlets a quarter of an inch wide. These veinlets have no regularity of arrangement but run in all directions with little or no regard to the planes of schistosity.

Pyrite is by far the most abundant and widespread sulphide of the protore but is generally accompanied by a little chalcopyrite and in some places by molybdenite.

In many samples microscopic examination of the concentrates panned from the crushed material shows more or less chalcocite, usually in very thin dark films on the pyrite. That the black material is chalcocite may be clearly shown by making use of the reaction between that mineral and a dilute solution of silver sulphate described by Palmer and Bastin.[1] If a particle of pyrite showing some of the black coating is placed under the microscope and covered by a drop of the silver solution, metallic silver is reduced at once and delicate feathery crystals of silver may be seen sprouting out from the chalcocite surface, while the solution becomes tinted with copper sulphate.

The chalcopyrite is important, for from the destruction of this mineral probably came nearly all the copper in the present ore bodies, although doubtless some was derived from apparently homogeneous pyrite. As a rule, however, chalcopyrite is present in surprisingly small quantity, and in much of the protore chalcocite is the only cupriferous mineral recognizable. It becomes necessary to conclude that much of the protore, before any enrichment whatever took place, contained exceedingly little copper, certainly less than has been sometimes supposed. The molybdenite is rarely visible in the schist protore but has been identified at a few places and is probably distributed widely through it in small quantity. It is more abundant in the porphyry protore.

The pyrite, chalcopyrite, and molybdenite have been deposited mainly with the quartz in the small fissures, but there is considerable pyrite, generally in very small crystals, disseminated through the substance of the schist. On the whole, however, the commonly applied name "disseminated ore" is likely to be a little misleading unless it is understood that the dissemination is due to the minute and dispersive character of the fissuring and veining much more than to the development of sulphides in isolated grains throughout the rock mass.

Under the microscope in thin section the protore appears of simple mineral composition. The dominant constituents are quartz and sericite in fine-grained aggregation, and the schistose structure consists of an alternation of layers in which sericite predominates with those in which quartz is the more abundant mineral. These two minerals and the sulphides previously mentioned are generally accompanied by a little biotite and chlorite, a few rounded crystals of zircon, and sparse minute granules of epidote.

The chemical composition of typical schist protore is shown by five analyses in the following table. With them are placed for comparison four analyses of unmetallized Pinal schist. All the analyses were made in the chemical laboratory of the United States Geological Survey.

[1] Palmer, Chase, and Bastin, E. S., Metallic minerals as precipitants of silver and gold: Econ. Geology, vol. 8, p. 146, 1913.

Analyses of schist, protore, and ore.

	Schist.				Protore.					Ore.		
	1	2	3	4	5	6[a]	7[b]	8	9	10[c]	11[d]	
SiO_2	65.58	66.84	72.87	61.62	78.91	71.28	68.20	66.92	63.70	69.35	68.52	7(
Al_2O_3	16.47	17.46	12.89	19.98	10.76	13.53	16.61	19.23	19.53	12.96	15.35	1
Fe_2O_3	4.19	4.88	2.40	3.46	.81	.61	1.26	.54	3.49	.22	1.02	
FeO	2.25	.74	1.76	2.57	1.64	1.00	1.27	.99	1.24	.90	.67	
FeS_2	.....	.....	.....	.....	.20	4.86	1.26	1.40	.39	4.98	2.03	
Cu_2S	.....	.....	.....	.....	.05	.97	.80	.79	.15	2.85	3.18	
MgO	1.29	1.14	.82	1.24	1.66	.41	1.04	.97	1.60	.34	.21	
CaO	1.29	.37	1.90	.62	.25	.17	.27	.27	.41	.18	.07	
Na_2O	1.42	.53	3.01	1.78	.16	.31	.73	.39	.46	.80	.41	
K_2O	4.58	4.65	3.03	5.35	3.44	3.81	5.39	5.61	5.08	5.02	5.74	
H_2O below 110°	.22	.17	.26	.21	.20	.31	.64	.24	.19	.13	.24	
H_2O above 110°	2.27	2.61	.24	2.23	1.94	1.90	2.37	2.45	3.43	2.25	2.03	
TiO	.83	.67	.66	.56	.27	.47	.51	.58	.65	.43	.54	
ZrO_2	.....	.....	.....	.....	.04	.01	None.	.....	.....	None.	.02	...
CO_2	.....	.....	.....	.....	Tr.	.....	None.	.....	.....	.....	.....	...
P_2O_5	.06	.03	.13	.....	.14	.09	.11	.08	.08	.13	.06	
SO_3	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	Tr.	None.	.....	.....	Tr.	None.	...
NiO	.....	.....	.....	.....	None.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	...
MnO	.06	.02	.07	.....	.04	None.	.01	Tr.	.01	None.	None.	
BaO	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.07	.16	.....	.....	None.	.05	...
Li_2O	.....	.....	.....	Tr.	Tr.	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	...
	100.51	100.11	100.44	99.62	100.51	99.80	100.63	100.46	100.41	100.54	100.14	10

[a] Sample contained about 0.32 per cent of metallic iron, probably introduced in sampling and excluded from analysis as calc
[b] Sample contained about 0.29 per cent of metallic iron, probably introduced in sampling and excluded from analysis as calc
[c] Sample contained about 0.56 per cent of metallic iron, introduced in sampling and excluded from analysis as calculated.
[d] Sample contained about 0.09 per cent of metallic iron, probably introduced in sampling and excluded from analysis as calc

1. Pinal schist (Ry. 332). South slope of the Red Hills, Ray district. George Steiger, analyst.
2. Pinal schist (M. 3). North side of Webster Gulch, 1,500 feet west of the Warrior mine, Miami distri Steiger, analyst.
3. Pinal schist (Ry. 345). Probably metamorphosed rhyolite. Three-quarters of a mile north of Granite Mountain, Ray district. George Steiger, analyst.
4. Pinal schist (Ry. 348). One mile west of Sonora, Ray district. Close to granite porphyry cont Wells, analyst.
5. Metallized schist or protore (Ry. 361). No. 1 mine, 1912 (second) level, west of ore body, Ray dist Wells, analyst.
6. Metallized schist or protore. No. 2 mine, 2,190 level, at 54 west and 4½ north (mine coordinates), F R. C. Wells, analyst. Sample furnished by Ray Consolidated Copper Co. Mine assay gave 1 per cent of
7. Metallized schist or protore. No. 1 mine, 2,075 or adit level, at 4½ south and 1½ west, Ray distı Wells, analyst. Sample furnished by Ray Consolidated Copper Co. Mine assay gave 0.8 per cent of copp
8. Metallized schist or protore. Inspiration mine, Joe Bush shaft, 3350 station, Miami district. Ch analyst. Sample furnished by Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.
9. Metallized schist or protore. Inspiration mine, Scorpion shaft, 3480 station, Miami district. Ch analyst. Sample furnished by Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co.
10. Ore. No. 2 mine, 1925 sublevel, 12½ north and 46½ west, Ray district. R. C. Wells, analyı furnished by Ray Consolidated Copper Co. Mine assay gave 1.81 per cent of copper.
11. Ore. No. 1 mine, 1940 level, 5½ south and 9½ west, Ray district. R. C. Wells, analyst. Sampl by Ray Consolidated Copper Co. Mine assay gave 2.65 per cent of copper.
12. Ore. Miami mine, 420 level. Chase Palmer, analyst. Sample furnished by Miami Copper Co.
13. Ore. Miami mine, 570 level. Chase Palmer, analyst. Sample furnished by Miami Copper Co.

NOTE.—The sulphides present in the protore are pyrite, chalcopyrite, and chalcocite in various Theoretically there should be no chalcocite in the protore, but it has been found that even material c little copper as that of analysis 7 contains a little secondary chalcocite as films on pyrite. It has proved ur difficult to obtain protore entirely unaffected by enrichment. As it is impracticable to determine in ev how much of the contained copper is present in chalcopyrite and how much in chalcocite, some assumption to secure uniformity in the statement of the analyses. The present analyses are brought into form for cor calculating all the copper as chalcocite and deducting sufficient iron from that determined as Fe_2O_3 to co the remainder of the sulphur as pyrite. In analyses 10 to 13 this statement probably accords very closel while in the samples represented by analyses 5 to 9 there is probably more or less chalcopyrite prese chalcocite. For reasons explained in the text, not much reliance can be placed on the state of oxidation as presented in the analyses.

Analyses 1 and 2 were made on as nearly typical unmetallized schist as could be obtained in the two districts. The rock corresponding to analysis 3 is an exceptional variety of the schist, probably an altered rhyolite, and that corresponding to analysis 4 has been affected mineralogically by the intrusion of t monzonite porphyry of Granite M Analysis 5 was made on a fragment mainly to show the general charact metallized schist, and analyses 6 to 9 v on large samples of supposedly "prin

carefully collected for that purpose by the mine samplers. The samples were crushed and a small portion cut out for the analyst in the usual way. These analyses are thus probably more representative of the protore as a whole, including the veinlets, than analysis 5. The samples on which analyses, 6, 7, 10, and 11 were made all contained a little metallic iron in minute shredlike particles. This iron or steel probably came from the tools used in sampling or grinding. It was extracted from the powder with a magnet, its proportion to the whole sample determined, and allowance made for it in the final calculation of the analyses.

The accurate determination of the state of oxidation of the remaining or combined iron in the samples presented insurmountable difficulties. In the first place, some of the ferrous iron was oxidized in the grinding of the samples and during the time that elapsed between grinding and analysis. In the second place, the sulphides present, particularly chalcocite, exercise a marked reducing action on the potassium permanganate solution used in titrating for ferrous iron. As it has not proved practicable to determine for each sample the relative proportions of pyrite, chalcopyrite, and chalcocite present, the corrections made for the reducing action of the sulphides have necessarily been only approximations. Consequently the relative proportions of ferric and ferrous oxide as given in the analyses of the sulphide-bearing rocks can not be implicitly relied on.

Another difficulty in presenting the analytic results springs from the probable presence, in most of the samples, of chalcopyrite together with chalcocite. If it were possible to determine for each sample exactly how much of the copper is present as chalcopyrite and how much as chalcocite then the iron, copper, and sulphur, as determined by the analyst, might be properly proportioned between ferric oxide, pyrite, chalcopyrite, and chalcocite and so stated in the analysis. But this has not proved to be practicable. It might at first glance be supposed to be a simple matter to express the analyses in terms of ferric and ferrous iron, metallic copper, and sulphur, subtracting from the total the oxygen equivalent of the sulphur, but here again the quantity of oxygen to be subtracted depends upon a knowledge of the quantity of chalcopyrite present. In view of these facts it has seemed best to state the analyses uniformly by calculating all the copper as chalcocite and by deducting sufficient iron from that determined as ferric oxide to combine with the remainder of the sulphur as pyrite. In analyses 10 to 13 this form of statement probably accords closely with fact, but analyses 5 to 9 presumably should show some chalcopyrite present with the chalcocite.

The most noticeable feature in these analyses is the slightness of the difference in chemical composition between schist, protore, and ore. The metallized schist is distinctly lower in soda than the unmetallized schist. It averages a little higher in potassa—4.66 per cent, as against 4.40 per cent—but this difference is too small to be accepted as significant in view of the fact that some analyses of protore show considerably less potassa than some analyses of schist. The protore and ore, of course, have had copper and sulphur added, but it is difficult to detect any other important difference. When the iron, given as oxides and sulphide in the analyses, is, for the sake of comparison, all calculated as metallic iron, the results are as follows:

	Iron (Fe).	
Analysis 1	4.68	
2	3.98	Schist, average 4.03.
3	3.04	
4	4.42	
5	1.93	
6	3.48	
7	2.46	Protore, average 2.65.
8	1.80	
9	3.61	
10	3.17	
11	2.18	Ore, average 2.69.
12	2.71	
13	2.73	

So far as they go, these analyses show that metallization in copper is accompanied by loss in iron—a rather surprising result. Of course, such a comparison, to be reliable, should be based on a large number of analyses of carefully collected material. All that can be safely concluded from the few analyses given is that the quantity of iron added in the process of metallization was probably not large, the pyrite having been formed chiefly from iron previously present in the rock as magnetite and ferriferous silicates. The analyses of protore are fairly representative, although in analyses 4, 5, and 6

the copper is rather high, and the samples may have contained a little chalcocite. That there should be more iron in the ore analyzed than in the protore is also an unexpected result, as presumably in the enrichment to ore some of the iron is removed as chalcocite is deposited.

PORPHYRY PROTORE.

Like the schist variety, the porphyry protore is traversed by countless small irregular veinlets running in all directions and intersecting at all angles. The walls of these stringers may be fairly sharp, but commonly the adjacent rock is silicified, so that of the once angular fragments into which the porphyry was divided by the fissuring only rounded kernels of comparatively unaltered rock remain. Although these kernels are spoken of as comparatively unaltered, they are by no means fresh. They retain the general porphyry texture and they are speckled with sparkling and apparently fresh biotite, but the feldspars are dull and decomposed and the whole kernel is soft and friable. As in the schist protore, the quartz stringers carry pyrite, chalcopyrite, and molybdenite, but the exposures available indicate that both chalcopyrite and molybdenite are more abundant in the porphyry than in the schist. This suggests that, although the bulk of the ore is now in schist, the metallized porphyry was excellent raw material for the enriching process to work upon and in places probably contributed a large quantity of copper to the ore bodies now in the schist. The silicification of the porphyry was accompanied by the development of much sericite and by the dissemination of pyrite and, to a less extent, chalcopyrite and molybdenite through the substance of the altered rock.

The microscope shows that the formation of the sulphides in the granite porphyry has been accompanied by the general conversion of the rock to an aggregate consisting almost exclusively of quartz and sericite. The process has involved considerable recrystallization, and as a rule in rock where the biotite has disappeared the porphyritic quartz and an occasional small zircon are all that remain of the original constituents. Even the quartz phenocrysts have been attacked and partly replaced, some by sericite and some by secondary quartz. Such alteration apparently has required the addition of silica, sulphur, copper, and molybdenum and the subtraction of magnesia, lim
It suggests also the addition of
iron, but the comparison of the
schist tabulated on page 159 has re
supposition doubtful.

Where the biotite has not disapp
of the altered rock is so fragile that
thin sections can not be cut from it.
cite and in some facies kaolinite are
abundant than in the harder and m
varieties.

In both districts considerable pa
of the granite porphyry masses ar
and veined with quartz, and their f
altered to sericite or kaolinite or a
these two minerals, but sulphides
and apparently were never deposite
as in these rocks and in the protor
occurs in association with sericite, it
mineral and has been metasomatica
by the sericite. (See p. 138.)

ORE.

GENERAL CHARACTER OF THE SUL

The sulphide ore very closely re
protore, being in general a pale
were it not for the speckling and
chalcocite would be almost white
In texture and structure it is so nea
with protore that the description gi
material can be applied to it with
and need not be here repeated.

The essential mineralogic an
change effected by the process of
is the more or less thorough sub
dark-gray chalcocite for yellow pyri
copyrite, this bringing about some
the general tint and appearance
The body or gangue, if it may be s
the protore, having already beer
into quartz and sericite, a chemi
aggregate, does not suffer much ch
alteration of protore to ore by the
cupriferous solutions. Certain sp
porphyry ore from the Miami mine
original orthoclase, and some of th
from the 900-foot level of the Liv
contains green biotite. That the
should have persisted unchanged
original metallization which formed
and through the subsequent en
rather remarkable. Apparently
ment was effected by solutions

neither strongly acid nor of great chemical activity.

The chalcocite, because of its dark color, brings out more conspicuously than the original pyrite the dependence of the metallization upon small fractures. Most specimens of the ore are traversed by numerous little nearly black veinlets of this mineral, intersecting at various angles, commonly without any appreciable faulting, and ranging in width from mere films to veinlets 5 or 6 inches across. Veinlets over half an inch in width, however, are exceptional. Inspection of any fragment of ore shows that the separate particles of chalcocite are not disseminated evenly through the rock but to a large extent lie in the minute cracks or joints. (See Pls. LII and LIII.) The ore tends to break along these joints, so that fracture surfaces may show more abundant chalcocite than would appear on the surfaces produced by a saw cut straight through the rock. There are also many particles of chalcocite that are not visibly associated with joints or cracks, but these probably constitute a minor proportion of the whole. Thus the term "disseminated," now almost universally applied to these ores, is not strictly or etymologically appropriate. It is, however, very convenient, and its use in this connection is probably not seriously objectionable if the fact is kept in mind that the chalcocite, while in a general sense dispersed through the substance of the rock, is not entirely scattered through it in isolated seedlike particles.

From the best sulphide ore there are gradations on the one hand to protore and on the other hand to oxidized material. In the richer ore there may be little or no pyrite, all having been replaced by chalcocite. Other kinds when cut and polished show the chalcocite to contain residual kernels of pyrite (Pl. LIII, *B* and *C*), and still others, for the most part classed as protore, show only a mere film of chalcocite on the pyrite. In the other direction the passage from sulphide ore to leached barren material is bridged by ores containing chalcocite, malachite, and chrysocolla in various proportions. A considerable part of the ore mined in the Miami district is of this mixed character.

As studied in polished surfaces by reflected light, under the microscope, the chalcocite, chalcopyrite, and pyrite show the usual relations between these minerals in ores of this general character.

As a rule whatever chalcopyrite may have been present in the protore has disappeared in the ore, having been completely altered to chalcocite. Here and there, however, a veinlet may be found in which both sulphides are associated. A polished section of such ore shows the chalcopyrite to be traversed by an extraordinarily intricate network of chalcocite veinlets, which, notwithstanding its lacelike intricacy of mesh, is more regular than the pattern resulting from the replacement of pyrite by chalcocite.

The pyrite invariably shows the minute irregular fissuring or angular granulation characteristic of that mineral. It is along these little irregular cracks, as well as peripherally, that chalcocitization begins, and all stages may be found between such beginnings and complete replacement. As a rule the residual grains of pyrite, even if much reduced in size, retain to a surprising degree their original form and angularity.

Of the characteristic shatter structure of pyrite, to which Graton and Murdoch have applied the name "exploding bomb" structure, they remark: [1]

> The cause of this crushing and distortion is not yet clear, but it is plain that it took place in an early stage of crystallization of the ore, because no trace of such a thing is commonly to be found in the later sulphides or in the gangue, in the latter of which it would be expected that crushing or at least strain shadows would be seen in thin section if these materials had been subjected to stress.

In the same paper [2] they state:

> In the average primary copper ore containing pyrite this mineral is commonly cracked and crushed and in many instances disarranged. Whatever the cause of this may be, it is not the result of external deformation after the deposition of the ore.

This conclusion is not only inherently difficult of acceptance but does not appear to be borne out by the observable relations of the pyrite to the gangue minerals in the Ray and Miami district. In most of the specimens studied the quartz near the pyrite, when examined in incident light falling at the proper angle on a polished surface, is seen to be nearly or quite as full of minute fractures as the pyrite, and many of the cracks can be followed from one mineral into the other. In

[1] Graton, L. C., and Murdoch, Joseph, The sulphide ores of copper; some results of microscopic study: Am. Inst. Min. Eng. Trans., vol. 45, pp. 26–93, 529–530, 1914.

[2] Idem, p. 67.

A. PORPHYRY ORE.

B. SCHIST ORE.

The black specks and veinlets are chiefly chalcocite.

DISSEMINATED COPPER ORE FROM 420 LEVEL OF MIA

A. ORE CARRYING ABOUT 2 PER CENT OF COPPER, FROM THE SECOND LEVEL OF THE NO. 1 MINE AT RAY.

The chalcocite is rather evenly distributed in small particles through the altered schist, although some veinlets can be seen.

B. RELATIVELY HIGH-GRADE ORE, FROM THE FOURTH LEVEL OF THE NO. 3 MINE AT RAY.

Note the veinlet of quartz, which carries a little native copper, and numerous black veinlets of chalcocite. The rock is schist.

DISSEMINATED COPPER ORE OF THE RAY DISTRICT.

A. ORE SHOWING VEINLET OF QUARTZ WITH MOLYBDENITE ALONG ITS SIDES. FROM THE MIAMI MINE.

The scattered black specks are chalcocite in altered schist.

B. IRREGULAR MASS OF PYRITE IN ALTERED SCHIST, FROM THE NO. 1 MINE AT RAY.

Showing characteristic shatter-structure and partial replacement by chalcocite (black).

C. GOOD SCHIST ORE, FROM THE FOURTH LEVEL OF THE INSPIRATION MINE.

Showing veinlet of pyrite more than half replaced by chalcocite. Residual kernels of pyrite show light against the dark chalcocite.

partly chalcocitized protore, however, the fractures in the brittle nonmetallic minerals are much less conspicuous than those in the pyrite, the latter having been enlarged and filled by the deposition of chalcocite, which, by its contrast with the pyrite, greatly accentuates the structure. Nothing was seen in any of the specimens examined to suggest that the so-called exploding bomb structure in the pyrite is anything else than a result of stresses that have affected the whole rock.

Molybdenite, described on page 133 as a minor constituent of the protore, especially of the porphyry protore, remains unaffected, so far as can be seen, by the process of enrichment. (See Pl. LIV, *A*.)

Chemical analyses of the ore are given on page 159, where they are compared with analyses of protore and schist.

GENERAL CHARACTER OF THE PARTLY OXIDIZED ORE.

The partly oxidized ore is readily recognized by its greenish color, resulting from the change of part of the chalcocite to chrysocolla and malachite. This change may be very superficial, giving rise to little more than a brilliant stain, or it may have involved most of the chalcocite, leaving out only small residual kernels of the sulphide. In part, the malachite and chrysocolla directly replace the chalcocite, but in the process of oxidation a good deal of local migration of copper takes place, and both malachite and chrysocolla with some quartz are deposited in cracks and other small openings in the rock. The veins of chrysocolla formerly worked in the Keystone and Live Oak ground illustrate this migration on a rather extensive scale, for the fissures they occupy appear to have been filled originally with chrysocolla, not with sulphides. On the other hand, the carbonate-silicate ore of the Miami mine, which extends to a depth of about 1,000 feet under the western part of the main ore body, does not, as has been suggested,[1] indicate extensive migration of copper in solution as carbonate or silicate, for inspection of this ore shows residual chalcocite. The malachite and chrysocolla have resulted from the oxidation of the sulphide. In part these minerals have directly replaced the ch (see Pl. XLVI, *C*), and in part they ha deposited in immediately adjacent op As a rule this oxidation was accon by the solution and redeposition of In some places little vugs are line chrysocolla, then with quartz, and filled with malachite. In other spc chrysocolla, quartz, and chalcedony mately interlayered, have been brok cemented by fresh quartz containing clusters of malachite. In still other chrysocolla and malachite are cove beautiful drusy layers of quartz or of and chalcedony, through the translucei stance of which gleam the colors of the lying copper minerals. The deposit quartz was certainly not confined to a period in the oxidation, but the ma appears to be generally though perha entirely younger than the chrysocoll which it is associated.

[1] Tolman, C. F., jr., Secondary sulphide enrichment of ores: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 106, p. 143, 1913.

TENOR OF THE ORE.

In tenor the ore ranges from any limit that may be set, usually some between 1 and 1.6 per cent of copper, about 10 per cent. Occasional assay ore as high as 12 per cent, but there is n body of ore of such richness. The average of all the ore reserves of th Consolidated Copper Co., estimated company's report for 1916 at 93,373,22 is given as 2.03 per cent. From the ning of operations to January, 1917, th pany had mined 13,293,854 tons av 1.70 per cent of copper. The highest of disseminated ore mined at Ray is the No. 3 mine, of which it was estim 1914 that there was in the ground a mately 540,000 tons of an average slightly above 5 per cent of copper.

In the Miami mine the samples as re taken by the company's samplers rarel more than 4.5 per cent of copper, alth general inspection of the assay plar sections will show here and there ass tween 4.5 and 6 per cent. The com annual report for 1915 gave the ore r on January 1, 1916, as 18,140,000 tons ing 2.40 per cent of copper and 17,(tons averaging 1.21 per cent, or a t

35,140,000 tons averaging 1.82 per cent. The ore sent to the mill in 1915 averaged 2.17 per cent of copper. The report for 1916 gave the following:

High-grade sulphide ore, 16,400,000 tons at 2.40 per cent copper.

Low-grade sulphide ore, 28,000,000 tons at 1.06 per cent copper.

Mixed sulphide and oxide ore, 6,000,000 tons at 2 per cent copper.

It may be questioned whether the 1.06 per cent material can properly be termed ore under present conditions, even with copper at its current high price. The ore mined in 1916 averaged 2.07 per cent.

Inspection of the assay plans of the Inspiration mines shows a similar though slightly lower range of variation. The company's annual report for 1915 gives the following statement of ore reserves:

	Tons.	Per cent.
Sulphide ore	46,252,000	2.01
Low sulphide material	28,698,000	1.26
Oxidized material	17,460,300	1.31
Mixed carbonate and sulphide material	4,732,700	1.31
	97,143,000	1.63

The ore sent to the mill in 1915 averaged 1.702 per cent of copper, which, it may be observed, is practically the same as the average for all ore milled from the Ray mines in that year. In 1916 the ore milled by the Inspiration Co. averaged 1.548 per cent of copper, of which 1.213 per cent was in the form of sulphides and 0.335 per cent in oxygen compounds.

OXIDIZED AND LEACHED ROCK.

From the complete oxidation of the protore and ore two general kinds of material result. One is a rock brilliantly colored with malachite and chrysocolla containing approximately as much copper as the ore but in a form not susceptible of satisfactory concentration by the processes applied to the sulphides. In a few places it has been rich enough to mine in a small way and ship to the smelters.

Such copper-stained rock, traversed generally by many little veinlets of chrysocolla, is abundant in the Miami district, generally in or close to the granite porphyry, and was what first attracted attention to the economic possibilities of the district. It is a conspicuous feature at the surface near the No. 1 or Captain shaft of the Miami mine and near the Keystone shaft. As a rule the best ore bodies do not occur beneath rock of this character. Such brilliant coloring indicates that much of the copper, instead of migrating downward to form chalcocite, has been fixed near the surface as silicate and carbonate in a form that under present economic conditions and current metallurgic practice is not yet available as ore, although much of it will in time be utilized. It indicates also, as will be more fully shown later, that the material oxidized at the place where the silicate and carbonate of copper abound was not pyritic but had previously undergone chalcocitization—in other words, that erosion had overtaken and encroached upon downward enrichment.

The other class of material consists of the leached rock or capping. This in its typical development is in strong contrast with the copper-bearing rock just described, although the materials of the two kinds grade into each other. Its prevalent characteristics are a more or less rustiness of tint and a practical absence of copper. It contains enough iron oxide to give a reddish color to churn-drill sludge, whereas the unoxidized schist and ore give a gray sludge and the material containing much chrysocolla and malachite a greenish-gray sludge.

Close inspection shows that the rusty pigment is not evenly distributed through the rock but occurs with quartz along cracks or joints, as little specks in the body of the rock, and as a superficial wash over weathered fragments or outcrops. The specks are seen to be little pores lined or filled with spongy oxide, and similar material occurs in the quartz veinlets. It is clearly the residue left after the oxidation of the pyrite and chalcopyrite and the removal of part of the iron and virtually all the copper. The substance of the rock itself is as a rule nearly white.

One result of these changes, especially the deposition of quartz and iron oxide, often in very intimate association, is a more or less superficial induration, the weathered oxidized material, although brittle and fractured, being as a rule harder than the sulphide ore beneath it. This difference is apparently not due to any notable addition of silica but probably to the setting free and redeposition of silica

from feldspars and other silicates and to the combination into hard aggregates of quartz with iron oxides derived from pyrite.

It might be supposed that the oxidation of the sulphides, with the consequent formation of metallic sulphates, would be accompanied by other conspicuous mineralogic changes in the rock. This, however, is not the case. Were it not for the removal of the sulphides it would be impossible to distinguish with certainty under the microscope a thin section of leached capping from a thin section of ore. Both are composed essentially of quartz and sericite, and their microstructures are identical.

If it were possible to recognize with certainty a particular variety of cap rock as indicative of ore beneath it, much expensive drilling might be dispensed with, but at present no great reliance can be placed upon visible surface criteria. It may be said, however, that a deep and conspicuous redness of the surface is less propitious than a rather subdued tint of rustiness. The excessive ruddiness generally indicates that the chalcocite zone is thin and that protore will be reached comparatively near the surface. On the other hand, abundant chrysocolla near the surface suggests that erosion may have overtaken the chalcocite zone in its downward progression and have removed some of the ore body. As a rule, the cap rock above an ore body contains abundant small quartz stringers which show, by minute rusty cavities, the former presence of iron sulphide.

In order to ascertain the general chemical composition of typical cap rock, a good-sized sample was collected on the 370-foot level of the Miami mine and was analyzed in the chemical laboratory of the Survey. The analysis is given below, and with it, for comparison, is placed the mean of the two analyses of Miami ore given on page 159:

Chemical composition of cap rock.

	1	2
SiO_2	68.30	6
Al_2O_3	17.41	1
Fe_2O_3	3.80	
FeO	.15	
FeS_2	.....	
Cu_2S	.....	
MgO	.83	
CaO	.04	
Na_2O	.53	
K_2O	5.71	
H_2O below 110° C	.15	
H_2O above 110° C	2.44	
TiO_2	.66	
P_2O_5	.47	
MnO	.01	Tr
	100.50	10

1. Cap rock from the 370-foot level of the Miami m
Chase Palmer, analyst.
2. Mean of two analyses of Miami ore (10 and 11 in t
on p. 159.)

The above comparison shows how li
alteration beyond the abstraction of cop
and sulphur, the change of the iron to fe
oxide, and the rearrangement of the silica
effected in the metallized schist by natu
leaching. A similar comparison of porph
ore and porphyry capping might show
slightly greater difference, but it did not se
worth while to have additional analyses m
to determine this point.

The copper tenor of typical leached capp
is extremely low, and such material rar
shows any visible trace of the presence
copper-bearing minerals. Assays of capp
usually range from a mere trace to about
per cent of copper, higher results gener
being indicative of the presence of a little visi
silicate or carbonate of copper—in other wor
of material intermediate between typi
leached capping and oxidized but unleacl
ore.

CHAPTER X.—ORIGIN OF THE COPPER DEPOSITS.

GENERAL STATEMENT OF THE PROBLEM.

The preceding descriptive chapters should have made it evident that two general processes of distinctively different character have contributed to the origin of the ores. The first was ascensional, or hypogene, and produced the protore; the second was descensional, or supergene, and converted protore to ore. How came certain kinds of rock in certain parts of each district to be filled with disseminated sulphides, chiefly pyrite, and how came this protore to be enriched to ore? As will appear in the following pages, these questions can be answered only in part, for of what is sometimes referred to as our "knowledge" of ore deposition a much larger proportion than some geologists seem willing to admit is more safely to be regarded as speculation than as established truth.

DEPOSITION OF THE PROTORE.

INFLUENCE OF IGNEOUS ACTIVITY.

Had no previous study been made of the copper deposits of the western United States and were observation restricted to one only of the two districts here described, the observer might well inquire whether the association of the ores with granitic or monzonitic porphyry is merely accidental or is an illustration of cause and effect. The present state of our information, however, leaves little room for this doubt. Not only at Ray and Miami but at Clifton, Bisbee, and Ajo in Arizona, at Ely in Nevada, at Santa Rita in New Mexico, and at Bingham in Utah, not to mention occurrences outside of this country, copper ores generally similar to those of Ray and Miami are closely associated with monzonite porphyry or with porphyry intermediate in character between monzonite porphyry and granite porphyry. In some of these districts the evidence for an essential genetic relationship between ore and porphyry is plain; in others it is more or less equivocal to anyone who permits himself to realize that some ores, even ores of copper, may occur in localities where there is nothing to suggest any connection between them and igneous activity. Taken collectively, however, the disseminated copper deposits of the southwestern United States present convincing evidence that the monzonitic porphyries, by which they are invariably accompanied, had something to do with their origin.

It is not to be supposed, however, that the now visible parts of these bodies of porphyry contributed in any active way to ore deposition. They, like the neighboring schist, have themselves been altered by the ore-bearing solutions, and, where favorably situated, have been changed into protore just as the schist was changed under similar circumstances. Their significance lies in their testimony to the probable presence of much larger masses of similar igneous material below any depths likely to be reached in mining, and it is from these larger and deeper masses, which must have taken far longer to solidify and cool than the bodies now exposed by natural erosion and in the mines, that most of the energy and at least a part of the materials were derived to form the protore.

CHARACTER OF THE DEPOSITING SOLUTIONS.

The probable character of the hypogene solutions that deposited a given ore body is ascertainable in part from the observed effects of the solutions on the rocks which they traversed, in part from the study of present-day spring waters, in part from experimental work, and in part from general chemical considerations. On the basis of evidence drawn from the various sources mentioned, fairly general acceptance is given to the view that deposits such as the protore of Ray and Miami are the work of thermal alkali sulphide waters probably carrying some carbon dioxide. It can not be said that these particular deposits very definitely confirm or modify this commonly held view.

Owing to the lack of original uniformity of composition the rocks in which the ore occurs at Ray and Miami are not favorable to the accurate chemical comparison of altered with unaltered rock, and it is not possible to determine satisfactorily the increases and decreases in the rock mass that accompanied protore deposition. Two elements that the depositing water brought up from below were sulphur and copper. Probably, also, molybdenum and silicon should be added to these, for it does not seem likely that molybdenite was originally present in the schist, and the direct comparison of analyses of schist and protore, which it is to be remembered is a comparison not of equal volumes but of equal weights of the two rocks, appears to indicate some silicification. On the other hand, although the abundance of pyrite in the protore suggests the addition of iron, the analyses indicate rather that the iron already present in the silicates of the schist and porphyry and as magnetite was more than sufficient to form the sulphide now in the rock. There is no development of carbonates at Ray or Miami and therefore nothing directly indicative of the presence of carbon dioxide in the hypogene solutions. The abstraction of soda and the lack of any notable increase of potassa in the protore as compared with the original schist and porphyry do not, moreover, indicate high alkalinity of these solutions.

In the Ely district, inasmuch as the orthoclase phenocrysts of the porphyry were not attacked by the ore-bearing solutions, Spencer [1] concluded that these solutions were saturated with respect to that mineral and therefore, by inference, comparatively rich in potassium. At Ray and Miami none of the common silicate minerals of the schist or porphyry have been entirely immune from attack, although in places the biotite of the porphyry has remained remarkably fresh, even after enrichment, although, as is well known, the mineral is completely decomposable in the laboratory by sulphuric acid. This, so far as it goes, might be taken to indicate that the hypogene solutions were rich in potassium and iron, a result not in accord, however, with other effects produced.

On the whole, the hypogene solutions appear to have been of rather feeble chemical activity, and although the quantity of copper which th transported was large in the aggregate, it w small when measured in percentage of t metallized rock mass.

INFLUENCE OF STRUCTURE.

No clear relation has been made out betwe primary metallization and rock structure. may be said that such metallization has tak place at or in the vicinity of the contact b tween schist and granite porphyry, but this true only in a general way. Typical proto may be found more than 1,000 feet from a known porphyry mass of considerable siz Moreover, it is only along certain parts of t contact region that any deposition has tak place. In the Ray district, for example, t schists near the granite porphyry on Grani Mountain, although showing contact met morphism, are not noticeably sulphidized, a in the Miami district it is only along the nort ern border of the north lobe of the Schult granite that the schists contain much disser nated pyrite and chalcopyrite.

The conditions that determined the asce of metallizing solutions at any particular pla were doubtless complex. Essential ones mu have been permeability of the rocks affect and an abundant supply of the active solution

Permeability, as shown by a study of t protore, was due in large measure to minu irregular fissuring. This fissuring perha accompanied the formation of larger fissur along which faulting took place. These larg fissures, however, are not easily recognize Most of the faults mapped in the Miami distri (Pl. XXXIX) are believed to be younger th the deposition of the protore, but the observ ble facts upon which this conclusion rests a such as may have succeeded and obliterat evidence of older movement along the sa fissures. It may often be shown that a certa movement along a fault took place after certa other geologic events in the history of a distri but it can rarely be demonstrated that th particular displacement was the first ma festation of faulting along the fissure.

In the Ray district the Sun and Shark faults and other less conspicuous fissures n mapped appear to be of considerable antiqui and may have contributed to the permeabili of the schist at the time the protore w formed.

[1] Spencer, A. C., The geology and ore deposits of Ely, Nev.: U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 96, p. 65, 1916.

Permeability, it is believed, was favored also by irregularity of the intrusive contact and by the presence of little tongues and dikes of porphyry extending out into the schist. The act of intrusion must have caused some disturbance of the schist, and the presence of such tongues and dikes, by introducing heterogeneity into the rock mass, probably made for further fissuring and to that extent provided communicating channels between the deep-lying igneous material and the zone of sulphide deposition. Some probability is given to this suggestion by the fact, as may be seen from Plates XXXIX and XLV, that small dikes and irregular protrusions of porphyry are abundant in the metallized ground, both at Ray and at Miami. This is particularly noticeable about Humboldt Hill, in the Ray district, where the ore body attains its greatest thickness. That thickness, however, it should be remembered, is probably due more to enrichment than to protore deposition.

The quantity of mineralizing solutions available at any place in the contact zone probably depended to a large extent also on the shape of the deep-seated mass of magma from which they rose. This mass, however, is entirely beyond our ken, and its form must remain, for the present at least, unknown.

INFLUENCE OF VARIATIONS IN COUNTRY ROCK.

There appears to be no regular or significant difference between schist protore and porphyry protore as regards tenor in copper. Chalcopyrite, however, if not more abundant, is in places a more conspicuous constituent of the porphyry protore than of the schist protore. Molybdenite also seems to be more abundant in porphyry than in schist. Diabase does not occur in close association with the protore at Miami, but, as described on page 124, does have to be taken into account in the Ray district. At Ray the mineralized diabase, as a rule, appears to carry more pyrite and chalcopyrite and to assay rather higher in copper than the average schist or porphyry protore. (See p. 157.) This is not surprising when it is remembered that the diabase contains a much larger quantity of iron originally present as oxide and silicate than the other rocks and also, as has been shown in a previous publication,[1] contains originally a little copper. Practically no enriched disseminated ore has yet been mined in diabase in the Ray district, but there appears to be no reason why, under suitable conditions, enrichment of the mineralized diabase should not have taken place, and consequently it would not be surprising if bodies of ore were found in that rock east of Mineral Creek.

The association of some of the ore in the Ray district with diabase and the common occurrence of copper ore with the same rock in other parts of the Globe-Ray region offer a strong temptation for regarding this rock as having some genetic connection with the ore. The fact, however, that a large part of the ore in the Ray district and practically all of that at Miami has no close connection with diabase, so far as known, makes it fairly certain that its presence was not an essential factor in the deposition of the protore.

RELATION TO THE SURFACE EXISTENT AT THE TIME OF DEPOSITION.

Since the deposition of the protore the region has undergone too many vicissitudes to permit the mental restoration of the topographic features then existent. Attempts have been made to estimate the thickness of rock that was removed by erosion during the progress of enrichment. J. E. Spurr, for example, in the report by Spurr and Cox to the Ray Consolidated Copper Co. (unpublished), estimated that in one place 467 feet of rock had been leached and removed from above the present ore bodies. Another estimate made by the same geologist in the same report, based probably on slightly different data, gave 575 feet. These figures, it may be noted, agree fairly well with the 500 feet estimated by Spencer[2] as a minimum for the Ely district, Nev.

These estimates are based on the assumption that the process of enrichment has been continuous and that all the copper has been carried down and redeposited. As will be shown later, the process is probably cyclic, and, if the deposits have been subjected to erosion long enough to permit the completion of one or more cycles, a large part of the copper may have been carried away and lost. Even where the complete cycle is not developed, probably considerable copper is shifted laterally in solution and is not added to the ore body. Conse-

[1] U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 12, p. 12, 1903.

[2] Spencer, A. C., The geology and ore deposits of Ely, Nev.: U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 96, p. 80, 1916.

quently the estimates given, on the supposition that the average tenor of the protore, another uncertain factor, has been correctly estimated, are likely to be under rather than above the truth.

It is probable that at the time the protore was deposited at least 500 feet of rock lay above the present surface, and it is not at all unlikely that the thickness was several times the figure mentioned. The crystallinity of the granite porphyry and the character of the metamorphism that accompanied or followed the intrusion are both indicative of the solidification of the magma under a fairly thick cover. In the Miami district the granite porphyry itself, at the present day, is in places fully 750 feet thick above the ore.

POSSIBLE FUNCTION OF ADSORPTION.

Adsorption is the property possessed by some substances, especially those in a fine state of division, of precipitating solids from solution through the operation of the principle of surface concentration. Solutions are more concentrated at their surfaces than in the body of the liquid, and any conditions that tend to increase the surface of a solution tend also to local concentration of the solute and consequently to precipitation.

If the hypogene solutions found access to the zone of deposition through comparatively few and relatively large channels or fissures, then upon reaching the mesh of tiny fissures in the schist and porphyry within the region of deposition their surface area must have been enormously extended, with a consequent increase in local concentration and a tendency toward precipitation or greater chemical activity. It is not known whether such physical conditions actually existed, but it is perhaps well to bear in mind the possibility of adsorption having a part in the deposition of ore in porous or minutely fissured rocks.

GEOLOGIC AGE.

The deposition of the protore probably followed closely the intrusion of the granite porphyry, but no facts are known that might serve to fix this event definitely in geologic time. The granite porphyry is younger than the diabase, whose intrusion, on general grounds rather than from any definite evidence, is supposed to have taken place at the end of the Mesozoic era. It appears reasonable to regard the i trusion of the granitic porphyries as an ea Tertiary event, but it must be admitted th this is little more than conjecture. The d position of the protore certainly took place aft the laying down of the Tornado (Mississippi and Pennsylvanian) limestone and before t eruption of the dacite.

ENRICHMENT.

GENERAL CHARACTER OF THE PROCESS.

The general progress of enrichment disseminated copper deposits, with speci reference to those in porphyry, has be admirably outlined by Spencer[1] as follows:

> The chemistry of downward chalcocite enrichment m be treated by following in imagination the incidents the journey made by rain water, which falls on the surfa soaks into the ground, and penetrates an existing ore bod The subject is here considered with special reference the porphyry ores of the Ely district.
>
> Rain water carries in solution the gases of the atm phere, including oxygen and carbon dioxide. In a and semiarid regions it contains also noteworthy amou of common salt, which may be regarded as of wind-blo origin. As these waters pass into the soil and into t porous weathered capping that lies above the ore m they come into contact with orthoclase and mica a with oxidic compounds of iron and copper (includi limonite and its congeners), basic sulphates carrying ir or copper, and basic carbonates of copper. Metal copper and the red oxide, cuprite, are also fairly comm in the overburden. The silicate minerals in the cappi tend to make the water alkaline,[2] but as they are or slightly attacked this tendency is likewise slight. Of t metallic minerals in the capping, those containing s phate decompose, being somewhat soluble, the res being to produce and to leave in place limonite and copp carbonates and to furnish small amounts of iron and pot sium sulphates to the solution. That the copper carb nates, though relatively stable, yield gradually to sol tion is shown by the much smaller amount of copper the upper part of the capping than in the lower pa Thus far the dissolved oxygen does not enter largely ir the reaction, because most of the minerals of the cappi are already fully oxidized. The only exceptions to noted are cuprite and native copper. Also, the carbo dioxide has been by no means exhausted.
>
> Everywhere the capping, which is colored charact istically red by ferric-iron compounds, gives place by short transition to gray or bluish ore. Just beneath t capping the solution encounters material rich in sulphi minerals that are subject to ready oxidation. Here, the chemical action between the oxygenated waters and t sulphide minerals ensues, a series of reactions bei

[1] Spencer, A. C., Geology and ore deposits of Ely, Nev.: U. S. Ge Survey Prof. Paper 96, pp. 76–77, 1916.

[2] Cameron, F. K., and Bell, J. M., U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Soils Bu 30, pp. 12 et seq., 1905. Clarke, F. W., The data of geochemistry, ed.: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 616, pp. 478–483, 1916.

initiated, of which the culminating reaction involves the deposition of chalcocite. At first the waters contain free sulphuric acid, furnished by the decomposition of pyrite, but gradually the acid becomes neutralized by bases furnished by the gangue minerals, and at sufficient depth the solutions become alkaline. If the decomposing minerals are considered, the reactions that occur beneath the capping present a succession of oxidations, whereas if considered with respect to the active solution, the changes are, of course, in the direction of reduction. The reactions of the series may be considered in three groups, assignable in a general way to higher, intermediate, and lower positions in the body of sulphide-containing material. In the upper part of a sulphide ore body atmospheric oxygen is the oxidizing agent; somewhat lower down, where free oxygen has been exhausted, ferric sulphate becomes active; and after the oxygen made available by this carrier has been utilized cupric sulphate furnishes oxygen. The action of cupric sulphate on pyrite and chalcopyrite results in the deposition of chalcocite and the consequent enrichment of material carrying the primary sulphides. The formation of secondary chalcocite probably involves a series of transitions or stages, as pyrite—chalcopyrite—bornite—covellite—chalcocite.

The following discussion is incomplete in that the chemistry of the copper minerals that are characteristic of the capping is not considered. Though oxidation in the portion of an ore body that lies just beneath the capping results in the compounding of cupriferous solutions, the fact must not be neglected that here also are formed the relatively stable basic carbonates and sulphates and the even more stable minerals, cuprite and metallic copper.

Although the chemistry of enrichment in its broad outlines is fairly well understood, many details and special problems remain to be worked out. These are being attacked in a joint study under the auspices of American copper companies, the Harvard Mining School, and the Geophysical Laboratory of the Carnegie Institution of Washington. In view of the geologic and chemical ability thus focused on the subject of enrichment and the progress already made, it is scarcely to be expected that a geologic report on only two districts wherein the operation of the process is similarly displayed should go very deeply into the chemical discussion of enrichment. All that will here be attempted will be a general account of the process as locally exemplified and the presentation of such suggestions as may have sprung from observations in the districts described.

The foregoing quotation from Spencer gives a clear picture of the process in operation, but it is incomplete, as it takes no account of conditions before the formation of some oxidized capping and omits to describe important changes that it is believed may take place after a certain stage in enrichment has been reached. In other words, it pictures a continuous rather than a cyclic process. In some, possibly in most, deposits the cyclic character is not obvious and the enrichment seems to have been continuous and progressive. It is necessary, however, to inquire how far this apparent continuity may be due to the fact that enrichment in such deposits is still in a comparatively early stage of development.

THE ENRICHMENT CYCLE.

The imagination does not easily picture the beginning of the enrichment of any deposit of the general kind here described. The characteristic capping which now covers the ore and through which rain water must percolate in the manner so well described by Spencer is a product of the weathering of protore or ore and hence marks a process well advanced. There must have been a stage when there was no capping, in the sense in which the word is used by the copper miners—a time when percolating rain water, without previously passing through material that had once contained pyrite and other sulphides, began its attack on the protore. On the other hand, only under exceptional geologic conditions could a large mass of pyritized rock be suddenly exposed to weathering. Normally rock of that kind would be brought within reach of atmospheric attack only by the slow removal of overlying rock by erosion, in the course of which pyrite might never appear at the surface, and the weathering of the protore would begin gradually. The sulphides first reached would perhaps be sparsely disseminated, and oxidation of them would proceed only here and there where conditions were especially favorable for the descent of oxidizing water. As successively deeper-lying portions of the pyritized rock were encroached upon by the zone of oxidation chemical activity would increase and the process of downward concentration of the copper by the reduction of sulphate solutions would attain full swing.

At first the oxidizing solutions worked on pyrite and chalcopyrite. But as the process went on, increasing quantities of chalcocite were deposited lower down at the expense of the pyrite and chalcopyrite, and this chalcocite gradually, as erosion progressed, came into the zone of oxidation. Finally a stage must have been reached in which chalcocite, not pyrite,

became the chief sulphide under the attack of the atmosphere and of descending water.

Various steps in the oxidation of pyrite may be indicated by the following equations:

$$FeS_2 + 4O = FeSO_4 + S \quad (1)$$
$$FeS_2 + 6O = FeSO_4 + SO_2 \quad (2)$$
$$FeS_2 + 7O + H_2O = FeSO_4 + H_2SO_4 \quad (3)$$
$$2FeS_2 + 15O + H_2O = Fe_2(SO_4)_3 + H_2SO_4 \quad (4)$$

The products are ferrous and ferric sulphate, sulphur dioxide, and sulphur.

The oxidation of chalcocite by atmospheric oxygen may be represented as follows:

$$2Cu_2S + O = 2CuS + Cu_2O \quad (5)$$
$$CuS + 4O = CuSO_4 \quad (6)$$

Here the products are cuprite and cupric sulphate. In the absence of pyrite, there is no ferrous or ferric sulphate and no free sulphuric acid.

The significance, as regards enrichment, of the difference between the oxidation of cupriferous pyritic material and the oxidation of chalcocite alone does not appear to have received much investigation from the chemical side, but observation in the Miami district strongly suggests that the process of enrichment is far more active when the material undergoing oxidation contains abundant pyrite than when it is chiefly chalcocite. The presence of free sulphuric acid in the one case and its absence in the other might be taken as an indication that acidity favors enrichment. Spencer,[1] however, reached the conclusion that "under natural conditions chalcocite will not replace primary sulphides when the acidity of the cupriferous solutions exceeds some rather small minimum," and Zies, Allen, and Merwin[2] found that, in laboratory experiments, sulphuric acid retards but does not change the nature of the reaction between pyrite and cupric sulphate.

The laboratory work, however, though essential and illuminating in helping to explain the process of enrichment, is necessarily carried out under conditions far simpler than those existing in nature, and this fact should never be lost sight of when the results of the laboratory are applied to the facts in the field. Thus although in a system of pure pyrite and cupric sulphate free sulphuric acid may retard the deposition of chalcocite on the pyrite, other reagents also come into play in a natural deposit, and these may modify the conclusions drawn from experimental work.

The effective constituent in a cupriferous enriching solution is cupric sulphate, with, when suitable reducing agents are present, the still more efficacious cuprous sulphate.

Inasmuch as the oxidation of chalcocite alone yields cupric sulphate, and as this highly soluble salt is an effective enriching agent, it is not immediately apparent why, when chalcocite is the only sulphide exposed to weathering, enrichment should not proceed as rapidly as when pyrite is abundant in the zone of atmospheric attack. It is a matter of observation, however, that when chalcocite weathers, especially in feldspathic rocks, part of the copper is not carried away as sulphate but is converted into carbonate or silicate and remains near the surface. This conversion of the copper from a highly soluble to less soluble forms could not take place especially as regards the carbonates, if free sulphuric acid were abundant, and here probably is an illustration of a way in which sulphuric acid, notwithstanding its retarding influence as shown by laboratory studies of enrichment, may, under natural conditions, facilitate rather than check that process.

Whatever may be the effect of the sulphuric acid set free when pyrite oxidizes, a considerable part of the greater activity in enrichment when this mineral is present must be ascribed to the formation of ferric sulphate, which is an active solvent for copper sulphates.[3] It reacts rapidly with chalcocite in accordance with the equation

$$Fe_2(SO_4)_3 + Cu_2S = CuSO_4 + 2FeSO_4 + CuS.$$

The resulting covellite is more slowly attacked as follows:

$$Fe_2(SO_4)_3 + CuS + 3O + H_2O = CuSO_4 + 2FeSO_4 + H_2SO_4$$

Thus, so long as pyrite is present, the copper is being taken into solution and being redeposited by reaction with sulphides at lower levels.

Of course malachite and chrysocolla, although far less soluble than cupric or cuprous sulphate, are not immune from solution. The occurrence of the hydrous copper silicate now being deposited in some of the mines, as described on page 140, shows clearly that the copper can migrate in the form of silicate. The chrysocolla veins formerly worked in the Keystone and Live Oak

[1] Spencer, A. C., Chalcocite enrichment: Econ. Geology, vol. 8, pp. 647-648, 1913.

[2] Zies, E. G., Allen, E. T., and Merwin, H. E., Some reactions involved in secondary copper sulphide enrichment: Econ. Geology, vol. 11, p. 444, 1916.

[3] Emmons, W. H., The enrichment of ore deposits: U. S. Geol. Survey Bull. 625, p. 159, 1917.

ground at Miami and the chrysocolla ore at the base of the dacite in the Warrior mine in the Miami district and at other places in both the Miami and Ray districts are believed to be the work of solutions that were derived from the oxidation of the disseminated sulphides and that carried the copper as silicate. No evidence has been found, however, to show that silicate or carbonate solutions of copper have anywhere been active in enriching sulphides. The occurrence of chrysocolla and malachite at considerable depth in the Miami mine, as described on page 158, has clearly resulted from the oxidation of chalcocite in place. The solutions that effected this oxidation do not appear to have added any notable quantity of copper to the amount already present in the rock but to have contributed only the carbonate and silicate radicles. In other words, this so-called oxidized ore, which was once chalcocitic ore, supposedly of about the same general grade as the rest of the deposit, now contains less rather than more copper than the unoxidized ore in its vicinity.

That the copper goes less readily into solution in deposits of chrysocolla and malachite than in pyritic sulphide deposits is a matter of direct observation. In the Miami district mine dumps in which the copper is present chiefly as silicate or carbonate show little change in color or character after several years' exposure to the weather. In the pyritic dumps, on the other hand, there is rapid oxidation, both copper and iron going into solution as sulphates which are partly and temporarily redeposited as efflorescent coatings. In some places also active chemical change is shown by a perceptible odor of sulphur dioxide.

The conclusion is reached that when enrichment has progressed so far that the sulphides immediately beneath the capping have been converted almost wholly to the relatively stable chalcocite the process slows, the chalcocite becomes gradually converted to malachite and chrysocolla, and if erosion proceeds at its original rate or is accelerated by faulting or other diastrophic movements it may overtake enrichment and attack the rock containing copper carbonate and silicate. This appears to be essentially the condition at the New Keystone mine in the Miami district.

This conclusion is regarded as probable rather than actually demonstrated. If it is correct, then a deposit that has resulted from prolonged erosion and enrichment may have passed through one or more stages, during which much of the copper collected by downward enrichment was swept away as sedimentary detritus and in solution in surface waters.

With the disappearance of the protecting chalcocite and the continued lowering of the surface by erosion pyritic protore would again be exposed to the action of air and downward-seeping oxidizing water, and a second cycle of enrichment would begin.

Between the intrusion of the granite porphyries associated with the ores and the eruption of the dacite the region was deeply eroded, as shown by the fact that in that period the porphyries, which must have solidified under considerable cover, were exposed and contributed detritus to the Whitetail.

Direct evidence of the superposition of the Whitetail formation or the dacite on the eroded granite and granite porphyries is scanty. In the western part of the Miami district the porphyry and dacite are in contact at a number of places, but the two rocks appear to have been brought together by faulting. Just north of Hutton Peak, in the western part of the Globe quadrangle, on a weathered surface of the Schultze granite, dipping about 30° S., is a layer, a foot or two thick, of soft gray clayey material containing some pebbles. Above the clay is a bed, at least 20 feet thick, of breccia composed chiefly of schist fragments and interpreted as representative of the Whitetail formation, which is highly variable in thickness and constitution. Above the breccia lies the dacite, apparently as originally poured out, although the contact between breccia and dacite is not exposed. The gray clay might possibly be interpreted as a fault gouge, but it probably is a bedded deposit. Northwest of the Pinal ranch the dacite as seen in a reconnaissance trip appears to lie on an erosion surface of Schultze granite and Pinal schist, and is thus younger than the granite and than the porphyry with which the ores at Miami are connected.

Although it is believed that the process of enrichment has potentially a cyclic character, it may well be doubted whether this character is often manifested in the simple, definite order of changes just outlined. There are many complicating factors, such as rate of

erosion, depth to underground water level, climate, topography, and country rock, that must be taken into account. For example, it is conceivable that erosion might be so slow, the climate so arid, and drainage so feeble that the copper in the exposed chalcocite zone would, after oxidation, continue to be carried down and redeposited by enrichment of protore. Or, to put the matter somewhat differently, the appearance or absence of typical cyclic character might depend upon the relative speeds of denudation on the one hand and of the chemical changes contributory to enrichment on the other. Again, climate, by determining the physical condition of the soil, the nature of the vegetation, and the character of the rainfall, might be the dominant factor in deciding whether loose particles of malachite or chrysocolla are to be dissolved and the copper carried down into the earth, or are to be swept like other detrital grains into the nearest stream.

CHRONOLOGIC RELATION OF ENRICHMENT TO OTHER GEOLOGIC EVENTS.

The greater part of the enrichment in both the Ray and Miami districts is believed to have taken place before the deposition of the Whitetail formation, which is a land or continental accumulation of coarse detritus that underlies the dacite. The evidence upon which this conclusion rests will now be briefly summarized.

In the Ray district the nearly horizontal base of the Whitetail formation on Teapot Mountain is at least 800 feet lower than the highest granite porphyry exposed on Granite Mountain within the area mapped on Plate XLV. The two localities are only a mile and a half apart, and the observed relation could scarcely exist had not the granite porphyry been exposed by erosion before the deposition of the Whitetail.

Finally, the Whitetail formation on Teapot Mountain contains fragments of granite porphyry identical with what was described on page 62 as the Teapot Mountain porphyry.

It thus appears fairly certain that the region was profoundly eroded after the intrusion of the granite porphyries associated with the ore and before the deposition of the Whitetail formation, or at least before the eruption of the dacite. The deposition of the protore, without much question, clos followed the intrusion of the porphyri Consequently it must be concluded that also must have been eroded, at least in pa and if so, enrichment probably took pla

Spurr has estimated that from 467 to 5 feet of rock must have been leached and moved to supply the copper in the Ray body. It has been shown that this estimate more likely to be under than above the tru Now, there can not be much question that t Whitetail formation once covered part if n all of the ore-bearing area of the Ray distri (See Pl. XLIII, *B*.) The present base of this f mation on the side of Teapot Mountain near to the ore body is from 2,700 to 3,000 f above sea level. Humboldt Hill, under whi is the thickest ore known in the district, sto before it was undermined by stoping, at 2,6 feet. Thus, should it be maintained that e richment has taken place chiefly during t present erosion cycle, it would be difficult show how sufficient rock could have been moved to yield the necessary copper.

As already shown, the relation of the upp surface of the ore body to the present topo raphy, while not so close as to suggest that e richment and the development of that topo raphy went hand in hand, is not such as indicate in any very striking way that the t surfaces were independently developed. T result, in fact, is what might be expected the principal enrichment took place before t deposition of the Whitetail formation, and since the stripping away of that formation, t process has been renewed and has made pro ress commensurate with the comparative small thickness of rock that has been erod since the pre-Whitetail surface was uncover

In the Miami district, on the other han the lack of parallelism between the top of t ore and the present surface is more strikin (See pp. 147–148.) The deepest ore in that d trict occurs where the surface is covered dacite and Gila conglomerate, with possib some of the Whitetail formation, which has wide range in thickness and is not everywhe present between the dacite and the older rock Most of such ore, moreover, is below the prese level of underground water. These facts i dicate not only that the enrichment took pla before the dacite was poured out over the s face, but that the faulting and tilting that ha

very plainly affected the dacite and Gila conglomerate have greatly modified the formerly existing relation between the zone of enrichment and the level of underground water. It is difficult to see how the deep ore of the Live Oak mine, buried under hundreds of feet of dacite and conglomerate and far below the present surface of the ground water, could have been enriched in its present situation. It should be pointed out, however, in this connection that not all the deep ore of the Live Oak ground is under dacite and Gila conglomerate. As shown in figure 19 (p. 116), some of the ore covered only by porphyry and schist is nearly 1,000 feet deep, so that the possibility of enrichment to at least that depth must be admitted, and this weakens the argument that, because other parts of the ore body now beneath dacite and Gila conglomerate are very deep, the enrichment must have antedated the dacitic eruption. Nevertheless, it is not probable that the Live Oak enrichment could have taken place under the present conditions of topography and drainage.

Recent drilling in the part of the Ray district east of Mineral Creek has shown the existence of conditions there somewhat similar to those in the Live Oak area, but detailed information concerning this exploration is not available.

Additional evidence that the enrichment probably took place before the eruption of the dacite is furnished by the occurrence, under the dacite, of oxidized and enriched ores to a depth of at least 1,600 feet in the western part of the Old Dominion mine, near Globe.

Although it is believed that there is sufficient evidence to demonstrate that most of the enrichment was effected before the eruption of the dacite, the process doubtless did not cease permanently with the lava outflow. A later period of active erosion, tentatively assigned to the early Quaternary, is recorded by the Gila conglomerate. In places, as shown by outliers of the conglomerate on granite porphyry and schist in the Miami district (see Pl. XXXIX), the older rocks in part of the area occupied by the ore bodies appear again to have been exposed to erosion, and presumably some further enrichment took place. Finally, with the removal, in late Quaternary time, of the Gila conglomerate from much of the ore-bearing ground in the Ray and Miami districts, erosion once more attacked the metallized schist and porphyry. In all probability enrichment was resumed and, except in those parts of the ore bodies that have been carried by postdacite and post-Gila faulting below the present level of underground water, has continued to the present time. This later enrichment, however, is thought to have been of little importance in comparison with the results achieved in the much longer period of erosion that preceded the dacite outflows.

PROBABLE CLIMATIC CONDITIONS.

The only clew to climatic conditions immediately antecedent to the dacite eruptions is given by the Whitetail formation. The fact that this in many places is composed largely of angular fragments of diabase—a rock which in a humid climate would readily disintegrate into soil—indicates that at least moderate aridity prevailed. The character of the deposit, also, suggests that although water was at times abundant it was more fitful and violent in its action than in humid regions.

RELATION BETWEEN ENRICHMENT AND FORMER TOPOGRAPHY.

The coarseness of the material of the Whitetail formation and the great and local variations in the thickness of that deposit are indicative of a surface of fairly strong relief, although perhaps not as rugged as that of to-day. It is not possible, however, from data so scanty to reconstruct that surface in imagination or to ascertain the particular relation that formerly existed between it and the ore.

INFLUENCE OF GEOLOGIC STRUCTURE.

The effectiveness of enrichment, like that of hypogene deposition, is conditioned upon permeability of the metallized rocks. Consequently any structural features that facilitate the descent of air and oxygenating waters into the earth favor enrichment, while, on the other hand, unusual closeness of rock texture or the presence of flat-lying impervious seams of gouge tend to prevent or limit enrichment.

The schist in which the greater part of the ore occurs is so uniform in character that it has not proved possible to subdivide it into units such as might serve for determining the manner in which this rock has been folded, squeezed, and faulted since it lay as a sedimentary deposit

at the bottom of a pre-Cambrian sea. For all practical purposes, as regards ore deposition, the schist apparently may be considered as homogeneous material. The porphyry is also homogeneous. Consequently, as concerns these two rocks, the only structural elements that may have influenced enrichment are fissures and the contacts between the schist and porphyry or diabase.

Undoubtedly enrichment has been favored by fissuring, the ore in well-fractured rock being as a rule of better grade and thicker than elsewhere. It is not always the larger and more conspicuous fissures, however, that are the most effective channels for enriching solutions. Much of the downward migration of copper has taken place through small irregular cracks such as generally accompany the larger fractures. These larger fractures may contain relatively impervious gouge and thereby hinder rather than facilitate the movement of underground water. On the side of such a gouge upon which the enriching solutions impinge the ore may be exceptionally good, while on the other side little or no enrichment may have taken place. Enrichment, however, is not necessarily on the upper side of an inclined gouge seam; for although the enriching solutions are generally descending and the process may consequently be referred to as supergene, nevertheless not all the water sinks directly downward. It is quite possible for meteoric water, through certain relations of a gouge-filled fissure to the topographic surface or to other fissures, aided by differences in the amount of fracturing that different parts of the rock mass have undergone, to find its way more readily and more abundantly to the footwall side of a gouge than to the hanging wall and to move there under local artesian conditions. In this way are probably to be explained those occasional drill records which show an inversion of the usual sequence—those, for example, in which ore occurs under protore or "capping" under ore. Such occurrences, as will presently be shown, indicate that enrichment was effected chiefly in a zone or layer of rock above any general level of underground water.

It has already been noted that some of the best portions of the ore bodies at Miami and Ray occur where the schist is cut by small bodies of porphyry, either projecting from the main mass or as detached masses and dikes. It has been conclude
these bodies probably
of protore. It is eve
contributed materially
the enriching process
far as known, was no
to the fact that by t
of the rocks under st

Probably the most
local influence of a
enrichment is the re
and diabase in the No.
Ray Consolidated Co
has been described on
able part of the ore
rests on an intrusive
ently because the ac
stopped by the layer
accompanies the uppe
The diabase carries r
the average protore, a
reason why it should
enrichment as schist
was not enriched in
schist just above it w
tionally good ore are a
sequences merely of t
the contact between s

INFLUENCE OF

Such facts as have
indicate any marked d
bility of metallized s
or diabase to enrich
differences as have j
probably due to struc
afford no clue to indi
enriched schist or enr
be well seen in the
porphyry dike is incl
in the No. 1 mine a
bodies of porphyry oc
ings. Whether the di
well as the schist an
be established. The
certain masses of tha
No. 3 mines at Ray
believed to be due to s
than to inherent insus
to enriching action.
base are more readily
and the decomposed
into soft claylike mat

less pervious than fractured schist. The presence of such material in a rock mass, unless in extensive fissures with low angles of dip, is not likely to inhibit enrichment but may have the effect of making the ore less uniform in grade than in the schist.

RELATION OF ENRICHMENT TO GROUND-WATER SURFACE.

Spencer [1] in his report on the Ely district brings out in a striking way the inadequacy of rain water to carry enough dissolved oxygen to effect the observed enrichment of the deposits and concludes that "the greater part of the oxidation must take place when the sulphides are merely moist rather than when they are flooded, because then the water could receive oxygen from the air in contact with it at the same rate at which oxygen was being taken out of solution by the reactions of oxidation." The facts in the Ray and Miami districts fully support this conclusion. Even when all allowance is made for the effect of faulting and tilting of the ore bodies since the major enrichment took place, it is difficult to reconcile the irregularities of the upper and lower surfaces of the ore with the supposition that chalcocitization took place only near the then existing water table. Conditions favoring the maximum deposition of chalcocite appear to be a generally deep water table with sufficient precipitation to furnish slow percolation through the rocks above it but not enough to supply a rapid underground outflow. Under such conditions the percolating water will be rich in soluble constituents and of high chemical activity, and deposition of chalcocite will take place throughout a rather irregular but on the whole fairly thick layer of rock.

The water table is likely to be both irregular and indefinite. Where the atmosphere as well as oxygen-bearing water participates in the reactions the oxidation of finely disseminated pyrite is likely to give rise to SO_2, and this reducing agent by converting cupric sulphate to cuprous sulphate accelerates the deposition of chalcocite, as has been shown by Winchell.[2] That, when finely disseminated pyrite is oxidized, SO_2 may form in considerable abundance without immediate conversion into sulphuric acid is shown by the characteristic pungent odor of this gas in the vicinity of certain pyritic mine dumps and in some disused superficial mine openings. It is, of course, not a stable constituent, and any chemical effect produced by it is likely to be close to its point of origin. Nevertheless, it is probable that when oxidation and enrichment are going on in moist rock penetrable by air SO_2 plays an important part in enrichment. Although the reducing action of this gas accelerates enrichment, the reaction produces sulphuric acid, which tends to retard enrichment if the acid remains free. In many places, however, there will be compounds present that will react with the free sulphuric acid to form sulphates. This complexity of composition of a natural deposit makes it difficult, as previously pointed out, to make confident field application of some of the laboratory results.

[1] Spencer, A. C., The geology and ore deposits of Ely, Nev.: U. S. Geol. Survey Prof. Paper 96, pp. 80–81, 1916.

[2] Winchell, H. V., Synthesis of chalcocite and its genesis at Butte, Mont.: Geol. Soc. America Bull., vol. 14, p. 273, 1903.

CHAPTER XI.—PRACTICAL DEDUCTIONS.

Certain surface features, not only in the two districts here described but elsewhere in arid or semiarid regions, are generally recognized as indicating the presence of copper ores due to enrichment. Given the fundamental association of a granitic rock, usually a granitic porphyry, intrusive into rocks favorable for pyritic dissemination and subsequent enrichment, the most obvious suggestion of the existence of ore is likely to be a general rustiness of the rock outcrops, due to the presence of limonite and probably other hydrous oxides of iron, left behind in the oxidation of pyrite. Experience seems to show that intense redness is not a very favorable sign. At what are called the Red Hills north of Ray and in the part of the Miami district just west of the No. 3 shaft of the Miami mine drilling has shown practically no enrichment or only thin and low-grade ore beneath the conspicuously red surface. On the typical surface above an ore body the prevailing hue is brown or yellow, the general effect produced by the presence of iron oxide as films on or along innumerable fractures in a rock that has itself been bleached nearly white. Although it is possible that enriching solutions may have moved laterally and in some places accomplished enrichment beneath rock that does not at the surface show any notable oxidation or leaching, yet it is very doubtful whether any large masses of ore occur in such situations. This, of course, does not mean that ore may not be found under unaltered rocks that are younger than the period of hypogene mineralization or that may have been shoved by faulting over previously metallized rock.

In attempting to estimate the probability of the existence of ore under an oxidized surface, search should be made for the presence of quartz stringers in the oxidized material. Abundant small quartz stringers indicate that the rock was at one time fissured and permeable and that it has been traversed by silica-bearing solutions such as might have deposited cupriferous sulphides. If the quartz shows cavi recognizable as having once been filled pyrite, the probability of the presence of ore body is increased.

The surface may not everywhere show presence of copper minerals, such as malacl or chrysocolla, but in both the Ray and Miami districts there are places where bef any prospecting was done the rocks displa unmistakable evidence, in the form of gr stains, that copper-bearing solutions had b active.

Experience at Miami shows that the po bility of considerable changes in undergrou water level since the ores were deposited m be kept in mind. It can not, for exam be safely concluded, unless the geologic hist of the district is well known, that if wate reached at a depth of only 100 feet enrichm in a zone above water level could not h gone on in rocks now far below the pres water table.

The conclusion reached with regard to Miami and Ray ores that enrichment t place before the accumulation of the Wh tail formation carries the very important co lary that ore may occur under this and two later formations, the dacite and the C conglomerate. Such a possibility obviou opens the door for ventures of highly speci tive character, although consideration of available geologic facts must show that possibilities of the occurrence of ore are m better under certain areas of conglomerate dacite than under others. For example, th is nothing to indicate the presence of ore un the large area of Gila conglomerate southe of the Miami district, between Globe and main Pinal Range. On the other hand, manner in which the Miami ore body ends the Miami fault, considered in connection w the occurrence of the Old Dominion and ot copper deposits due east of the Miami ore b and on the other side of the conglomerate a suggests that an attempt to explore the in

ng area by drilling through the conglom-
, dacite, and possibly some of the White-
formation would be by no means a forlorn
. As noted on page 96, the Miami Cop-
Co. attempted to drill through the con-
erate but had to abandon the hole at
) feet without having reached the ore-
ing schist or porphyry. The Old Domin-
Co. also bored some holes west of Pinal
k. One of these, 1,000 feet deep, pene-
d the Gila conglomerate and was aban-
d in the Madera diorite. It is possible,
ver, that this is some of the same broken
thrust material exposed at the base of the
conglomerate near the Old Dominion
and is not in its normal position in rela-
to younger rocks.[1] If so, the hole if con-
d deeper might go through dacite and
bly into ore, although this comment is
made as a prediction. The Van Dyke
er Co. has also begun to explore by drill-
the conglomerate-covered ground just
and east of the property of the Miami
er Co. Although the outcome of the
rations mentioned in this paragraph is
y problematic, none of the efforts are
out reasonable expectation of possible
ss.

e search for ore under the Gila conglom-erate between Miami and Globe would be greatly facilitated if the direction and amount of displacement on the Miami fault were known. The present investigation gave no clew to this much-desired information, and although special study devoted to this particular problem might possibly lead to its solution, it is difficult to see what line of attack would be likely to yield definite results. One suggestion is that a careful study be made to determine the character and amount of the displacement of the main porphyry dike in the Miami workings. This is cut off, of course, by the Miami fault, and it is as difficult to predict where its eastern continuation may be found as to determine the position of a possible continuation of the Miami ore body beyond the fault. The dike, however, is crossed by other faults in the footwall of the Miami fault, and by doing a little additional development work under the direction of a geologist it should be possible to determine how the dike has been shifted by these faults. Probably the movement along the Miami fault has been of the same kind and direction as that in the minor faults in its footwall, and data obtained in the manner shown would at least indicate whether the search for ore east of the fault is more likely to succeed to the north or south of the latitude of the known ore.

Those planning to drill would also like to know the thickness of the Gila conglomerate and dacite overlying the older rocks at any locality selected for operations. There appears to be no way to determine this except by actual drilling. The conglomerate covered an uneven surface and is known to be exceedingly variable in thickness. It contains, so far as known, no persistent stratum that can be recognized over large areas, and consequently there is nothing in the appearance of the deposit at any particular place to indicate how much more conglomerate lies below it.

[1] Ransome, F. L., Geology at Globe, Ariz.: Min. and Sci. Press, vol. 100, p. 257, 1910.

GLOSSARY.[1]

Albite. An end member of the plagioclase series of feldspars, the one containing no calcium and consisting of sodium-aluminum silicate. Sodium feldspar. Less common than the intermediate members, which may be considered as mixtures of albite with the other end member, anorthite.

Allanite. A comparatively rare mineral closely related to common epidote and occurring generally as a microscopic constituent of igneous rocks. It contains a number of the rarer elements.

Allotriomorphic. *See* Anhedral.

Alluvial fan. The outspread sloping deposit of boulders, gravel, and sand left by a stream where it passes from a gorge out upon a plain or open valley bottom.

Alunite. A white or light-colored, generally soft, and earthy mineral consisting of hydrous sulphate of potassium and aluminum. Closely resembles kaolinite and occurs in similar situations. Generally, the result of the action of water containing sulphuric acid on feldspathic rocks, as when pyrite in granite porphyry is oxidized. Where abundant, utilized as a source of alum or potash.

Amphibole. A large group of rock-making silicate minerals of a wide range of color and composition. The group is related in various ways to the pyroxene group. Hornblende is a common member of the amphibole group. All amphiboles have a characteristic cleavage along two sets of planes, one meeting at angles between 54° and 56° and the other between 124° and 126°.

Andalusite. A light-colored, usually white, pink, or gray mineral of elongated prismatic form common in rocks that originally contained clayey material and have been metamorphosed by intrusive igneous rocks. A silicate of aluminum. Crystals often rough and irregular in form.

Andesine. One of the plagioclase group of feldspars. A silicate of sodium, calcium, and aluminum, in which the sodium is in excess of the calcium. Generally white and not often identifiable without the microscope. An abundant constituent of andesite and diorite.

Andesite. A lava of widespread occurrence, usually of dark-gray color and intermediate in chemical composition between rhyolite and basalt.

Anhedral. Applied to a crystal without crystal planes, and consequently of rounded or irregular outline. Same as xenomorphic or allotriomorphic.

Anorthite. An end member of the plagioclase feldspar series, the one consisting of calcium-aluminum silicate and containing no sodium. The intermediate plagioclases may be regarded as mixtures of anorthite with the other end member, albite.

Anticline. An arch of bedded or l in form of an overturned canoe Syncline.) The term has refer the rocks, not to the form of th

Apatite. A mineral composed ch phate, in small six-sided prisms abundant constituent of many ally microscopic.

Aphanitic. Having a texture so fi grains or crystals can not be d naked eye.

Arkose. A sedimentary rock com ticles derived from disintegrat present in approximately the had in the igneous rock. Arko distinguish from granite by the

Arkosic. Having wholly or in p arkose.

Augite. A common rock-formin black and in short stout prism sential constituent of diabase a silicate of calcium, magnesium, but composition is complex a guishable from hornblende by i planes meeting nearly at right with the oblique cleavage angle *also* Hornblende.

Azurite. The mineral form of t copper containing a little less malachite.

Basalt. A common lava of dark col when molten. Basalt is less and rhyolite and contains muc and magnesium.

Biaxial. Applied to crystals whos and behavior toward light are metrical about any single line under "birefringence," a beam ized) light on entering any cryst system is split into two beams, tions within the crystal, travel In a biaxial crystal, however, th or optic axes (hence the name) beams travel with the same sp emerge without birefringence. rock-forming minerals are biaxia

Biotite. The common black mi granitic rocks and in metamorph silicate of hydrogen, potassium, other elements.

Birefringence. The property p belonging to other than the iso ting a beam of ordinary light i traverse the crystal at differen pass out of it produce charact that are recognizable with the in some cases, by the eye alo also known as double refractio

[1] This glossary of terms that may be unfamiliar to some readers of the report, is, of course, not prepared for geologists or for mining engineers with geologic training. They will realize that full and accurate explanation of most scientific terms in familiar language is impossible. The best that can be hoped for is a rough approximation to the truth.

Bolson (pronounced bowl-sown'). A flat-floored desert valley that drains to a central evaporation pan or playa (pronounced nearly plah'-yah).

Bornite. A sulphide of copper and iron having when freshly broken a characteristic metallic brown tint which soon changes, on exposure, to various bright colors. From the latter circumstance the mineral gets one of its common names, "peacock ore." Bornite contains about 55 per cent of copper, 16 per cent of iron, and 28 per cent of sulphur.

Brachiopods (Brachiopoda). A class of marine shelled animals very abundant in past geologic ages but represented by few species in the present seas.

Breccia (pronounced bretch'a). A mass of naturally cemented angular rock fragments. Breccias are of various kinds. Some are formed by the crushing of the rock along a fault, some by explosive volcanic eruptions, and others have been deposited by running water where the fragments were not carried far enough to round them. The Gila conglomerate grades into material that is nearly or quite a breccia of the last kind mentioned.

Calcite. The most abundant mineral form of calcium carbonate. A white or light-colored mineral, easily cut with a knife and cleaving perfectly in three directions along planes that meet obliquely. Calcite is the chief constituent of limestone and marble, is a product of the weathering of most igneous rocks, and occurs in many veins.

Cartographic. Pertaining to a map. In geology a cartographic unit is a rock or group of rocks that is shown on a geologic map by a single color or pattern.

Chalcedony. The form of silica which, when artificially colored, is familiar to all as agate. It is very finely crystalline quartz with sometimes more or less opal and other less common forms of silica also present. In the Miami district some of the chalcedony, delicately colored by chrysocolla, has been used as a gem.

Chalcocite. A mineral composed of sulphide of copper and containing about 80 per cent of copper and 20 per cent of sulphur. Chalcocite is what is known to chemists as the cuprous sulphide of copper, in which two atoms of copper are combined with one atom of sulphur, whereas the blue sulphide of copper, covellite, is the cupric sulphide containing one atom of copper to one atom of sulphur, or 66.4 per cent of copper to 33.6 per cent of sulphur. Chalcocite is of metallic appearance when freshly broken and of dark lead-gray color. It is easily cut with a knife. The mineral is the characteristic and most valuable product of the downward enrichment of copper ores and is the chief source of copper in the Ray and Miami districts.

Chalcopyrite. A brass-yellow mineral consisting of sulphide of copper and iron. It contains 34.5 per cent of copper, 30.5 per cent of iron, and 35 per cent of sulphur. A common source of copper and probably the mineral from which much of the copper in the Ray and Miami ore bodies was originally derived. Distinguishable from pyrite by its greater softness, being easily cut or scratched with a knife.

Chalcotrichite. A variety of cuprite in which the crystals are slender and hairlike.

Chlorite. A group of soft green mica-like minerals common in schists formed from igneous rocks and as decomposition products of biotite, augite, and other minerals.

Chrysocolla. A mineral consisting of hydrous silicate of copper and containing about 36 per cent of copper and 20 per cent of water. Generally green or blue-green, in curved layers suggestive of the structure of agate. A product of the oxidation of sulphides containing copper. Some varieties are brown or black in consequence of impurities such as manganese oxide.

Cleavage. In mineralogy the property possessed by some crystals of splitting in certain definite directions, the result of the break being flat surfaces whose smoothness or polish varies in different crystals but is always the same for the same direction of splitting in crystals of the same substance. Cleavage is always parallel with some crystal face, and a particular cleavage is designated with reference to that face. Galena, for example, is said to have a cubic cleavage, for it breaks into right-angled blocks each side of which is parallel with the face of the cube, a common crystal form of the mineral. The familiar mineral quartz has no cleavage and breaks irregularly, like glass. The cleavage of minerals is a highly characteristic property and is very useful in identifying them.

Clinochlore. A green mica-like mineral belonging to the chlorite group.

Continental deposits. Sedimentary deposits laid down within a general land area and deposited in lakes or streams or by the wind, as contrasted with marine deposits, laid down in the sea.

Corrasion. The mechanical wearing away of rocks by running water. The Grand Canyon of Arizona is a magnificent example of work done mainly by corrasion.

Correlation. In geology, the age relationships between the rocks of different areas; especially, with reference to stratified rocks, the relation of having been deposited at approximately the same time or by processes continuously in operation, under identical conditions, from one area to the other. Fossils constitute the chief evidence in problems of correlation. For example, the Devonian limestone in the Ray-Miami region contains the same fossils as the Martin limestone at Bisbee, and as these fossils are thoroughly characteristic of Devonian marine life it is safe to conclude that the beds in the two areas were deposited at about the same time and probably in the same sea. The Scanlan conglomerate, if the supposition that it is a marine wave-worked deposit is correct, was laid down along the shore of an advancing sea and was thus deposited progressively and continuously under identical conditions from one area to another. Correlation in the one case is established principally by fossils; in the other, principally by the physical character of the deposit and its relation to beds above and below it.

Corundum. A mineral consisting of crystallized oxide of aluminum. Exceeded in hardness only by the diamond. In the Ray-Miami region known only as a microscopic constituent of some schists.

Covellite. An indigo to dark-blue mineral consisting of cupric sulphide. *See also* Chalcocite.

Crinoids (Crinoidea). A class of stemmed, flower-like marine animals inhabiting generally rather deep water. Popularly known as sea lilies.

Cross-bedding. An oblique or inclined layering in some sedimentary rocks which may form a considerable angle with the true bedding planes. Cross-bedding is especially characteristic of sands deposited by streams or by winds.

Crystal. Most matter, when it passes from a dissolved or melted state into the solid state, tends to form regular faceted or flat-faced bodies known as crystals—that is, it tends to crystallize. The resulting solid mass may be a single crystal or an aggregate or group of crystals. If the passage from the melted to the solid condition is too rapid crystals may not have time to form, and the product is a glass. Each crystal is a little structure or miniature building in which the blocks, invisible particles of matter termed molecules, are arranged in a perfectly definite way that is always the same for each kind of crystal. Every substance, moreover, capable of crystallizing has its own set of crystal forms that are unlike those of any other substance. As a result of its definite molecular structure a crystal is bounded by certain regular planes or facets which are the outward expression of its inner structure. Even if these faces are worn or broken off and only an irregular grain remains, the mineralogist by special methods can find out the structure of this grain and tell what its original crystal form must have been. A quartz crystal, for example, may be ground and polished into a ball, but the mineralogist can readily ascertain, by various means which can not be described here, that the ball is not glass but has the crystal structure of quartz and therefore must be quartz. The crystals in an igneous rock, like granite, may have so crowded one another in growing that all are packed together as closely fitting irregular grains with no crystal faces; yet the petrographer by the use of the microscope can tell from the structure of each grain what its general crystal form would have been had it been given ample space to develop.

As has been intimated, crystals grow. They do not, however, like plants and animals, absorb nutriment and build it into their bodies from within. On the contrary, they grow by adding one thin layer after another to their outer surface.

The chief regularity in the outward form of a crystal consists in the fact that the angle at which one face meets another face is always the same for certain crystal forms and is always the same between corresponding pairs of faces on all crystals of the same substance. For example, the mineral cuprite, the red oxide of copper, sometimes crystallizes as cubes. All six faces of such cubes may be true squares, but more commonly they are oblong and the crystal may be so slim as to resemble a hair more than a cube. Nevertheless, each of the six faces will be found to meet its neighbors exactly at right angles, and the hairlike crystals are mineralogically cubic, although not geometrically so. Again, as is well known, quartz forms sharp-pointed crystals. The shape and size of the triangular faces that come together to make the point may vary greatly in different crystals, but the angle over the point is always exactly the

Crystals are divide of symmetry shown b or, more in detail, i ample, the isometric which there are thre angles about which crystal is symmetrica octahedron are comm agonal system everyt symmetrical about belonging to this sy matic with hexago hexagonal.

Crystalline rock. A r mineral crystals tha stance, as contrasted grains of sand or othe

Cuprite. The naturall containing about 11 p of copper. Usually c hedrons, or combinat

Cyclic. Applied to an going through a cer definite order of char or order, and so on fluence stops or chan

Deformation. In geol shape of rock masses mon modes of defor

Deltaic deposits. Sedi river delta.

Denudation. In geolo there has been an ef to the stripping away particular rock or su

Devitrification. In ge volcanic glass to a c the growth of innum glass. Under suitab time any glass will parency.

Diabase. A dark, heav composition as basa cooling, a more cryst texture.) Its princ feldspar, augite, a easily changed by w is no longer recogniz

Differentiation. The cooling magma separ usually connected b variations, or diffe called, have been n fully understood.

Dike. An upright or s rock that has solidi earth's crust.

Diopside. A light-col group, to which silicate of calcium white or pale green.

Diorite. An even-grained intrusive igneous rock consisting chiefly of the minerals feldspar, hornblende, and very commonly black mica. If the rock contains considerable quartz, it is called quartz diorite. Quartz diorite resembles granite and is connected with that rock by many intermediate varieties, including quartz monzonite and granodiorite. The feldspar in diorite differs from that in granite in containing calcium and sodium instead of potassium.

Dip. The slope of a rock layer, vein, or fissure, measured by the angle made with a horizontal plane. *See also* Strike.

Dissected. Cut by erosion into hills and valleys or into flat upland areas separated by valleys. Applicable especially to plains or peneplains in process of erosion after an uplift. *See* Dissection.

Dissection. In geology, the work of erosion in destroying the continuity of a relatively even surface by cutting ravines or valleys into it.

Dolomite limestone. A limestone containing besides the mineral calcite (calcium carbonate) a considerable proportion of the mineral dolomite (calcium-magnesium carbonate). A magnesian limestone.

Dome. Rock layers or beds bent into a short anticline, suggestive of an inverted basin.

Drusy. Coated or lined with closely set, projecting crystals.

Epidote. A mineral silicate consisting chiefly of calcium, aluminum, and iron, generally of a peculiar yellow-green color and of prismatic crystal form. A common product of rock alteration and so what is generally termed a secondary mineral. It may occur in limestone as a result of metamorphism by an intrusive igneous rock.

Erosion. The group of processes whereby earthy or rocky material is loosened or dissolved and removed from any part of the earth's surface. It includes the processes of weathering, solution, corrosion, and transportation. The mechanical wear and transportation is effected by running water, waves, moving ice, or winds, which use rock fragments to pound or grind other rocks to powder or sand. *See also* Denudation.

Erosion surface. A land surface shaped by the disintegrating, dissolving, and wearing action of streams, ice, rain, winds, and other land and atmospheric agencies.

Eruptive rock. A rock poured out from a volcano or a volcanic vent as molten lava or as a hot mud flow. Lava. An extrusive, effusive, or volcanic rock. Eruptive rocks may flow over a land surface or over a sea bottom. Rocks composed of volcanic fragments blown into the air from a volcano are often classed as eruptive or volcanic rocks, but although their material is volcanic their mode of deposition from air or water allies them very closely to the sedimentary rocks. There are gradations between such fragmental volcanic rocks and ordinary sandstones.

Euhedral. Denoting a crystal that is well faced or completely bounded by crystal planes. Same as automorphic, or idiomorphic.

Eutaxitic. Applied to the streaky texture of some glassy lavas in which included fragments of lava, while still hot and plastic, have been drawn out into streaks by the motion of the lava flow.

Facies. Variety; especially applied to an igneous rock that in some respects is a departure from the normal or typical rock of the mass to which it belongs. Thus a mass of granite may grade into porphyritic facies near its borders.

Fault. A movement or displacement of the rock on one side of a fracture in the earth's crust past the rock on the other side. If the fracture is inclined and the rock on one side appears to have slid down the slope of the fracture the fault is termed a normal fault. If, on the other hand, the rock on one side appears to have been shoved up the inclined plane of the break the fault is termed a reverse fault.

Fault block. A part of the earth's crust bounded wholly or in large part by faults.

Fault scarp. The cliff formed by a fault. Most fault scarps have been modified by erosion since the faulting.

Fauna. The animals that inhabited the world or a particular region at a certain time.

Feldspar. A group of light-colored, mostly white rock-forming silicate minerals, chiefly silicates of potassium and aluminum, or of sodium, calcium, and aluminum in various proportions.

Felsic. A short term applicable to the group of feldspathic minerals and quartz and to the rocks composed predominantly of these minerals. *See also* "Mafic."

Fibrolite. A mineral of the same composition as andalusite, which it closely resembles in crystal form, although generally in more slender crystals.

Fissile. Splitting readily into thin sheets, like shale, slate, or some kinds of schist.

Fissure. An extensive crack, break, or fracture in the rocks. A mere joint or crack persisting only for a few inches or a few feet is not usually termed a fissure by geologists or miners, although in a strict physical sense it is one.

Flood plain. The nearly level land that borders a stream and is subject to occasional overflow. Flood plains are built up by sediment left by such overflows.

Flora. The assemblage of plants growing at a given time or in a given place.

Fluviatile deposits. Sedimentary deposits laid down by a river or stream. The Gila conglomerate is a fluviatile deposit.

Fold. A bend in rock layers or beds. Anticlines and synclines are the common types of folds.

Formation. A rock layer, or a series of continuously deposited layers grouped together, regarded by the geologist as a unit for purposes of description and mapping. A formation is usually named from some place where it is exposed in its typical character. For example, Troy quartzite, Pinal schist.

Fossil. The whole or any part of an animal or plant that has been preserved in the rocks, or the impression left by a plant or animal. This preservation is invariably accompanied by some change in substance, and in impressions the original substance has all been removed.

Galena. The mineral sulphide of lead, containing, when pure, 86.6 per cent of lead and 13.4 per cent of sulphur. A metallic lead-gray mineral recognizable by its color, weight, and softness and the fact that when crushed it breaks into little cubes (cubic cleavage). A very important ore of lead. In many places it contains silver.

Garnet. Commonly a brown or red mineral in crystals which, when perfect, are isometric polyhedrons, often with 12 diamond-shaped faces, known as rhombic dodecahedrons. There are several kinds of garnet differing in chemical composition. The common sorts are silicates of aluminum and of calcium, magnesium, iron, or manganese. Garnet is a frequent product of contact metamorphism.

Globulites. Tiny rounded incipient crystal forms visible in some volcanic glasses when they are examined in thin sections under a microscope.

Gneiss (pronounced "nice"). A rock resembling granite but with its mineral constituents so arranged as to give it a banded appearance. Most gneisses are metamorphic rocks derived from granite or other igneous rocks.

Gneissic, gneissoid. Having the appearance or character of gneiss.

Granite. A crystalline igneous rock that has solidified slowly deep within the earth. It consists chiefly of the minerals quartz, feldspar, and one or both of the common kinds of mica, namely black mica, or biotite, and white mica, or muscovite. Some varieties contain hornblende. The feldspar is of the kind known as orthoclase and may be distinguished from quartz by its pale-reddish tint and its property of breaking with flat, shining surfaces (cleavage), while quartz breaks irregularly. The micas are easily recognized by their cleavage into thin, flexible flakes and their brilliant luster.

Granodiorite. A granitic rock closely allied to quartz monzonite and quartz diorite.

Groundmass. The finer-grained part of a porphyritic rock, in which the larger crystals, or phenocrysts, are embedded.

Hade. The vertical angle between a fault plane and a vertical plane parallel with the fault strike or trend. The complement of the fault dip.

Holocrystalline. Applied to a rock composed wholly of crystal grains and containing no volcanic glass. Intrusive igneous rocks are almost invariably holocrystalline.

Homocline. A body of strata that dip uniformly in one direction. A homocline may be a tilted fault block, a monocline, or the remnant of an anticline or syncline of which the other limb or side has disappeared through faulting or erosion.

Horizon. In geology, any distinctive plane traceable from place to place in different exposures of strata and marking approximately the same period of geologic time. The beds at a particular horizon may be characterized by distinctive fossils.

Hornblende. A dark-green to black mineral silicate of complex and variable composition but containing usually considerable iron and magnesium. Usually in elongated or prismatic crystals. An abundant constituent of many rocks, especially of diorite and andesite. In fresh rocks the mineral may show flashing surfaces that might lead to its being mistaken for black mica (biotite). An original mineral in some igneous rocks but also a common alteration product of the chemically similar augite.

Hypidiomorphic. Nearly or not quite idiomorphic. *See also* Euhedral.

Hypogene. Applied to ores or ore minerals that have been formed by generally ascending waters as contrasted with supergene ores or minerals.

Idiomorphic. *See* Euhedral.

Igneous rocks. Rocks formed by the cooling and solidification of a hot liquid material, known as magma, that has originated at unknown depths within the earth. Those that have solidified beneath the surface are known as intrusive rocks, or, if the cooling has taken place slowly at great depth, as plutonic intrusive or plutonic rocks. Those that have flowed out over the surface are known as effusive rocks, exclusive rocks, or lavas. The term "volcanic rocks" includes not only lavas but bombs, tuff, volcanic ash, and other fragmental materials or ejecta thrown out from volcanoes.

Ilmenite. Titanic iron ore. A hard black mineral resembling magnetite but only slightly attracted by a magnet. An oxide of iron and titanium.

Induration. Hardening; especially the hardening of loose or soft material into firm rock or the change of soft rock into harder rock.

Interference figure. A system of colored rings and curves combined with black bars and curves seen when a thin section of a mineral is examined in a certain way through the microscope or other suitable optical instrument. The interference figure is due to birefringence and is one of the most useful optical aids in identifying minerals. *See also* Birefringence.

Intratelluric. Within the earth or formed within the earth.

Intrusion displacement. Faulting coincident with the intrusion of an igneous rock.

Irruptive rock. An igneous rock which was forced into or invaded other rocks as molten magma. An intrusive rock. The distinction between "irruptive" and "eruptive" is often disregarded.

Kaolinite. A white soft earthy mineral consisting of a hydrous silicate of aluminum and one of the chief constituents of clay. A common product of rock decay and of oxidation in veins.

Lacustrine. Pertaining to a lake. Lacustrine deposits are sediments laid down in a lake.

Limonite. A brown mineral consisting of hydrous oxide of iron and containing, when pure, 85.6 per cent of iron and 14.4 per cent of water. The mineral is earthy or of irregular form, never occurring in distinct crystals. It is the usual product left behind in the oxidation of pyrite. The minerals turgite and göthite are also hydrous iron oxides not always readily distinguishable from limonite. They contain less water than limonite.

Litholdal. Applied to those fine-grained groundmasses of volcanic rocks that are dull and comparatively opaque in consequence of the presence of minute crowded crystals as contrasted with those in which the groundmass is shining and glassy. Stony.

Lithologic. Pertaining to lithology, or the study of rocks. (*See also* Petrology.) Pertaining to rock character.

Lithosphere. The rocky and interior part of the earth's body, exclusive of the oceans and other water masses (hydrosphere) and the atmosphere.

Littoral. Pertaining to a shore. Particularly to sedimentary deposits laid down along a shore.

Mafic. A short substitute for ferromagnesian. Applied to minerals containing iron and magnesium as essential constituents or to rocks composed chiefly of such minerals. *See also* Felsic.

Magma. The fused liquid material that solidified as igneous rocks. If magma reaches the surface it is known as lava.

Magnetite. Magnetic oxide of iron. A black opaque mineral almost universal as a minor constituent of igneous rocks and fairly abundant in some, as in diabase. Often recognizable only with the microscope. A valuable ore of iron in some localities.

Malachite. The green carbonate of copper. A beautiful deep-green mineral occurring generally in long, slender crystals which may be closely crowded into radial sheaves or crusts. It contains about 57 per cent of copper and 8 per cent of water. A product of the oxidation of sulphides of copper.

Massive rock. An igneous rock as opposed to a bedded or stratified rock.

Megascopic, megascopical. Large enough to be seen without the use of the microscope. The megascopic features of a rock are such as are apparent on ordinary inspection, as opposed to the microscopic features.

Melaconite. The soft, earthy, mineral form of the black oxide of copper, containing 79.8 per cent of copper.

Metallization. The process or group of processes whereby valuable metals, or minerals containing such metals, are introduced into the rocks. The term "mineralization" is often used in this sense but is really more comprehensive. The formation of garnet in limestone, for example, is a result of mineralization but may have no economic significance whatever.

Metamorphism. Any change in rocks effected in the earth by heat, pressure, solutions, or gases. A common cause of the metamorphism of rocks is the intrusion into them of igneous rocks or, more accurately, of magma. Rocks that have been so changed are termed metamorphic.

Miarolitic. Applied to cavities lined with projecting crystals of quartz and feldspar that occur in some granitic rocks and were formed during the cooling and crystallization of the magma into rock.

Microcline. A potassium feldspar of the same composition as orthoclase and of nearly identical appearance, but crystallizing in a different crystal system.

Micropegmatitic texture. A microscopic intergrowth of two minerals, especially of quartz and feldspar, in which one mineral contains particles of the other arranged in a more or less regular pattern which, from its fancied resemblance to certain ancient inscriptions, has been called also "graphic" texture.

Microperthite. A microscopic intergrowth of the two feldspars orthoclase and albite in a certain regular way.

Monocline. A simple bend in bedded rocks which is equivalent to one side of an arch or sag. Usually a monocline appears as a steplike flexure in nearly horizontal beds and may pass into a break or fault in one direction and gradually die out in the other direction. Monocline is a less general term than homocline. *See also* Homocline.

Monzonite. An intrusive igneous rock of general granitic appearance but containing a larger proportion of calcic feldspar than granite. There is commonly quartz present and the rock is then a quartz monzonite. Quartz monzonite is intermediate in composition between granite and quartz diorite.

Muscovite. The common white mica abundant in many granites and schists. A complex silicate chiefly of hydrogen, potassium, and aluminum.

Norm. A theoretical and in part arbitrary mineral composition of a rock, calculated, in accordance with certain rules, from the chemical analysis, for the purpose of assigning the rock its place in the norm system of rock classification. The norm rarely coincides with the real mineral composition, or mode, of a rock.

Norm system. A system of classification and nomenclature for igneous rocks based on the norm (which see) of each rock. Only undecomposed rocks of which accurate chemical analyses are available are classifiable in this system, which consequently is more used in detailed petrologic studies than in ordinary geologic or mining work. The system was devised by Messrs. Cross, Iddings, Pirsson, and Washington, who designated it originally "the quantitative system" and later the "C. I. P. W. system." It has also been referred to as the "American system."

Oligoclase. One of the plagioclase group of feldspars containing much more sodium than calcium. Common in igneous rocks of the granite and quartz diorite groups.

Olivine. A dark yellowish-green silicate of iron and magnesium common in certain dark igneous rocks, particularly in basalt and diabase. Not as a rule in well-formed crystals and often recognizable only with the microscope. Decomposes readily to the mineral serpentine. Also known as chrysolite and peridote.

Ophitic texture. The characteristic texture of diabase and closely related rocks in which the feldspar crystals have fairly complete crystal boundaries, and the augite fills the angular spaces between them.

Orthoclase. The common potash feldspar. A common constituent of granites. Usually white to reddish. Splits or cleaves so as to give smooth, shining surfaces.

Outcrop. That part of a rock that appears at the surface. The appearance of a rock at the surface or its projection above the soil.

Peneplain. The nearly level surface to which erosion in time reduces a mountainous region, provided the land does not rise or sink during the process of wearing down.

Petrography. The branch of science that deals with the description of rocks; in practice especially the igneous and metamorphic rocks studied with the aid of the microscope.

Petrology. The general study of rocks, with special reference to their origin and broader relations. In current usage the term applies particularly to the problems relating to igneous and metamorphic rocks.

Phenocrysts. The larger crystals of a porphyritic igneous rock that are distinct from the groundmass or fine-grained portion.

Phlogopite. A mica closely related to biotite but containing less iron and of lighter color.

Plagioclase. A convenient designation for the feldspars consisting chiefly of silicates of sodium, calcium, and aluminum as opposed to those consisting chiefly of potassium and aluminum silicates. The name has reference to the oblique character of the cleavage of these feldspars as compared with orthoclase, the common potassium feldspar.

Pleochroic. Possessing the property of pleochroism.

Pleochroism. The property possessed by some minerals of showing different colors or different tints of the same color when rays of light (polarized light) are passed through them in a certain way in different directions. A useful optical aid in the identification of minerals.

Poikilitic texture. That texture in an igneous rock produced by the inclusion in one mineral grain or crystal of many particles of another mineral. The structure may be compared to chips of wood frozen into a block of ice, the chips having their grain running in various directions.

Porphyritic. Having the texture of a porphyry.

Porphyry. Any igneous rock in which certain crystals (phenocrysts) are distinct from a fine-grained matrix (groundmass).

Protore. Low-grade material which by natural processes of enrichment is convertible into ore; as, for example, the so-called primary ore of the disseminated copper deposits, containing generally less than 0.5 per cent of copper.

Pyrite. The familiar pale-yellow mineral sulphide of iron containing theoretically 46.6 per cent of iron and 53.4 cent of sulphur. The common crystal forms are cubes, octahedrons, 12-sided solid figures with 5-sided faces (pentagonal dodecahedrons), or combinations of these. Often without complete crystal form.

Pyroclastic. Applied to rocks made up of igneous rock fragments produced by explosive volcanic action. Tuffs and volcanic breccias are pyroclastic rocks.

Pyroxene. A large and abundant group of minerals of which members occur in igneous and metamorphic rocks. They are silicates of a wide range of composition and color but all closely related in crystal form. Augite, diopside, and wollastonite are pyroxenes.

Quartzite. A rock composed of sand grains cemented by silica into an extremely hard mass.

Rhyolite. A lava, usually of light color, corresponding in chemical composition to granite. The same molten liquid that at great depth within the earth solidifies as granite would, if it flowed out on the surface, cool more quickly and crystallize less completely as rhyolite.

Rugose corals. Fossil corals belonging to the extinct order Rugosa and resembling a ribbed cornucopia in shape.

Rutile. Oxide of titanium in crystals, usually small and of various colors. Occurs commonly only as a minor microscopic constituent of rocks.

Sanidine. A clear variety of orthoclase occurring in some siliceous lavas.

Saprolite. Decomposed or disintegrated rock in place. Saprolite may retain the general appearance of the original rock, save usually for more or less change in color, but is so soft as to be easily picked or shoveled.

Schist. A rock whicl
sure within the ea
character of the pa
and in which thes
way that the rock
tions than in othe
roughly comparabl
The distinction bet
times difficult to m
gneiss differ from o
and the rock does
schist.

Sedimentary rocks.
tion of sediment in
air (eolian deposit
rock fragments or
erate, sandstone, sl
animals or plants (c
product of chemic
gypsum, etc.); or
Some sedimentary
fragments blown f
land or in water.
mentary deposits is
ding or stratificatio
Sedimentary beds
flat.

Sempatic. Descriptiv
igneous rocks to i
phenocryst and gro

Sericite. A small-scal
mica, muscovite.

Serpentine. A miner
considerable combi
of green or yellow.
olivine and other
curs in various forn
minerals or rocks t
almost wholly of th

Shale. A rock consisti
in thin layers that

Sherd. A fragment of
particularly to the
particles into which
while still hot, by
gases. The glass
cuspate outlines.

Sill. A sheet of igne
more nearly horizo
tween beds of sedi

Sillimanite. Same as

Slate. A rock that by
earth has acquired
into thin plates. T
regular than the spl

Solute. That which
sugar in a cup of c

Sphalerite. Zinc blen
eral sulphide of z
mineral of resinous
pieces having very
faces. Zinc blend
33 per cent of sulp
of zinc.

pherulites. Ball-like bodies, especially common in some volcanic glasses, formed by the growth of radial clusters of crystals within the glass. They vary in size from pellets like small shot to balls several inches across.

tratigraphy. The branch of geology that deals with the order of deposition and regional relations of the strata of the earth's crust.

trike. The direction along which a vertical or inclined rock layer, vein, or fissure would meet the earth's surface if that surface were level. The outcrop of a bed or dike on a plain is coincident with its strike.

tructure. In geology, the forms assumed by sedimentary beds and igneous rocks that have been moved from their original position by forces within the earth, or the forms taken by intrusive masses of igneous rock in connection with effects produced mechanically on neighboring rocks by the intrusion. Folds (anticlines and synclines) and faults are the principal effects considered under structure. Schistosity and cleavage are also structural features.

ubhedral. Applied to a crystal that is only partly bounded by crystal planes. Same as hypautomorphic or hypidiomorphic.

upergene. Applied to ores or ore minerals that have been formed by generally descending water. Ores or minerals formed by downward enrichment.

yncline. An inverted arch of bedded or layered rock suggestive in form of a canoe. The term relates to the structure of the beds, not to the surface of the land.

alus (pronounced tay'lus). The mass of loose rock fragments that accumulates at the base of a cliff or steep slope.

ectonic. Pertaining to structure. A tectonic feature on the earth's surface is one due to rock movements as opposed to a feature produced by erosion or deposition.

errace. A steplike bench on a hillside. Most terraces along rivers are remnants of valley bottoms formed when the land was lower or when the stream flowed at higher levels. Other terraces have been formed by waves. Some terraces have been cut in solid rock, others have been built up of sand and gravel, and still others have been partly cut and partly built up.

hin section. A fragment of rock or mineral ground to paper thinness, polished, and mounted between glasses as a microscopic slide. Rocks and most minerals, except the oxides and sulphides of the metals, are translucent to transparent in thin section, and the optical properties of each mineral can be studied with the microscope.

hulite. A pink mineral of the epidote group, which owes its color to the presence of manganese.

tanite. A crystalline mineral composed of titanium, calcium, silicon, and oxygen (a titanosilicate of calcium). A fairly common but rarely abundant constituent of some granitic igneous rocks. Generally yellow or brown with waxy luster. Can frequently be recognized without the aid of a lens.

ourmaline. A complex mineral silicate of boron and aluminum with other constituents. Commonly in black prisms with curved triangular cross sections. A microscopic constituent of some of the Pinal schist.

Transportation. In geology, the shifting of material from one place to another on the earth's surface by moving water, ice, or air. The carriage of mud and dissolved salts by rivers, the passage of a dust-laden whirlwind across a desert, the inland march of sand dunes from a sea shore, and the creeping movement of rocks on a glacier are all examples of transportation.

Trichites. Hairlike incipient crystal forms visible in some volcanic glasses when examined in thin section under the microscope. Trichites are formed by the aggregation of globulites. *See also* Globulite.

Tuff. A rock consisting of a layer or layers of lava particles blown from a volcano. A fine tuff is often called volcanic ash, and a coarse tuff is called breccia.

Tuffaceous. Having the character or appearance of a tuff.

Tuff-breccia. A stratified tuffaceous rock in which the fragments are angular and larger than in a tuff.

Type locality. The place at which a formation is typically displayed and from which it is named; also the place at which a fossil or other geologic feature is displayed in typical form.

Unconformity. A break in the regular succession of sedimentary rocks, indicated by the fact that one bed rests on the eroded surface of one or more beds which may have a distinctly different dip from the bed above. An unconformity may indicate that the beds below it have at some time been raised above the sea and have been eroded. In some places beds thousands of feet thick have been washed away before the land again became submerged and the first bed above the surface of unconformity was deposited. If beds of rock may be regarded as leaves in the volume of geologic history an unconformity marks a gap in the record.

Uniaxial. Applied to crystals whose molecular structure has the highest possible grade of symmetry with reference to one crystal axis. In the direction of this axis both beams into which a ray of ordinary light is split on entering the crystal travel with the same speed and consequently emerge without birefringence. Quartz is uniaxial.

Uralitization. The change of the mineral augite into the green fibrous variety of the mineral hornblende. The change is often due to weathering but may be a result of more intense metamorphism.

Vein. A mass of mineral material that has been deposited in or along a fissure in the rocks. A vein differs from a dike in that the vein material was introduced gradually by deposition from solution, whereas a dike was intruded in a molten condition.

Versant. One side or slope of a mountain range, as the east versant.

Vesuvianite. A green, yellow, or brown mineral, generally in short, square prismatic crystals occurring characteristically in limestone where altered by the heat and emanations from an intrusive rock. Vesuvianite is a silicate of calcium and aluminum.

Vitrophyric. Applied to that structure in lavas in which the larger crystals or phenocrysts are embedded in a volcanic glass.

Volcanic glass. Lava that has cooled and solidified before it has had time to crystallize.

Volcanic rocks. Igneous rocks erupted at or near the earth's surface, including lavas, tuffs, volcanic ashes, and like material, which are also classifiable as sedimentary rocks.

Weathering. The group of processes, such as the chemical action of air and rain water and of plants and bacteria and the mechanical action of changes of temperature, whereby rocks on exposure to the weather change in character, decay, and finally crumble into soil.

Wollastonite. A white mineral of the consisting of silicate of calcium. A of the metamorphism of limeston igneous rocks. Often in aggregates crystals without distinct crystal plan

Zircon. The mineral silicate of zirco common but nowhere abundant mic uent of many igneous rocks, especiall rocks.

INDEX.

A.

Page.

Acknowledgments for aid 16
Adsorption, possible function of 169
Allen, E. T., analyses by 54, 60, 67, 70
Alunite, occurrence of 143
American Smelting & Refining Co., operations of 19, 105
Amphibole, occurrence of 137
Andalusite, occurrence of 137
Andesite tuff and breccia, distribution of 56–57
  petrography of 57
Apache group. *See* Paleozoic rocks.
Apache Mountains, structure of 80
Arizona, map of, showing Globe and Ray quadrangles 16
Arizona Hercules Copper Mining Co., operations of 18
  ore reserves of 105, 106
  organization and property of 101
Artesian water, occurrence of 148
Assay graphs from churn-drill holes in the Miami district 144
  from drifts in the Miami district 144
Azurite, occurrence of 137

B.

Barnes conglomerate, deposition of 48–49
  genesis of 85–86
  nature and distribution of 40–41, 124
  plate showing 40
Barney Copper Co., organization and property of 91
Basalt, flows of 74, 86
  nature and occurrence of 43
Bibliography of the region 22–25
Big Dome, origin of 72
  plate showing 73
Biotite, occurrence of 138
Biotite granite, nature of 38
Biotite schist, distribution of 124–125
Black Warrior claims, location and minerals of 91–92
Bloody Tanks Wash, source of 107
Bulldog fault, displacement caused by 114–115

C.

Calumet Copper Co., operations of 18
Cambrian beds, exposures of, plates showing 40, 42, 44
Capping, adoption of the term 156–157
  chemical composition of 165
  general features of 164
Captain claim, workings on 92, 93–94
Caving of surface caused by mining, plates showing 98
Chalcedony, occurrence of 136, 139
Chalcocite, dissemination of 162
  occurrence and origin of 133–134
  oxidation of 163
  veinlet of, altered to chrysocolla and malachite, plate showing 138
Chalcopyrite, occurrence and replacement of 135, 162
Chalcotrichite, occurrence of 136
Chlorite, occurrence of 138
Chrysocolla, genesis of 163
  occurrence of 138–143
  solution and deposition of 171–172
  that has replaced dacite tuff, plate showing 138
Churn-drill holes, assays of material from 144
Climate of the region 29
Color, indications of copper ore from 177
  of churn-drill sludge, indications from 164
  of surface rock, indications from 164
Copper, native, occurrence and source of 132
  ores of, from the Miami mine, plates showing 162
    from the Ray district, plate showing 162
  quantity of, carried by hypogene solutions 167

Page.

Copper Canyon, ridge north of, plate showing 123
Country rock, influence of, on enrichment 175–176
  kinds of, relation of tenor in copper to 168
Covellite, occurrence of 135
Cretaceous sedimentary rocks, nature and occurrence of, east of the Ray quadrangle 56
Cuprite, occurrence of 136

D.

Dacite, distribution of 68, 108, 126
  erosion surface of, plate showing 69
  eruption of 88
  flows of, plates showing 64, 69
  petrography of 68–71
  superposition of, on eroded granite 172
Definitions of terms 179–187
Deposition, conditions of 48–49
Devonian rocks, on El Capitan Creek, plate showing 45
Diabase, age of 56
  distribution of 53, 108, 124
  eruption of 87
    effects of 110
  metamorphism effected by 55–56
  petrography of 53–55
  relation of, to ore bodies 149–151
  tenor of copper in 168
  weathering of, plate showing 54
Disappointment Valley. *See* Dripping Spring Valley.
Disseminated, use of term 162
Drill-hole chart of the Miami district 148
Drilling, exploration by 96–97, 101–102
  method and cost of 97, 102
Dripping Spring quartzite, banded, plate showing 42
  deposition of 49
  distribution of 124
  nature and origin of 41–42, 86
Dripping Spring Range, description of 28
  diorite intruded in 53
  plate showing 28
  section of Troy quartzite in 44
  structure of 81–82
Dripping Spring Valley, description of 27–28
  plate showing 28

E.

East Verde River, section on 50
Editorial aid, acknowledgment for 16
El Capitan, plate showing 28
  section from Gila River through, plate showing 78
  structure of 81
El Capitan Canyon, section of Mescal limestone in 43
Enrichment, climatic conditions at the time of 174
  cycle of 170–173
  general nature of 169–170
  geologic time of 173–174
  influence of country rock on 176–177
    of geologic structure on 174–175
    of sulphur dioxide on 176
  relation of water table to 176
  topography at the time of 174
Erosion, effects of, in the Miami district 120–121
  effects of, in the Ray district 130–131
  thickness of rock removed by 168–169

F.

Fault in Dripping Spring Range, plate showing 77
  on Mineral Creek, south of Ray, plate showing 77

INDEX.

Page.

g, amount of displacement by ... 78
e of ... 79–80
ctions and dip of ... 77
ts of, in the Miami district ... 111–120
in the Ray district ... 127–130
lence of ... 76–77
l of movement in ... 77–78
tion of hypogene metallization to ... 155
ctural effects of ... 151–155
graphy little influenced by ... 79
ages of ... 78–79
uartzite, plates showing ... 78
rs, occurrence of ... 137
ulphate, action of, in enrichment of copper ores ... 171
ork, record of ... 15–16
, enrichment aided by ... 175

G.

occurrence of ... 133
Development Co., operations of ... 19, 20, 91
claim, chrysocolla from, plate showing ... 138
history of the districts ... 84–89
map of the Miami district ... 108
e Ray district ... 124
section, generalized, across the Miami district ... 148
e Ray district ... 124
of the districts ... 11–12, 30–89
e districts, publications on ... 22–24
e Miami district ... 107–121
e Ray district ... 123–131
glomerate, age of ... 74
fs and domes of, plates showing ... 73
er in ... 109
sition of ... 73
ribution and materials of ... 72–73, 108–109, 126
sures of, showing characteristic erosion, plates showing ... 70, 74
erial provisionally included with, plate showing ... 75
re and distribution of ... 71–72
ion of, to ore deposits ... 177–178
to time of enrichment ... 174
m channel in, filled with coarser materials, plate showing ... 72
ness of ... 73–74
graphy of ... 107
characteristic, plate showing ... 99
weathering in, cavernous, plate showing ... 72
Gila Copper Co., organization of ... 19
Gila River, discharge of ... 28–29
from mouth of Mineral Creek, plate showing ... 29
section from, through Tam o'Shanter Peak and El Capitan, plate showing ... 78
valley of ... 28
Gilbirty, George H., fossils determined by ... 47–48
Globe Hills, section from Tortilla Range to, plate showing ... 78
Glossary ... 179–187
Gold, production of ... 22
Granite Mountain porphyry, distribution of ... 126
petrography of ... 62
relation of, to ore bodies ... 149–151
Granitic rocks, post-Paleozoic, chemical composition of ... 67
pre-Cambrian, nature and distribution of ... 37–38
variation of molecular constituents in, diagram showing ... 66
Granodiorite, distribution of ... 63
from points near Troy, plates showing ... 63
metamorphism effected by ... 63–64
petrography of ... 63
Graton, L. C., and Murdoch, Joseph, cited ... 162
Ground water, depth to ... 147–148
relation of, to ore bodies ... 148
to oxidation ... 148–149

H.

Hackberry Spring, mouth of gorge below, plate showing ... 75
Hague, James D., report by ... 18
Harms, Herman, analysis by ... 141–142
Hayden, Ariz., concentration and smelting of ores at ... 104–105
Hillebrand, W. F., analyses by ... 38, 52, 67
History, geologic, of the districts ... 84–89
History of mining in the Miami district ... 19–21
in the Ray district ... 17–19
Homocline, definition of ... 76
Humboldt Hill, plate showing ... 123

I.

Igneous rocks, relation of faulting to intrusion of ... 79
relations of, to ore ... 149
Ilmenite, occurrence of ... 136
Inspiration Consolidated Copper Co., milling by ... 99–100
mine of, assay graph from drift on the fourth level of ... 144
faults exposed in ... 153
good schist ore from, plate showing ... 163
ore body of ... 145–146
ore of, tenor of ... 164
production of ... 21
workings of ... 94–95
operations of ... 20–21
caving of surface caused by, plate showing ... 98
ore reserves of ... 105, 106
organization of ... 91
property of ... 91
exploration of, by drilling ... 96–97
faults on ... 114
geologic map of Live Oak Division of ... 110
surface equipment of, plates showing ... 94, 99
workings of, plan of ... 94
Inspiration Copper Co., operations of ... 20
Inspiration Mining Co., operations of ... 19–20
Inspiration Ridge, faulting on ... 114–120
features of ... 107
sections across, plate showing ... 110
International Smelting and Refining Co., smelter installed by ... 21, 100
Intrusive rocks, pre-Cambrian, distribution of ... 124
Iron, cap rock colored by ... 164
loss of, with metallization in copper ... 160–161

J.

Joe Bush fault, displacement caused by ... 114–115
Joe Bush shaft, caving of surface around, plate showing ... 98

K.

Kaolinite, occurrence of ... 138
Kelvin-Calumet Mining Co., operations of ... 18
Kelvin Reduction Co., operations of ... 18
Keystone mine, early operation of ... 19
faults exposed in ... 153
location of ... 91
ore body of ... 146
workings of ... 95–96
Kindle, E. M., fossils determined by ... 46, 50
Kirk, Edwin, fossils determined by ... 46–47
Knowlton, F. H., fossils determined by ... 56

L.

Lewisohn interests. *See* General Development Co.
Limonite, occurrence of ... 136
Live Oak Development Co., operations of ... 20
Live Oak mine, displacement at ... 115–120
early operation of ... 19
faults exposed in ... 153
location of ... 91
ore body of ... 146
depth to ... 147
workings of ... 96
Location of the districts ... 11, 15
Lost Gulch monzonite, distribution and age of ... 51–52
petrography of ... 52

M.

Madera diorite, composition of ... 37–38
Malachite, occurrence and genesis of ... 136–137, 163, 172
surrounded by chalcedony and by a copper silicate, plate showing ... 138
Malachite, chrysocolla, chalcedony, and quartz, deposited in the order named, plate showing ... 138

INDEX.

Page.

Martin limestone, deposition of ... 49
fossils in ... 46–47
genesis of ... 86
nature and thickness of ... 45–46
Melaconite, occurrence of ... 136
Mellor, E. T., cited ... 48–49
Mescal limestone, banded, effect of weathering on, plate showing ... 44
banded, fracture surface of, plate showing ... 44
deposition of ... 49
exposure of, in the Dripping Spring Range, plate showing ... 43
in the Tortilla Range, plate showing ... 43
genesis of ... 86
nature and thickness of ... 42–43
occurrence of ... 124
Mescal Range, description of ... 27
diabase intruded in ... 53
southwest slope of, plate showing ... 28
structure of ... 80, 81
Metallization, hypogene, relation of faulting to ... 155
Metamorphism, contact, effected by diabase ... 55–56
Miami Copper Co., mine of, assay graph from drift on the 570-foot level of ... 144
mine of, caving of surface over, plate showing ... 98
disseminated copper ores from, plate showing ... 162
faults exposed in ... 152–153
geologic plan of the 420 level of ... 92
ore of, tenor of ... 163–164
ore bodies of ... 145–156
relation to country rocks ... 149, 150
production of ... 21
workings of ... 92–94
operations of ... 20, 98–99
ore reserves of ... 105–106
organization and production of ... 91
property of, depth to ore in ... 147
exploration of, by drilling ... 96–97
Miami district, faults in, age of ... 153–154
general view of, plate showing ... 108
geologic maps of ... 26, 108
protore of, richness of ... 157
Miami fault, displacements caused by ... 112–114
relation of, to the Miami ore body ... 178
Miami Flat, plate showing ... 99
Miami wash, flow of ... 107
Milling, plants for ... 98–100
publications on ... 24–25
Mineral Creek, plates showing ... 29, 122
valley of ... 122
water from, analysis of ... 141–142
Mineral Creek fault, structural importance of ... 127–130
Mineral Creek Mining Co., operations of ... 17
Mineralization, primary. *See* Protore, deposition of.
Minerals of the districts ... 132–143
Mining, publications on ... 24–25
Mines of the Miami district, descriptions of ... 92–96
locations of ... 90–92
map showing ... 90
underground development of ... 92–96
Mines of the Ray district, locations of ... 100–101
Molybdenite, occurrence of ... 133
unaffected by enrichment ... 163
Montezuma claims, prospecting on ... 91
Monzonite porphyry, relation of ore bodies to ... 166
Mountain ranges, structure of ... 80–82
Mountain region of Arizona, features of ... 26–28
Murdoch, Joseph, Graton, L. C., and, cited ... 162
Muscovite, occurrence of ... 137–138

N.

Needle Mountain, view southeast from, plate showing ... 70
Needles claims, location of ... 91

O.

Ore, analyses of ... 159–161
containing veinlet of quartz with molybdenite along its sides, plate showing ... 163
disseminated, from the Miami mine, plate showing ... 162
from the Ray district, plate showing ... 162
partly oxidized, general character of ... 163
Ore, production of, by enrichment ...
schist, from Inspiration mine, plate showing ...
sulphide, general character of ...
tenor of ...
transition between, and country rock ...
Ore bodies, depth to ...
distribution and origin of ...
form and dimensions of ...
of the Miami district, plan and sections of ...
relations of, to country rocks ...
Osborn, W. S., assays made by ...
Outline of the report ...
Oxidation, lower limit of ...
process of ...

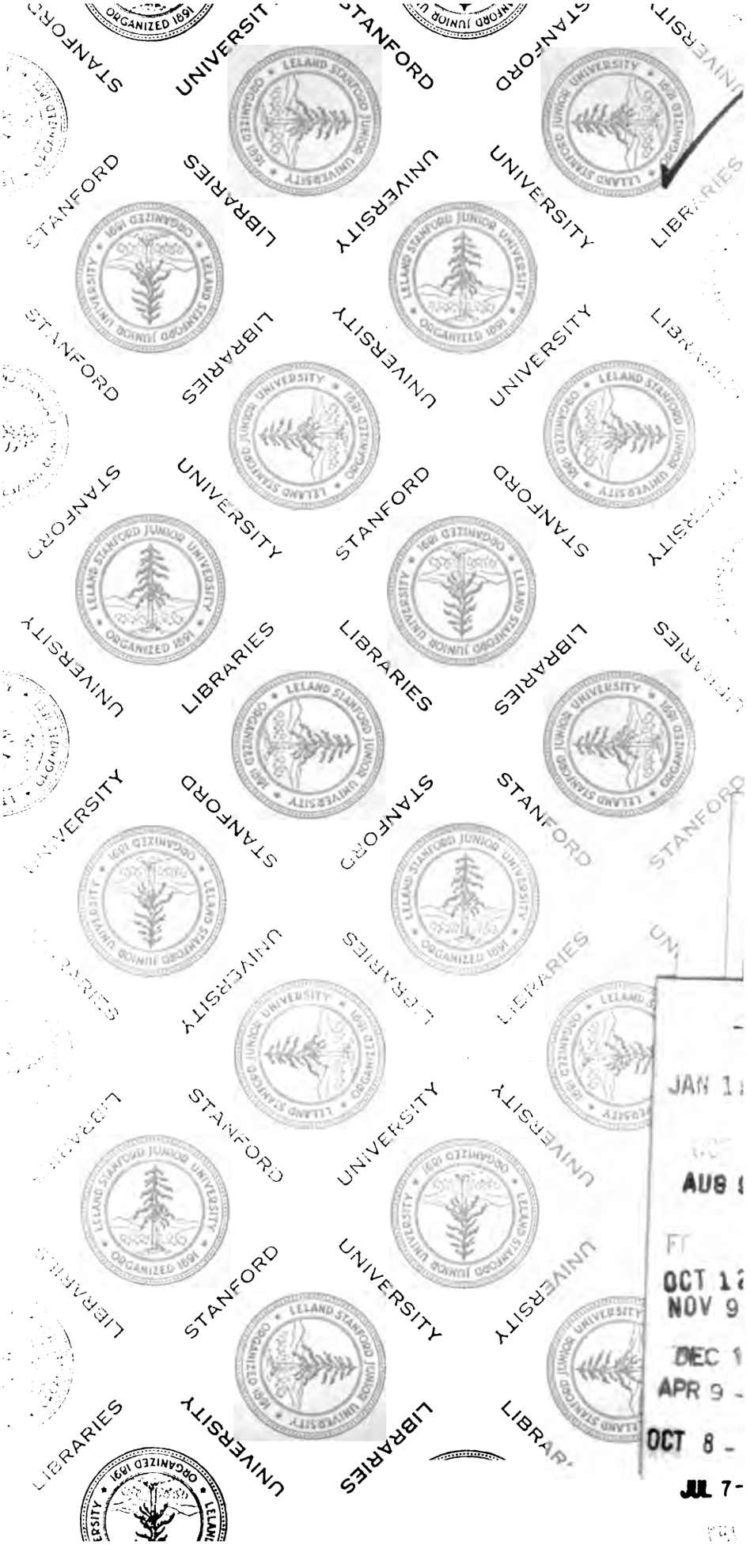
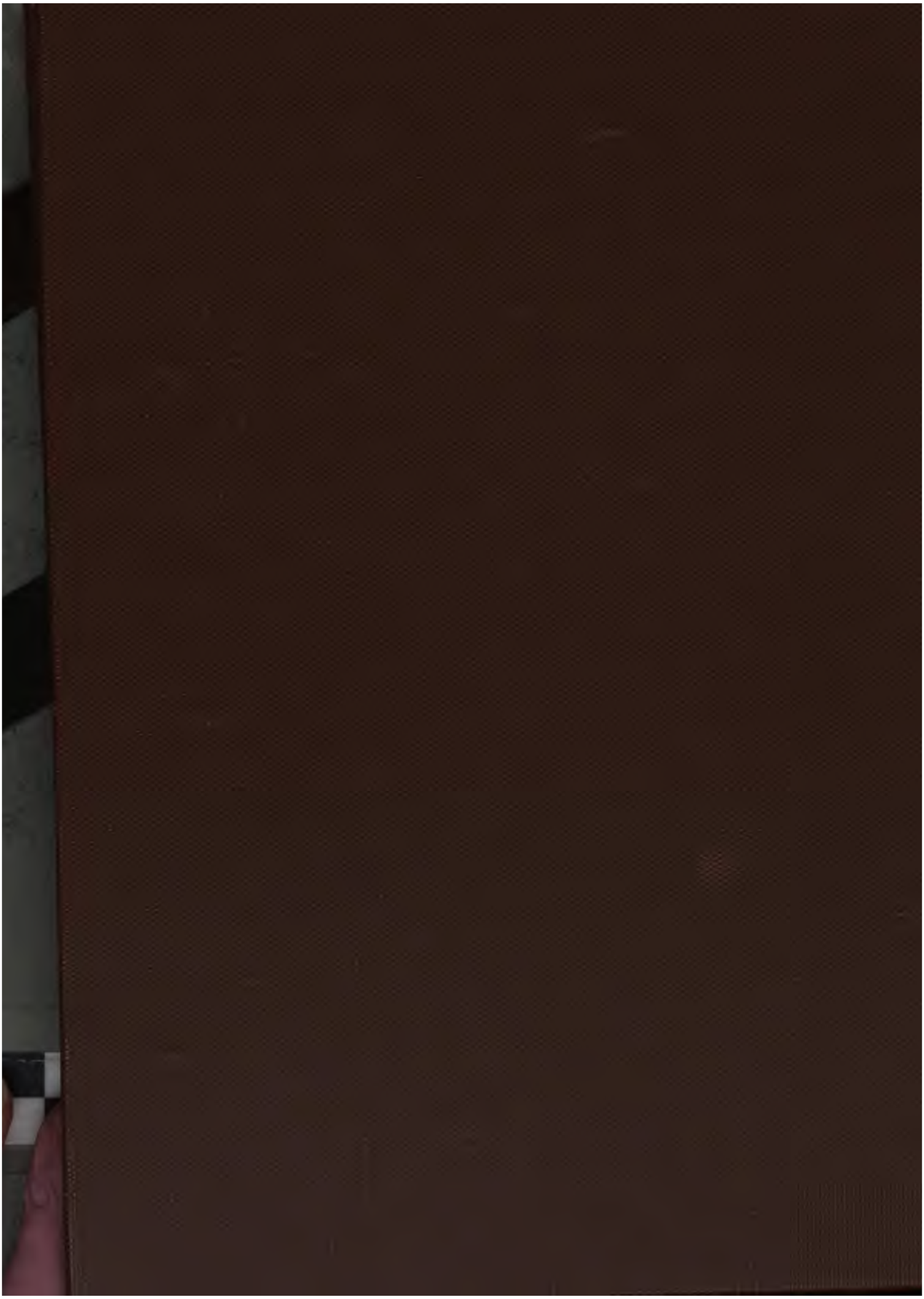
P.

Paleozoic rocks, correlation of ...
exposures of, plate showing ...
kinds and distribution of ...
Palmer, Chase, analyses by ...
Permeability of rocks, causes of ...
Physical geography of the region ...
Pinal Creek, water supply from ...
Pinal Range, description of ...
structure of ...
Pinal schist, alteration of ...
analyses of ...
description of ...
distribution of ...
genesis of ...
nature of ...
relation of, to ore bodies ...
structure of ...
varieties of, plates showing ...
Pinto fault, displacement by ...
Pinto mine, ore body of ...
Pioneer Mountain, view from stage road 2 miles sou
showing ...
Pioneer shale, deposition of ...
distribution of ...
genesis of ...
nature and thickness of ...
Porphyry, monzonitic and granitic, relation of ore bod
variation of molecular constituents in, diagram sho
Porphyry protore, mineral composition of ...
tenor of, in copper ...
Post-Paleozoic rocks, nature and distribution of ...
Pre-Cambrian granite of the Tortilla Range, plate show
Pre-Cambrian rocks, nature and distribution of ...
Probert, Frank H., on ore reserves of the Ray Hercule
Production of the districts ...
Protore, analyses of ...
copper content of ...
definition of ...
deposition of ...
geologic age of ...
Publications on the region ...
Pyrite, occurrence and replacement of ...
shatter structure in ...

Q.

Quartz, occurrence of ...
stringers of, indication of ore from ...
Quartz diorite, contact metamorphism effected by ...
distribution of ...
occurrence of ...
petrography of ...
plate showing ...
Quartz diorite porphyry, distribution of ...
metamorphism effected by ...
petrography of ...
plate showing ...
Quartz-mica diorite, composition of ...
Quartz monzonite. *See* Lost Gulch monzonite.
Quartz monzonite porphyry, distribution of ...
metamorphism effected by ...
petrography of ...
plate showing ...
Quaternary time, erosion in ...

STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARIES


STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARIES
JAN 1
AUG
OCT 1
NOV 9
DEC 1
APR 9
OCT 8
JUL 7